BARRON'S

FOREIGN LANGUAGE GUIDES

501 LATIN *Verbs*

SECOND EDITION

Fully conjugated in all the tenses in a new easy-to-learn format alphabetically arranged

by

Richard E. Prior, Ph.D.
Associate Professor of Classics
Furman University
Greenville, South Carolina

and

Joseph Wohlberg, Ph.D.
Formerly Professor of Latin
The City College of the City University of New York
New York, NY

BARRON'S

Joseph Wohlberg was the author of 201 Latin Verbs, first edition, © copyright 1964 by Barron's Educational Series, Inc., which was adapted by Richard E. Prior for the first edition of 501 Latin Verbs, © copyright 1995 by Barron's Educational Series, Inc.

All inquiries should be addressed to:
Barron's Educational Series, Inc.
250 Wireless Boulevard
Hauppauge, New York 11788
www.barronseduc.com

Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 2007021333

ISBN-13: 978-0-7641-3742-6
ISBN-10: 0-7641-3742-5

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Prior, Richard E.
501 Latin verbs fully conjugated in all the tenses in a new easy-to-learn format alphabetically arranged / by Richard E. Prior. — 2nd ed.
p. cm.
Includes indexes.
ISBN-13: 978-0-7641-3742-6
ISBN-10: 0-7641-3742-5
1. Latin language—Verb—Tables. I. Wohlberg, Joseph. II. Title. III. Title: Five hundred one Latin verbs fully conjugated in all the tenses in a new easy-to-learn format, alphabetically arranged. IV. Title: Five hundred and one Latin verbs fully conjugated in all the tenses in a new easy-to-learn format, alphabetically arranged.

PA2158.P7 2008
478.2'421—dc22 2007021333

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
9 8

Contents

Acknowledgments

For my partner Scott, who is my anchor and supreme proofreader, for my boys Tarquin, Numa, and Sherman, who greet me every morning and make my life new daily, and for my deliciously obnoxious neighbors Fred and Sam, who love and support me beyond words. I am truly blessed.

Preface to *501 Latin Verbs*, Second Edition

This aim of this book is to be a handy reference guide not only for secondary and post-secondary students just beginning their study of Latin, but also for people striking out on their own to teach themselves the language. Since Latin's verb system can be rather intimidating—a verb can appear in well over one hundred forms!—I have tried to make this book as user-friendly as possible. One way is to maintain clean, uncluttered, easy-to-read pages. By not including rare and archaic forms (e.g. the future imperative) that students in the early stages of their study are highly unlikely to run across, the eye can more easily locate the form being looked for, and much potential confusion is therefore avoided. With few exceptions I have also excluded forms that, although theoretically possible, have no evidence of having existed.

The verbs in this book have been chosen for several reasons. The main rationale for inclusion is frequency of appearance both in Latin literature and in the most commonly used textbooks. Also included are all Latin's irregular verbs, which are considerably few compared to most other languages, and defective verbs, which are ones missing forms, such as *coepi*.

Compared to other languages, Latin has a relatively small vocabulary. Many words, verbs especially, are simply combinations of base words with prefixes, suffixes, or other variations. These base verbs, along with others that invite comment, appear in this edition as Essential Verbs and have second pages all their own. Since these base verbs can appear with so many different prefixes not to mention other variations, it is hard to decide where to introduce them; for simplicity, they usually appear early in the book under their first compound in alphabetical order. There is an appendix in the back to guide you. The more common compounds have their own pages.

The verbs in the book are organized by the same convention used by glossaries and dictionaries. There are two traditions in listing the principal parts of verbs. One is to include the perfect passive participle for the fourth part (e.g. *missus*). The other, which is followed in this book, is to use the supine (e.g. *missum*). If neither of them exists, but there is a future active participle, it appears.

At the bottom of each page you will find additional information, including alternate forms, related words, compounds, and a short, simple quote from an ancient author in order to demonstrate the verb in action. Some quotations have been edited to make the usage more clear.

Other features of this edition include an overview of the Latin verb system, an appendix for locating odd verb formations, and exercises for those who would like to test their mastery.

feliciter et tibi!

Richard E. Prior
Furman University

Overview of the Latin Verb System

This section provides a quick, simple reference, designed for students in the early stages of their study, when it's easy to get lost in the forest of formal grammatical terminology.

Principal Parts

Verbs can appear in many ways. There are verbal nouns (gerunds), verbal adjectives (participles), and, of course, verbs behaving as verbs. All the information you need to create any of the forms that a verb can possibly take is contained in its **principal parts**. English verbs also have principal parts, such as *drink, drank, drunk* or *lie, lay, lain* or *go, went, gone*. The first part is the simple present, the second is the simple past, and the third is the past participle. Most Latin verbs have four principle parts. Let's use the verb **capio**, **capere**, **cepi**, **captum**, as our example.

The FIRST principal part, **capio** *I take* is the first person singular, present indicative active. It is the form traditionally used to refer to a verb and how you look it up in a dictionary. It also tells you whether or not it is an **-io** verb, which **capio** clearly is.

The SECOND principal part, **capere** *to take* is the present infinitive active. Latin verbs are divided into four groups called conjugations based on the ending of this form. It is important to know to which conjugation a verb belongs because it determines how its present, imperfect, and future tense forms are made.

first conjugation	am**āre**
second conjugation	man**ēre**
third conjugation	cap**ere**
fourth conjugation	sent**īre**

These first two principal parts also provide the information you need to form the imperative, the present active participle, the future passive participle (gerundive), and the gerund. The last two principal parts are for all the other possible forms.

The THIRD principal part, **cepi** *I took* is the first person singular, perfect indicative active. It provides the stem needed for the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect tenses, and the perfect infinitive, *active voice only*.

The FOURTH principal part, **captum** *take* is the supine. From its base the perfect passive and future active participles are made. The perfect passive participle is especially important since it is used with the verb **sum** to create all the passive voice forms in the perfect system.

There are two traditions for listing the fourth principal part of Latin verbs. One is to supply the supine as this book does. The other tradition is to provide the perfect passive participle, and if no perfect passive participle exists for a verb, the future active participle is used instead. e.g. **sum, esse, fui, futurus** *to be*. It is important to note that some verbs, such as **timeo, timere, timui** *to fear*, have no fourth principal at all.

Most Latin verb forms can be described in terms of *person*, *number*, *tense*, *mood*, and *voice*. Here is a breakdown of each of these terms.

PERSON refers to the speaker's point of reference. The FIRST person is the speaker: **ego** *I*. The SECOND person is the person being spoken to: **tu** *you*. The THIRD person is anyone or anything else.

NUMBER refers to quantity, singular or plural. The plural of **ego** *I* is **nos** *we*, of **tu** *you* it's **vos** *you*. Since the endings for these persons are distinct, the nominative case forms of these pronouns aren't necessary. They are only used to express emphasis. For the third person however, the subject isn't clear unless the reference is obvious, so watch for a noun or pronoun in the nominative. Ordinarily the subject of a third person verb will remain the same until another nominative appears.

VOICE refers to the relationship of the subject to the verb.

ACTIVE voice shows the subject performing the action.

Ianuam aperiebam. *I was opening the door.*

PASSIVE voice shows the subject receiving the action.

Ianua aperiebatur. *The door was being opened.*

MIDDLE voice suggests that the subject is performing the action either to itself, for its own benefit, or has a deep personal interest in an action.

Ianua aperiebatur. *The door was opening.*

In the present system tenses (i.e., the present, imperfect, and future), Latin uses special sets of personal endings, one to signify active voice, and another to show passive and middle voice.

ACTIVE VOICE		PASSIVE VOICE		MIDDLE VOICE	
-o/-m	**-mus**	**-or/-r**	**-mur**	**-or/-r**	**-mur**
-s	**-tis**	**-ris/-re**	**-mini**	**-ris**	**-mini**
-t	**-nt**	**-tur**	**-ntur**	**-tur**	**-ntur**

As you can see, the forms for middle voice are identical to those for passive voice, which can pose a point of confusion since middle voice reads with an active sense. Occasionally you will find a regular verb used in middle voice, but for the most part Latin has restricted a certain group of verbs called **deponents** to middle voice in form and meaning, which is why deponents look like they only have passive forms but always have active meanings.

In the perfect system tenses (i.e., the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect), Latin splits ways to express them. For active voice there are special personal endings. They are attached to the third principal part of a verb minus the final **-i**.

PERFECT ACTIVE

-i	**-imus**
-isti	**-istis**
-it	**-erunt**

PLUPERFECT ACTIVE

-eram	**-eramus**
-eras	**-eratis**
-erat	**-erant**

FUTURE PERFECT ACTIVE

-ero	**-erimus**
-eris	**-eritis**
-erit	**-erint**

For passive (and middle) voice in the perfect system, you need the perfect passive participle with a form of the verb **sum** in the present, imperfect, or future tense for the perfect, pluperfect, or future perfect tenses respectively. Since participles are verbal adjectives, and adjectives must agree in gender, case, and number, the form the participle itself takes can vary. The following are examples using the verb **ago** in masculine gender.

PERFECT PASSIVE

actus sum	**acti sumus**
actus es	**acti estis**
actus est	**acti sunt**

PLUPERFECT PASSIVE

actus eram	**acti eramus**
actus eras	**acti eratis**
actus eras	**acti erant**

PERFECT PASSIVE

actus ero	**acti erimus**
actus eris	**acti eritis**
actus erit	**acti erunt**

TENSE refers to more than simply the time of an action. There is also an element called *aspect* involved. Aspect is the way the speaker views an action, either as in progress or completed. For example, *I was watching the show* says the action was in progress at some time in the past, as opposed to *I* (*have*) *watched the show*, which declares it a finished act. Latin has six tenses, one for each time frame (i.e. now, earlier, and later) in each of the two aspects as this table illustrates.

	CONTINUOUS	COMPLETED
NOW	*present*	*perfect*
EARLIER	*imperfect*	*pluperfect*
LATER	*future*	*future perfect*

Note: The continuous aspect is also called *the present system*, and the completed aspect *the perfect system.*

PRESENT TENSE is the present time tense for the continuous aspect. It mostly refers to an action in progress, although sometimes it can also speak of an action in general terms. There is only one way to express present tense in Latin while there are three in English. For example, **portas** can be translated *you carry, you do carry,* or *you are carrying.*

For the most part irregular verbs are only irregular in present tense and must be memorized. As for all other verbs, each conjugation has its own way of forming the present tense. Here is a chart showing the patterns found in each conjugation.

FIRST CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-ō	**-āmus**	**-or**	**-āmur**
-ās	**-ātis**	**-āris**	**-āminī**
-at	**-ant**	**-ātur**	**-antur**

SECOND CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-eō	**-ēmus**	**-eor**	**-ēmur**
-ēs	**-ētis**	**-ēris**	**-ēminī**
-et	**-ent**	**-ētur**	**-entur**

THIRD CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-ō	**-imus**	**-or**	**-imur**
-is	**-itis**	**-eris**	**-iminī**
-it	**-unt**	**-itur**	**-untur**

THIRD CONJUGATION *-io*

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-iō	**-imus**	**-ior**	**-imur**
-is	**-itis**	**-eris**	**-iminī**
-it	**-iunt**	**-itur**	**-iuntur**

FOURTH CONJUGATION

-iō	**-īmus**	**-ior**	**-īmur**
-īs	**-ītis**	**-īris**	**-īminī**
-īt	**-iunt**	**-ītur**	**-iuntur**

IMPERFECT TENSE is the past time tense for the continuous aspect. It refers to an action that was repeated, habitual, or happening over a period of time in the past. The emphasis is on the fact that it wasn't a single completed act. It doesn't matter if the act is still going on since the emphasis is on the fact that it was in progress at some time in the past. The ideas it conveys can be expressed in several ways in English.

portābās	*you were carrying*
	you kept carrying
	you used to carry
	you began to carry

It could also be translated *you carried*, but only if context makes clear that the act wasn't a one time occurrence.

All conjugations and irregular verbs (except **sum**) contain the tense indicator **-ba-** for imperfect tense.

FUTURE TENSE is the future time tense for the continuous aspect. It can refer to an action in progress in the future or merely to an action happening then in general. Latin makes a huge break among the conjugations as to how the future tense is formed. First and second conjugations use **-bo-**, **-bi-**, **-bu-** for tense indicators while third and fourth conjugations use an "**-a-** and five **-e-**'s". The following chart illustrates the ending patterns found across the conjugations.

FIRST CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-ābó	**-ābimus**	**-ābor**	**-ābimur**
-ābis	**-ābitis**	**-āberis**	**-ābiminī**
-ābit	**-ābunt**	**-ābitur**	**-abuntur**

SECOND CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-ēbō	**-ēbimus**	**-ēbor**	**-ēbimur**
-ēbis	**-ēbitis**	**-ēberis**	**-ēbiminī**
-ēbit	**-ēbunt**	**-ēbitur**	**-ēbuntur**

THIRD CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-am	**-ēmus**	**-ar**	**-ēmur**
-ēs	**-ētis**	**-ēris**	**-ēminí**
-et	**-ent**	**-ētur**	**-entur**

THIRD CONJUGATION *-io*

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-iam	**-iēmus**	**-iar**	**-iēmur**
-iēs	**-iētis**	**-iēris**	**-iēminī**
-iet	**-ient**	**-iētur**	**-ientur**

FOURTH CONJUGATION

-iam	**-iēmus**	**-iar**	**-iēmur**
-iēs	**-iētis**	**-iēris**	**-iēminī**
-iet	**-ient**	**-iētur**	**-ientur**

PERFECT TENSE shows a single completed act. Even though the action happened in the past, the emphasis is on its completion at the present moment. You could translate **portavisti** as *you have carried, you carried,* or *you did carry.*

Like all perfect system tenses it is formed the same way for all conjugations, irregulars included! Unlike the present system tenses, however, the ways to form the active and passive voice forms are extremely different.

The third principal part of a verb provides the stem for the perfect active forms. Simply drop the final -i and add the special perfect active personal endings.

portō, portāre, *portāvī*, portātum

portāv**ī**	portāv**imus**
portāv**istī**	portāv**istis**
portāv**it**	portāv**ērunt**

Passive forms for perfect tense use the perfect passive participle, which is formed from the fourth principal part, with the present of the verb **sum**. It is important to remember that the participle must agree with the subject in gender and number. The following example is masculine.

portō, portāre, portāvī, *portāt***um**

portātus **sum**	portātī **sumus**
portātus **es**	portātī **estis**
portātus **est**	portātī **sunt**

PLUPERFECT TENSE refers to an act that was completed in the past before some other action in the past. You might think of it as a sort of double past tense. There is generally only one way to translate it: **portaveras** *you had carried.*

Like all perfect system tenses it is formed the same way for all conjugations, irregulars included! Unlike the present system tenses, however, the ways to form the active and passive voice forms are extremely different.

The third principal part of a verb provides the stem for the pluperfect active forms. Simply drop the final -i and add the special pluperfect active personal endings. If you already know the imperfect of **sum**, then you already know these endings as well!

portō, portāre, *portāvī*, portātum

portāv**eram**	portāv**erāmus**
portāv**erās**	portāv**erātis**
portāv**erat**	portāv**erant**

Passive forms for pluperfect tense use the perfect passive participle, which is formed from the fourth principal part, with the imperfect of the verb **sum**. It is important to remember that the participle must agree with the subject in gender and number. The following example is masculine.

portō, portāre, portāvī, *portātum*

portātus **eram**	portātī **erāmus**
portātus **erās**	portātī **erātis**
portātus **erat**	portātī **erant**

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE refers to an act that will be completed in the future before some other action in the future. The strictly formal and traditional way to translate it is *will have* (e.g. **portaveris** *you will have carried*).

Like all perfect system tenses it is formed the same way for all conjugations, irregulars included! Unlike the present system tenses, however, the ways to form the active and passive voice forms are extremely different.

The third principal part of a verb provides the stem for the future perfect active forms. Simply drop the final -i and add the special future perfect active personal endings. If you already know the future of **sum**, then you already know these endings as well, but with one exception: the third person plural is **-erint** rather than **-erunt**.

portō, portāre, *portāvī*, portātum

portāv**erō**	portāv**erimus**
portāv**eris**	portāv**eritis**
portāv**erit**	portāv**erint**

Passive forms for future perfect tense use the perfect passive participle, which is formed from the fourth principal part, with the future of the verb **sum**. It is important to remember that the participle must agree with the subject in gender and number. The following example is masculine.

portō, portāre, portāvī, *portātum*

portātus **erō**	portātī **erimus**
portātus **eris**	portātī **eritis**
portātus **erit**	portātī **erunt**

MOOD refers to the way a speaker views an action, either as a fact (*indicative*), a command (*imperative*), an idea or a wish (*subjunctive*), or just as a general concept (*infinitive*).

INDICATIVE MOOD treats an action as a fact. The majority of verbs you encounter will be in indicative mood. The tenses and forms of this mood are explored in the section above.

IMPERATIVE MOOD expresses a command. Its formation is very simple. For nearly all verbs it is the present infinitive active (i.e., the second principal part) minus the final **-re**. To make the command plural, add **-te** on to that stem. Remember that for third conjugation verbs, the short **e** changes to an **i**.

first conjugation	portā!	portāte!
second conjugation	manē!	manēte!
third conjugation	trahe!	trahite!
third conjugation -io	cape!	capite!
fourth conjugation	venī!	venīte!

There are four verbs with irregular imperative forms. They are **dico (dic)**, **duco (duc)**, **facio (fac)**, and **fero (fer)**.

Negative commands are made with the word **noli** (plural **nolite**) and the infinitive, for example, **noli saltare!** *don't jump!*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD is actually the merger of two different moods, the original subjunctive mood, which treats action as an *idea*, and the optative mood, which treats action as a *wish*.

There are only four tenses in subjunctive mood, present, imperfect, perfect, and pluperfect, and they are quite easy to form and recognize.

PRESENT SUBJUNCTIVE is distinguished by an unexpected vowel swap. First conjugation, which usually features an **a**, suddenly has an **e**, and the other conjugations suddenly have an **a**! An easy way to remember how to form the present subjunctive is to go to the first principal part and change the final **o** to the other vowel, **e** for first conjugation verbs and **a** for the others. The irregular verbs **sum**, **possum**, **volo**, **nolo**, and **malo** are irregular in the present subjunctive as well. They use an **i** as a mood indicator and must be learned individually.

Here is a chart showing the patterns found in each conjugation.

FIRST CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-em	**-ēmus**	**-er**	**-ēmur**
-ēs	**-ētis**	**-ēris**	**-ēminī**
-et	**-ent**	**-ētur**	**-entur**

SECOND CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-eam	**-eāmus**	**-ear**	**-eāmur**
-eās	**-eātis**	**-eāris**	**-eāminī**
-eat	**-eant**	**-eātur**	**-eantur**

THIRD CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-am	**-āmus**	**-ar**	**-āmur**
-ās	**-ātis**	**-āris**	**-āminī**
-at	**-ant**	**-ātur**	**-antur**

THIRD CONJUGATION *-io*

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-iam	**-iāmus**	**-iar**	**-iāmur**
-iās	**-iātis**	**-iāris**	**-iāminī**
-iat	**-iant**	**-iātur**	**-iantur**

FOURTH CONJUGATION

-iam	**-iāmus**	**-iar**	**-iāmur**
-iās	**-iātis**	**-iāris**	**-iāminī**
-iat	**-iant**	**-iātur**	**-iantur**

IMPERFECT SUBJUNCTIVE is among the most common subjunctive forms found. It is also among the easiest to make and recognize! Simply take the present infinitive active and attach personal endings. Here is a chart showing the patterns found in each conjugation.

FIRST CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-ārem	**-ārēmus**	**-ārer**	**-ārēmur**
-ārēs	**-ārētis**	**-ārēris**	**-ārēminī**
-āret	**-ārent**	**-ārētur**	**-ārentur**

SECOND CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-ērem	**-ērēmus**	**-ērer**	**-ērēmur**
-ērēs	**-ērētis**	**-ērēris**	**-ērēminī**
-ēret	**-ērent**	**-ērētur**	**-ērentur**

THIRD CONJUGATION

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-erem	**-erēmus**	**-erer**	**-erēmur**
-erēs	**-erētis**	**-erēris**	**-erēminī**
-eret	**-erent**	**-erētur**	**-erentur**

THIRD CONJUGATION *-io*

ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
-erem	**-erēmus**	**-erer**	**-erēmur**
-erēs	**-erētis**	**-erēris**	**-erēminī**
-eret	**-erent**	**-erētur**	**-erentur**

FOURTH CONJUGATION

-īrem	**-īrēmus**	**-īrer**	**-īrēmur**
-īrēs	**-īrētis**	**-īrēris**	**-īrēminī**
-īret	**-īrent**	**-īrētur**	**-īrentur**

PERFECT SUBJUNCTIVE is not very common. In active voice its forms are identical to those of the future perfect indicative except in one place, the first person singular. There, instead of **-ero** you find **-erim.** As for all perfect active forms, the third principal part provides the stem.

portō, portāre, *portāvī*, portātum

portāv**erim**	portāv**erimus**
portāv**eris**	portāv**eritis**
portāv**erit**	portāv**erint**

Passive forms for the perfect subjunctive use the perfect passive participle, which is formed from the fourth principal part, with the present subjunctive of the verb **sum**. It is important to remember that the participle must agree with the subject in gender and number. The following example is masculine.

portō, portāre, portāvī, *portātum*

portātus **sim**	portātī **sīmus**
portātus **sīs**	portātī **sītis**
portātus **sit**	portātī **sint**

PLUPERFECT SUBJUNCTIVE in active voice is formed by adding personal endings to the perfect infinitive active.

portāvi**ssem**	portāvi**ssēmus**
portāvi**ssēs**	portāvi**ssētis**
portāvi**sset**	portāvi**ssent**

Passive forms for the pluperfect subjunctive use the perfect passive participle, which is formed from the fourth principal part, with the imperfect subjunctive of the verb **sum**. It is important to remember that the participle must agree with the subject in gender and number. The following example is masculine.

portō, portāre, portāvī, *portātum*

portātus **essem**	portātī **essēmus**
portātus **essēs**	portātī **essētis**
portātus **esset**	portātī **essent**

Note: **forem**, **fores**, etc. are sometimes found in place of **essem**, **esses**, etc.

USES OF THE SUBJUNCTIVE in Latin are many. Some uses appear independently, but most are found in subordinate clauses, which are introduced by certain words. Here is a quick reference and review of the most common uses.

Independent Uses

The **HORTATORY** or **JUSSIVE SUBJUNCTIVE** is most commonly found in present tense and usually in the first or third person. It expresses a sort of command or urging. It uses **ne** in the negative.

Note: Some books use the terms *hortatory* and *jussive* interchangeably, others restrict *hortatory* to the first person and *jussive* to the third.

Gaudeamus igitur iuvenes dum sumus.
So let's have fun while we're young.

Ne intret!
Don't let him in!

The **OPTATIVE SUBJUNCTIVE** expresses a wish on the part of the speaker and is often preceded by the word **utinam**. It uses **ne** in the negative.

(Utinam) frater meus adesset.
I wish my brother were here.

The **DELIBERATIVE SUBJUNCTIVE** is used in questions that suggest doubt, or to suggest that something is impossible. It uses **non** in the negative.

Quid facerent?
What were they supposed to do?

The **POTENTIAL SUBJUNCTIVE** is used as its name suggests—to show that an action is possible. It uses **non** in the negative.

Non crederem hoc verum esse.
I wouldn't have believed this was true.

DEPENDENT SUBJUNCTIVE clauses have a special relationship with the main clause that they depend on known as ***sequence of tense***. Basically, when the verb in a main clause is in a certain tense, the subjunctive verb in the subordinate clause will only be in one of two tenses depending on its time relationship.

	MAIN VERB	SUBJUNCTIVE VERB	
		same time or after	time before
PRIMARY SEQUENCE	*present* *future* *future perfect*	*present*	*perfect*
SECONDARY SEQUENCE	*perfect* *imperfect* *pluperfect*	*imperfect*	*pluperfect*

***CUM* CLAUSES** The conjunction **cum** is used with the indicative to stress the time at which something happened, or with the subjunctive to introduce clauses that express the circumstances under which the main clause takes place. *Cum* clauses may be handled a variety of ways:

CUM TEMPORAL refers to a **cum** clause where the time relationship to the main clause is stressed. The indicative mood is usually used.

Cum omnes pervenerant, servi potiones attulerunt.
***When** everyone had arrived, the slaves brought in the drinks.*

CUM CIRCUMSTANTIAL refers to a **cum** clause that looks to the circumstances attending or preceding the main clause rather than stressing the time when it happened. They generally translate the same as *cum temporal* clauses, and the nuance is lost in translation.

> **Cum** omnes pervenissent, servi potiones attulerunt.
> ***When*** *everyone had arrived, the slaves brought in the drinks.*

CUM CAUSAL refers to a **cum** clause that introduces the reason for the main clause.

> **Cum** omnes pervenissent, servi potiones attulerunt.
> ***Since*** *everyone had arrived, the slaves brought in the drinks.*

CUM CONCESSIVE refers to a **cum** clause that expresses something that has happened despite the main clause, where the word **tamen** is often found noting it.

> **Cum** pauci modo pervenissent, servi tamen potiones attulerunt.
> ***Although*** *only a few had arrived, the slaves brought in the drinks anyway.*

INDIRECT COMMAND is a subjunctive use that reports what someone is trying to get someone else to do. It generally follows a verb of asking, commanding, or ordering and is introduced by **ut**, or **ne** if the clause is negative.

> Militibus imperavit **ut** oppidum irrumperent.
> *He ordered the soldiers to break into the town.*

> Militibus imperavit **ne** oppidum irrumperent.
> *He ordered the soldiers* ***not*** *to break into the town.*

PURPOSE CLAUSES show the purpose of the action of the main clause. They are introduced by **ut**, or **ne** if the clause is negative.

> Milites Capuam progressi sunt **ut** oppidum caperent.
> *The soldiers set out for Capua to seize the town.*

> Milites Capuam progressi sunt **ne** oppidum caperetur.
> *The soldiers set out for Capua so the town wouldn't be seized.*

Relative clauses of purpose is similar, but introduced by a form of the relative pronoun **qui** or an adverb such as **unde**, **ubi**, **eo**, etc. It points to the purpose of the antecedent rather than the action.

> Exploratores missi sunt **qui** loci naturam inspicerent.
> *Spies were sent to examine the nature of the place.*
> (That's what the spies were supposed to do.)

Exploratores missi sunt **ut** naturam loci inspicerent.
Spies were sent to examine the nature of the place.
(That's why they were sent.)

BUT if the purpose clause contains a comparative, **quo** is used.

Exploratores missi sunt **quo** naturam difficiliorem loci inspicerent.
Spies were sent to examine the more difficult nature of the place.

Relative clauses of characteristic are introduced by a form of the relative pronoun **qui** and refer to some general characteristic, but of no one in particular.

Tu quidem non es **qui** hoc crederes.
Of course you're not the sort of person who would believe this.

RESULT CLAUSES show the result of the main clause. They are introduced by **ut**, but when negative **ne** is *not* used. Instead, a regular negative adverb, such as **non, numquam, nemo**, *et al.*, appears. These clauses are usually signaled by a "so" word (e.g., **tam, ita, sic, tantus**, *et al.*) in the main clause.

Sic portas obstruerunt ut milites oppidum non irrumperent.
They blocked the gates in such a way that the soldiers couldn't break into the town.

CLAUSES AFTER VERBS OF FEARING are counter-intuitive. They are introduced in an affirmative clause by **ne**, or by **ut** or **ne ... non** to introduce a negative clause.

Timuit ne canis morderet.
He was afraid that the dog would bite.

Timuit ut amicus suus fidelis esset.
He was afraid that his friend wasn't trustworthy.

PROVISO CLAUSES are introduced by the words **dum, modo**, and **dummodo**. They take a subjunctive when they introduce events that depend on the occurrence of some other event.

Me oderint dum metuant.
Let them hate me so long as they fear me.

CONDITIONS are if/then situations. In Latin grammar six types have formal names. The first three in this list show the basic idea behind the indicative mood, which is to treat an action as a fact. The last three illustrate the subjunctive mood's view of an action as an idea or a wish.

PRESENT SIMPLE FACT: present indicative
Si hoc facit, sapiens est.
If he does this, he is wise.

PAST SIMPLE FACT: imperfect/perfect indicative
Si hoc fecit, sapiens erat.
If he did this, he was wise.

FUTURE MORE VIVID: future indicative
Si hoc faciet, sapiens erit.
If he'll do this, he'll be wise.

FUTURE LESS VIVID: present subjunctive
Si hoc faciat, sapiens sit.
If he'd do this, he'd be wise.

PRESENT CONTRARY TO FACT: imperfect subjunctive
Si hoc faceret, sapiens esset.
If he did this, he'd be wise.

PAST CONTRARY TO FACT: pluperfect subjunctive
Si hoc fecisset, sapiens fuisset.
If he had done this, he would have been wise.

INDIRECT QUESTION refers to a question that is being reported rather than directly asked. The construction is like that in English, but in Latin the verb is in the subjunctive.

Nesciebamus cur canes latrarent.
We didn't know why the dogs were barking.

INFINITIVES are a type of verbal noun that refers to a vague notion of the verb's meaning without saying that anyone in particular is doing it. They can have active and passive forms and come in three tenses. It is important to remember that the tense value of an infinitive is relative to the main verb as this chart shows.

TENSE	ACTIVE	PASSIVE	TENSE RELATIONSHIP TO MAIN VERB
Present	*iacio*	*iaci*	same time
Perfect	*iecisse*	*iactus esse*	time before
Future	*iacturus esse*	*iactum iri*	time after

INFINITIVE USES: Infinitives are primarily used in the following four ways.

COMPLEMENTARY infinitives complete the thought of the main verb so that both actions refer to the same subject.

Hodie pervenire volebant.
They wanted to arrive today.

OBJECTIVE infinitives use the direct object of the main verb as the subject of the infinitive so that each action has its own subject.

Hodie me pervenire volebant.
They wanted me to arrive today.

SUBJECTIVE infinitives use the infinitive as the subject of the main verb, which is usually some form of *sum*, *fit*, or an impersonal verb or expression.

Hodie pervenire mihi necesse erat.
It was necessary for me to arrive today.

INDIRECT STATEMENTS report some other original statement. They consist of a main verb of saying, thinking, knowing, perceiving with the original statement converted to an infinitive phrase for its object. Notice how the time value of different infinitives relate to the main verb in these examples.

Nesciebam Marcum hodie pervenire.
I didn't know Marcus was arriving today.

Nesciebam Marcum hodie pervenisse.
I didn't know Marcus had arrived today.

Nesciebam Marcum hodie perventurum esse.
I didn't know Marcus was going to arrive today.

PARTICIPLES are verbal adjectives. As adjectives they have gender, case, and number, and must agree with whatever they modify. They are all first/second declension except for the present active participle. It declines like a third declension adjective, but can have an **-e** rather than an **-i** in the ablative singular.

As verb forms they can be active or passive and have three tenses: present, perfect, and future. There is no present passive or perfect active participle. Despite the tense names, their time value is relative to the main verb as this chart shows.

TENSE	ACTIVE	PASSIVE	TENSE RELATIONSHIP TO MAIN VERB
Present	*capiens, capientis*	——	same time
Perfect	——	*captus (-a, -um)*	time before
Future	*capturus (-a, -um)*	*capiendus (-a, -um)*	time after

STRATEGIES FOR TRANSLATING PARTICIPIAL PHRASES

Latin uses participles much more frequently than does English. They mostly appear in participial phrases, which consist of a head noun and a participle bracketing any other information that pertains to them. Very often it works best to translate a participial phrase as a separate clause linked to the main clause by a conjunction. Here are some common approaches. Context will tell you which is the best for a particular phrase.

Canes in horto latrantes audivimus.

SIMPLE ADJECTIVE: We heard **the dogs barking in the garden.**
RELATIVE CLAUSE: We heard the dogs ***that*** **were barking in the garden.**
CAUSAL CLAUSE: We heard the dogs ***because*** **they were barking in the garden.**
TEMPORAL CLAUSE: We heard the dogs ***while*** **they were barking in the garden.**

Note: Be careful of time relationships. This example has a present participle, so it takes place at the same time as the main verb. For a perfect participle use *after*; for a future, use *before*.

COORDINATE CLAUSE: **The dogs were barking in the garden** ***and*** we heard them.
CONCESSIVE CLAUSE: ***Although*** **the dogs were barking in the garden**, we heard them.

Note: A concessive participial phrase often has the word **tamen** (*but, nevertheless, anyway*) in the main clause.

PASSIVE PERIPHRASTIC is the term used for a construction that involves the future passive participle, also called the gerundive, and a form of the verb **sum**. It shows necessity and obligation, and the agent is shown by the dative.

Omnia mihi **facienda erant.**
Everything had to be done by me.
(*I had to do everything.*)

The **GERUND** is a verbal noun that has no nominative form or plural. Its forms are second declension neuter. Here is an example with some sample sentences.

Genitive	legen**di**	**Legendi** cupidus sum.	I am desirous **of reading.**
Dative	legen**do**	**Legendo** idoneum est.	It is suitable **for reading.**
Accusative	legen**dum**	Ad **legendum** venimus.	We came **to read.**
Ablative	legen**do**	**Hoc legendo** didici.	I learned this **by reading.**

Note: **Ad** with the accusative of the gerund, or **causa** or **gratia** with a preceding gerund in genitive case, can be used to show purpose.

When a gerund has an object, the object takes on the needed case use for the sentence and the gerund switches to the gerundive in agreement with it.

Hoc **libros legendo** didici. changes to Hoc **libris legendis** didici.
I learned this by reading books.

The **SUPINE** is also a type of verbal noun. It looks like the perfect passive participle with only two forms, fourth declension accusative and ablative singular. It has two very specific uses.

The accusative is used with verbs of motion to express purpose:

Venerunt **pugnatum**.
They came to fight.

The ablative is used as an ablative of respect:

Mirabile **dictu**.
Amazing to say.

Sample English Verb Conjugation

ACTIVE

portō *portō, portāre, portāvī, portātum*

INDICATIVE

Pres.	I	carry (am carrying) (do carry)	we	carry (are carrying) (do carry)
	you	carry (are carrying) (do carry)	you	carry (are carrying) (do carry)
	he (she, it)	carries (is carrying) (does carry)	they	carry (are carrying) (do carry)
Impf.	I	was carrying	we	were carrying
	you	were carrying	you	were carrying
	he (she, it)	was carrying	they	were carrying
Fut.	I	shall (carry, be carrying)	we	shall (carry, be carrying)
	you	will (carry, be carrying)	you	will (carry, be carrying)
	he (she, it)	will (carry, be carrying)	they	will (carry, be carrying)
Perf.	I	carried, have carried	we	carried, have carried
	you	carried, have carried	you	carried, have carried
	he (she, it)	carried, has carried	they	carried, have carried
Plup.	I	had carried	we	had carried
	you	had carried	you	had carried
	he (she, it)	had carried	they	had carried
Fut.	I	shall have carried	we	shall have carried
Perf.	you	will have carried	you	will have carried
	he (she, it)	will have carried	they	will have carried

SUBJUNCTIVE

Given the wide variety of possibilities for translation for the Latin subjunctive, it would be misleading to offer any one way in this sample conjugation.

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	carry!	carry!

INFINITIVE

Pres.	to carry
Perf.	to have carried
Fut.	to be about to carry

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	carrying
Perf.	
Fut.	about to carry

GERUND of carrying, for carrying, carrying, by carrying SUPINE to carry, to carry

Sample English Verb Conjugation

PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	I	am (am being) carried	we	are (are being) carried
	you	are (are being) carried	you	are (are being) carried
	he (she, it)	is (is being) carried	they	are (are being) carried
Impf.	I	was being carried	we	were being carried
	you	were being carried	you	were being carried
	he (she, it)	was being carried	they	were being carried
Fut.	I	shall be carried	we	shall be carried
	you	will be carried	you	will be carried
	he (she, it)	will be carried	they	will be carried
Perf.	I	was (have been) carried	we	were (have been) carried
	you	were (have been) carried	you	were (have been) carried
	he (she, it)	was (has been) carried	they	were (have been) carried
Plup.	I	had been carried	we	had been carried
	you	had been carried	you	had been carried
	he (she, it)	had been carried	they	had been carried
Fut.	I	shall have been carried	we	shall have been carried
Perf.	you	will have been carried	you	will have been carried
	he (she, it)	will have been carried	they	will have been carried

SUBJUNCTIVE

Given the wide variety of possibilities for translation for the Latin subjunctive, it would be misleading to offer any one way in this sample conjugation.

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	be carried!	be carried!

INFINITIVE

Pres.	to be carried
Perf.	to have been carried
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	
Perf.	carried, having been carried
Fut.	to be carried (GERUNDIVE)

Essential 55 Verb List

These 55 verbs are very important, each in their own special way. Some are among the few irregular verbs in the language, others are base verbs with many common compounds or worthy of note for another reason. Each has its own extra page accompanying its conjugation.

ago
audeo
audio
cado
caedo
capio
cedo
claudo
credo
cupio
curro
debeo
dico
do
duco
eo
facio
fero
fugio
gero
gradior
habeo
iacio
iubeo
lego
licet
memini
mitto
moneo
morior
nosco
parco
pello
peto
pono
possum
premo
rapio
rego
rideo
scio
scribo
soleo
specto
statuo
sto
sum
tendo
traho
utor
veho
venio
verto
video
volo

Verb Tense Abbreviations

Fut.	Future
Fut. Perf.	Future Perfect
Impers.	Impersonal
Impf.	Imperfect
Perf.	Perfect
Plup.	Pluperfect
Pres.	Present

Alphabetical Listing of 501 Latin Verbs Fully Conjugated in All the Tenses

go away

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	abeō	abīmus	
	abīs	abītis	
	abit	abeunt	abītur (Impers.)
Impf.	abībam	abībāmus	
	abībās	abībātis	
	abībat	abībant	abībātur (Impers.)
Fut.	abībō	abībimus	
	abībis	abībitis	
	abībit	abībunt	abībitur (Impers.)
Perf.	abiī	abiimus	
	abiistī	abiistis	
	abiit	abiērunt (-ēre)	abitum est (Impers.)
Plup.	abieram	abierāmus	
	abierās	abierātis	
	abierat	abierant	abitum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	abierō	abierimus	
	abieris	abieritis	
	abierit	abierint	abitum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	abeam	abeāmus	
	abeās	abeātis	
	abeat	abeant	abeātur (Impers.)
Impf.	abīrem	abīrēmus	
	abīrēs	abīrētis	
	abīret	abīrent	abīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	abierim	abierimus	
	abieris	abieritis	
	abierit	abierint	abitum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	abīssem	abīssēmus	
	abīssēs	abīssētis	
	abīsset	abīssent	abitum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	abī	abīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	abere		abīrī
Perf.	abīsse		abitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	abitūrus (-a, -um) esse		abitum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	abiens, (-euntis)		
Perf.			abitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	abitūrus (-a, -um)		abeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND abeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE abitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **abin** = abisne; **abivi** = abii
Compounds and related words: **abitio, -onis, f.** departure; **abito (1)** to go away; **abitus, -us, m.** departure
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Tempus **abire** tibi est.* —Horace

throw away

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	abiciō	abicimus	abicior		abicimur	
	abicis	abicitis	abiceris (-re)		abiciminī	
	abicit	abiciunt	abicitur		abiciuntur	
Impf.	abiciēbam	abiciēbāmus	abiciēbar		abiciēbāmur	
	abiciēbās	abiciēbātis	abiciēbāris (-re)		abiciēbāminī	
	abiciēbat	abiciēbant	abiciēbātur		abiciēbantur	
Fut.	abiciam	abiciēmus	abiciar		abiciēmur	
	abiciēs	abiciētis	abiciēris (-re)		abiciēminī	
	abiciet	abicient	abiciētur		abicientur	
Perf.	abiēcī	abiēcimus	abiectus	sum	abiectī	sumus
	abiēcistī	abiēcistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	abiēcit	abiēcērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	abiēceram	abiēcerāmus	abiectus	eram	abiectī	erāmus
	abiēcerās	abiēcerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	abiēcerat	abiēcerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	abiēcerō	abiēcerimus	abiectus	erō	abiectī	erimus
	abiēceris	abiēceritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	abiēcerit	abiēcerint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	abiciam	abiciāmus	abiciar		abiciāmur	
	abiciās	abiciātis	abiciāris (-re)		abiciāminī	
	abiciat	abiciant	abiciātur		abiciantur	
Impf.	abicerem	abicerēmus	abicerer		abicerēmur	
	abicerēs	abicerētis	abicerēris (-re)		abicerēminī	
	abiceret	abicerent	abicerētur		abicerentur	
Perf.	abiēcerim	abiēcerimus	abiectus	sim	abiectī	sīmus
	abiēceris	abiēceritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	abiēcerit	abiēcerint		sit		sint
Plup.	abiēcissem	abiēcissēmus	abiectus	essem	abiectī	essēmus
	abiēcissēs	abiēcissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	abiēcisset	abiēcissent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	abice	abicite				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	abicere		abicī			
Perf.	abiēcisse		abiectus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	abiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		abiectum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	abiciens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			abiectus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	abiectūrus (-a, -um)		abiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND abiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE abiectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **abiecte** abjectly; **abiectio, -onis, f.** a throwing away, despair; **abiectus, -a, -um** low, common

See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Lacrimae fluxere per ora qualiter **abiecta** de nive manat aqua.* —Ovid

be away

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	absum	absumus
	abes	abestis
	abest	absunt
Impf.	aberam	aberāmus
	aberās	aberātis
	aberat	aberant
Fut.	aberō	aberimus
	aberis	aberitis
	aberit	aberunt
Perf.	āfuī	āfuimus
	āfuistī	āfuistis
	āfuit	āfuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	āfueram	āfuerāmus
	āfuerās	āfuerātis
	āfuerat	āfuerant
Fut. Perf.	āfuerō	āfuerimus
	āfueris	āfueritis
	āfuerit	āfuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	absim	absīmus
	absīs	absītis
	absit	absint
Impf.	abessem (āforem)	abessēmus (āforēmus)
	abessēs (āforēs)	abessētis (āforētis)
	abesset (āforet)	abessent (āforent)
Perf.	āfuerim	āfuerimus
	āfueris	āfueritis
	āfuerit	āfuerint
Plup.	āfuissem	āfuissēmus
	āfuissēs	āfuissētis
	āfuisset	āfuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	abes	abeste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	abesse
Perf.	āfuisse
Fut.	āfutūrus (-a, -um) esse (āfore)

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	absens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	āfutūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND SUPINE

Alternate forms: **abfui** = afui

See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: ***Absit** a iocorum nostrorum simplicitate malignus interpres.* —Martial

approach

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	accēdō	accēdimus	
	accēdis	accēditis	
	accēdit	accēdunt	accēditur (Impers.)
Impf.	accēdēbam	accēdēbāmus	
	accēdēbās	accēdēbātis	
	accēdēbat	accēdēbant	accēdēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	accēdam	accēdēmus	
	accēdēs	accēdētis	
	accēdet	accēdent	accēdētur (Impers.)
Perf.	accessī	accessimus	
	accessistī	accessistis	
	accessit	accessērunt (-ēre)	accessum est (Impers.)
Plup.	accesseram	accesserāmus	
	accesserās	accesserātis	
	accesserat	accesserant	accessum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	accesserō	accesserimus	
	accesseris	accesseritis	
	accesserit	accesserint	accessum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	accēdam	accēdāmus	
	accēdās	accēdātis	
	accēdat	accēdant	accēdātur (Impers.)
Impf.	accēderem	accēderēmus	
	accēderēs	accēderētis	
	accēderet	accēderent	accēderētur (Impers.)
Perf.	accesserim	accesserimus	
	accesseris	accesseritis	
	accesserit	accesserint	accessum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	accessissem	accessissēmus	
	accessissēs	accessissētis	
	accessisset	accessissent	accessum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	accēde	accēdite	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	accēdere		accēdī
Perf.	accessisse		accessum esse
Fut.	accessūrus (-a, -um) esse		accessum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	accēdens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			accessus (-a, -um)
Fut.	accessūrus (-a, -um)		accēdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND accēdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE accessum, -ū

Usage notes: with *ad* or *in* and the **accusative**
Alternate forms: **accestis** = accessitis
See **cedo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Quam simul adspexit, "comites, **accedite!**" dixit.* —Ovid

happen

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	accidō	accidimus
	accidis	acciditis
	accidit	accidunt
Impf.	accidēbam	accidēbāmus
	accidēbās	accidēbātis
	accidēbat	accidēbant
Fut.	accidam	accidēmus
	accidēs	accidētis
	accidet	accident
Perf.	accidī	accidimus
	accidistī	accidistis
	accidit	accidērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	accideram	acciderāmus
	acciderās	acciderātis
	acciderat	acciderant
Fut. Perf.	acciderō	acciderimus
	accideris	accideritis
	acciderit	acciderint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	accidam	accidāmus
	accidās	accidātis
	accidat	accidant
Impf.	acciderem	acciderēmus
	acciderēs	acciderētis
	accideret	acciderent
Perf.	acciderim	acciderimus
	accideris	accideritis
	acciderit	acciderint
Plup.	accidiessem	accidissēmus
	accidissēs	accidissētis
	accidisset	accidissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	accide	accidite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	accidere
Perf.	accidisse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	accidens, (-ntis)

GERUND accidendī, -ō, -um, -ō

See **cado** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Id aliquot de causis* ***acciderat,*** *ut subito Galli belli renovandi consilium caperent.*
—Caesar

accept, receive

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	accipiō	accipimus	accipior	accipimur
	accipis	accipitis	acciperis (-re)	accipiminī
	accipit	accipiunt	accipitur	accipiuntur
Impf.	accipiēbam	accipiēbāmus	accipiēbar	accipiēbāmur
	accipiēbās	accipiēbātis	accipiēbāris (-re)	accipiēbāminī
	accipiēbat	accipiēbant	accipiēbātur	accipiēbantur
Fut.	accipiam	accipiēmus	accipiar	accipiēmur
	accipiēs	accipiētis	accipiēris (-re)	accipiēminī
	accipiet	accipient	accipiētur	accipientur
Perf.	accēpī	accēpimus	acceptus sum	acceptī sumus
	accēpistī	accēpistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	accēpit	accēpērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	accēperam	accēperāmus	acceptus eram	acceptī erāmus
	accēperās	accēperātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	accēperat	accēperant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	accēperō	accēperimus	acceptus erō	acceptī erimus
	accēperis	accēperitis	(-a, um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	accēperit	accēperint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	accipiam	accipiāmus	accipiar	accipiāmur
	accipiās	accipiātis	accipiāris (-re)	accipiāminī
	accipiat	accipiant	accipiātur	accipiantur
Impf.	acciperem	acciperēmus	acciperer	acciperēmur
	acciperēs	acciperētis	acciperēris (-re)	acciperēminī
	acciperet	acciperent	acciperētur	acciperentur
Perf.	accēperim	accēperimus	acceptus sim	acceptī sīmus
	accēperis	accēperitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	accēperit	accēperint	sit	sint
Plup.	accēpissem	accēpissēmus	acceptus essem	acceptī essēmus
	accēpissēs	accēpissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	accēpisset	accēpissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	accipe	accipite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	accipere		accipī	
Perf.	accēpisse		acceptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	acceptūrus (-a, -um) esse		acceptum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	accipiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			acceptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	acceptūrus (-a, -um)		accipiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND accipiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE acceptum, -ū

Alternate forms: **accepso** = accepero
See **capio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Qui dedit beneficium taceat: narret qui **accepit**.* —Seneca

charge, accuse

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	accūsō	accūsāmus	accūsor	accūsāmur
	accūsās	accūsātis	accūsāris (-re)	accūsāminī
	accūsat	accūsant	accūsātur	accūsantur
Impf.	accūsābam	accūsābāmus	accūsābar	accūsābāmur
	accūsābās	accūsābātis	accūsābāris (-re)	accūsābāminī
	accūsābat	accūsābant	accūsābātur	accūsābantur
Fut.	accūsābō	accūsābimus	accūsābor	accūsābimur
	accūsābis	accusābitis	accūsāberis (-re)	accūsābiminī
	accūsābit	accūsābunt	accūsābitur	accūsābuntur
Perf.	accūsāvī	accūsāvimus	accūsātus sum	accūsātī sumus
	accūsāvistī	accūsāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	accūsāvit	accūsāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	accūsāveram	accūsāverāmus	accūsātus eram	accūsātī erāmus
	accūsāverās	accūsāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	accūsāverat	accūsāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	accūsāverō	accūsāverimus	accūsātus erō	accūsātī erimus
	accūsāveris	accūsāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	accūsāverit	accūsāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	accūsem	accūsēmus	accūser	accūsēmur
	accūsēs	accūsētis	accūsēris (-re)	accūsēminī
	accūset	accūsent	accūsētur	accūsentur
Impf.	accūsārem	accūsārēmus	accūsārer	accūsārēmur
	accūsārēs	accūsārētis	accūsārēris (-re)	accūsārēminī
	accūsāret	accūsārent	accūsārētur	accūsārentur
Perf.	accūsāverim	accūsāverimus	accūsātus sim	accūsātī sīmus
	accūsāveris	accūsāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	accūsāverit	accūsāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	accūsāvissem	accūsāvissēmus	accūsātus essem	accūsātī essēmus
	accūsāvissēs	accūsāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	accūsāvisset	accūsāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	accūsā	accūsāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	accūsāre		accūsārī	
Perf.	accūsāvisse		accūsātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	accūsātūrus (-a, -um) esse		accūsātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	accūsans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			accūsātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	accūsātūrus (-a, -um)		accūsandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND accūsandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE accūsātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **accusso** = accuso

Compounds and related words: **accusatio, -onis, f.** accusation; **accusator, -is, m.** accuser; **acusito (1)** to accuse frequently; **excuso (1)** to excuse; **recuso (1)** to refuse

Model sentence: *Si id me non **accuses**, tute ipse obiurgandus es.* —Plautus

sharpen, encourage, practice

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	acuō	acuimus	acuor	acuimur
	acuis	acuitis	acueris (-re)	acuiminī
	acuit	acuunt	acuitur	acuuntur
Impf.	acuēbam	acuēbāmus	acuēbar	acuēbāmur
	acuēbās	acuēbātis	acuēbāris (-re)	acuēbāminī
	acuēbat	acuēbant	acuēbātur	acuēbantur
Fut.	acuam	acuēmus	acuar	acuēmur
	acuēs	acuētis	acuēris (-re)	acuēminī
	acuet	acuent	acuētur	acuentur
Perf.	acuī	acuimus	acūtus sum	acūtī sumus
	acuistī	acuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	acuit	acuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	acueram	acuerāmus	acūtus eram	acūtī erāmus
	acuerās	acuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	acuerat	acuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	acuerō	acuerimus	acūtus erō	acūtī erimus
	acueris	acueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	acuerit	acuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	acuam	acuāmus	acuar	acuāmur
	acuās	acuātis	acuāris (-re)	acuāminī
	acuat	acuant	acuātur	acuantur
Impf.	acuerem	acuerēmus	acuerer	acuerēmur
	acuerēs	acuerētis	acuerēris (-re)	acuerēminī
	acueret	acuerent	acuerētur	acuerentur
Perf.	acuerim	acuerimus	acūtus sim	acūtī sīmus
	acueris	acueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	acuerit	acuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	acuissem	acuissēmus	acūtus essem	acūtī essēmus
	acuissēs	acuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	acuisset	acuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	acue	acuite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	acuere		acuī	
Perf.	acuisse		acūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	acūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		acūtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	acuens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			acūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	acūtūrus (-a, -um)		acuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND acuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE acūtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **acer, acris, acre** sharp; **acerbitas, -tatis, f.** bitterness; **acerbus, -a, -um** bitter; **acetum, -i n.** vinegar; **acidus, -a, -um** sour; **acies, -ei, f.** edge; **acrimonia, -ae, f.** sharpness; **acumen, -inis, n.** sharp point; **acus, -us, f.** needle; **acutus, -a, -um** sharpened

Model sentence: *Neminem totis mox castris quietum videres:* ***acuere*** *alii gladios, alii galeas buculasque scutorum.* —Livy

add

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	addō	addimus	addor	addimur
	addis	additis	adderis (-re)	addiminī
	addit	addunt	additur	adduntur
Impf.	addēbam	addēbāmus	addēbar	addēbāmur
	addēbās	addēbātis	addēbāris (-re)	addēbāminī
	addēbat	addēbant	addēbātur	addēbantur
Fut.	addam	addēmus	addar	addēmur
	addēs	addētis	addēris (-re)	addēminī
	addet	addent	addētur	addentur
Perf.	addidī	addidimus	additus sum	additī sumus
	addidistī	addidistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	addidit	addidērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	addideram	addiderāmus	additus eram	additī erāmus
	addiderās	addiderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	addiderat	addiderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	addiderō	addiderimus	additus erō	additī erimus
	addideris	addideritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	addiderit	addiderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	addam	addāmus	addar	addāmur
	addās	addātis	addāris (-re)	addāminī
	addat	addant	addātur	addantur
Impf.	adderem	adderēmus	adderer	adderēmur
	adderēs	adderētis	adderēris (-re)	adderēminī
	adderet	adderent	adderētur	adderentur
Perf.	addiderim	addiderimus	additus sim	additī sīmus
	addideris	addideritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	addiderit	addiderint	sit	sint
Plup.	addidissem	addidissēmus	additus essem	additī essēmus
	addidissēs	addidissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	addidisset	addidissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	adde	addite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	addere		addī	
Perf.	addidisse		additus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	additūrus (-a, -um) esse		additum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	addens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			additus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	additūrus (-a, -um)		addendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND addendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE additum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adduis** = addideris

Compounds and related words: **abdo (3)** to hide; **dedo (3)** to surrender; **indo (3)** to put in; **perdo (3)** to destroy; **prodo (3)** to betray; **reddo (3)** to restore; **subdo (3)** to subdue; **trado (3)** to hand over

Model sentence: *Adde manus in vincla meas.* —Ovid

approach

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	adeō	adīmus	adeor		adīmur	
	adīs	adītis	adīris (-re)		adīminī	
	adit	adeunt	adītur		adeuntur	
Impf.	adībam	adībāmus	adībar		adībāmur	
	adībās	adībātis	adībāris (-re)		adībāminī	
	adībat	adībant	adībātur		adībantur	
Fut.	adībō	adībimus	adībor		adībimur	
	adībis	adībitis	adīberis (-re)		adībiminī	
	adībit	adībunt	adībitur		adībuntur	
Perf.	adiī	adiimus	aditus	sum	aditī	sumus
	adiistī	adiistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	adiit	adiērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	adieram	adierāmus	aditus	eram	aditī	erāmus
	adierās	adierātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	adierat	adierant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	adierō	adierimus	aditus	erō	aditī	erimus
	adieris	adieritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	adierit	adierint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	adeam	adeāmus	adear		adeāmur	
	adeās	adeātis	adeāris (-re)		adeāminī	
	adeat	adeant	adeātur		adeantur	
Impf.	adīrem	adīrēmus	adīrer		adīrēmur	
	adīrēs	adīrētis	adīrēris (-re)		adīrēminī	
	adīret	adīrent	adīrētur		adīrentur	
Perf.	adierim	adierimus	aditus	sim	aditī	sīmus
	adieris	adieritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	adierit	adierint		sit		sint
Plup.	adīssem	adīssēmus	aditus	essem	aditī	essēmus
	adīssēs	adīssētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	adīsset	adīssent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	adī	adīte				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	adīre		adīrī			
Perf.	adīsse		aditus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	aditūrus (-a, -um) esse		aditum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	adiens, (-euntis)					
Perf.			aditus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	aditūrus (-a, -um)		adeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND adeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE aditum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adirier** = adiri; **adivi** = adii
Compounds and related words: **aditio, -onis, f.** approach; **aditus, -us, m.** approach
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Mille domos* ***adiere****, locum requiemque petentes, | mille domos clausere serae.* —Ovid

summon, furnish

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	adhibeō	adhibēmus	adhibeor		adhibēmur	
	adhibēs	adhibētis	adhibēris (-re)		adhibēminī	
	adhibet	adhibent	adhibētur		adhibentur	
Impf.	adhibēbam	adhibēbāmus	adhibēbar		adhibēbāmur	
	adhibēbās	adhibēbātis	adhibēbāris (-re)		adhibēbāminī	
	adhibēbat	adhibēbant	adhibēbātur		adhibēbantur	
Fut.	adhibēbō	adhibēbimus	adhibēbor		adhibēbimur	
	adhibēbis	adhibēbitis	adhibēberis (-re)		adhibēbiminī	
	adhibēbit	adhibēbunt	adhibēbitur		adhibēbuntur	
Perf.	adhibuī	adhibuimus	adhibitus	sum	adhibitī	sumus
	adhibuistī	adhibuistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	adhibuit	adhibuērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	adhibueram	adhibuerāmus	adhibitus	eram	adhibitī	erāmus
	adhibuerās	adhibuerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	adhibuerat	adhibuerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	adhibuerō	adhibuerimus	adhibitus	erō	adhibitī	erimus
	adhibueris	adhibueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	adhibuerit	adhibuerint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	adhibeam	adhibeāmus	adhibear		adhibeāmur	
	adhibeās	adhibeātis	adhibeāris (-re)		adhibeāminī	
	adhibeat	adhibeant	adhibeātur		adhibeantur	
Impf.	adhibērem	adhibērēmus	adhibērer		adhibērēmur	
	adhibērēs	adhibērētis	adhibērēris (-re)		adhibērēminī	
	adhibēret	adhibērent	adhibērētur		adhibērentur	
Perf.	adhibuerim	adhibuerimus	adhibitus	sim	adhibitī	sīmus
	adhibueris	adhibueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	adhibuerit	adhibuerint		sit		sint
Plup.	adhibuissem	adhibuissēmus	adhibitus	essem	adhibitī	essēmus
	adhibuissēs	adhibuissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	adhibuisset	adhibuissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	adhibē	adhibēte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	adhibēre		adhibērī			
Perf.	adhibuisse		adhibitus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	adhibitūrus (-a, -um) esse		adhibitum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	adhibens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			adhibitus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	adhibitūrus (-a, -um)		adhibendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND adhibendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE adhibitum, -ū

See **habeo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Nunc animum nobis* ***adhibe*** *veram ad rationem.* —Lucretius

add, throw toward

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	adiciō	adicimus	adicior	adicimur
	adicis	adicitis	adiceris (-re)	adiciminī
	adicit	adiciunt	adicitur	adiciuntur
Impf.	adiciēbam	adiciēbāmus	adiciēbar	adiciēbāmur
	adiciēbās	adiciēbātis	adiciēbāris (-re)	adiciēbāminī
	adiciēbat	adiciēbant	adiciēbātur	adiciēbantur
Fut.	adiciam	adiciēmus	adiciar	adiciēmur
	adiciēs	adiciētis	adiciēris (-re)	adiciēminī
	adiciet	adicient	adiciētur	adicientur
Perf.	adiēcī	adiēcimus	adiectus sum	adiectī sumus
	adiēcistī	adiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	adiēcit	adiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	adiēceram	adiēcerāmus	adiectus eram	adiectī erāmus
	adiēcerās	adiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	adiēcerat	adiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	adiēcerō	adiēcerimus	adiectus erō	adiectī erimus
	adiēceris	adiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	adiēcerit	adiēcerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	adiciam	adiciāmus	adiciar	adiciāmur
	adiciās	adiciātis	adiciāris (-re)	adiciāminī
	adiciat	adiciant	adiciātur	adiciantur
Impf.	adicerem	adicerēmus	adicerer	adicerēmur
	adicerēs	adicerētis	adicerēris (-re)	adicerēminī
	adiceret	adicerent	adicerētur	adicerentur
Perf.	adiēcerim	adiēcerimus	adiectus sim	adiectī sīmus
	adiēceris	adiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	adiēcerit	adiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	adiēcissem	adiēcissēmus	adiectus essem	adiectī essēmus
	adiēcissēs	adiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	adiēcisset	adiēcissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	adice	adicite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	adicere		adicī	
Perf.	adiēcisse		adiectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	adiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		adiectum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	adiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			adiectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	adiectūrus (-a, -um)		adiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND adiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE adiectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **adiectio, -onis, f.** addition; **adiectus, -us, m.** addition
See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Huc natas **adice** septem | et totidem iuvenis, et mox generosque nurusque.* —Ovid

take away, deprive

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	adimō	adimimus	adimor	adimimur
	adimis	adimitis	adimeris (-re)	adimiminī
	adimit	adimunt	adimitur	adimuntur
Impf.	adimēbam	adimēbāmus	adimēbar	adimēbāmur
	adimēbās	adimēbātis	adimēbāris (-re)	adimēbāminī
	adimēbāt	adimēbant	adimēbātur	adimēbantur
Fut.	adimam	adimēmus	adimar	adimēmur
	adimēs	adimētis	adimēris (-re)	adimēminī
	adimet	adiment	adimētur	adimentur
Perf.	adēmī	adēmimus	ademptus sum	ademptī sumus
	adēmistī	adēmistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	adēmit	adēmērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	adēmeram	adēmerāmus	ademptus eram	ademptī erāmus
	adēmerās	adēmerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	adēmerat	adēmerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	adēmerō	adēmerimus	ademptus erō	ademptī erimus
	adēmeris	adēmeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	adēmerit	adēmerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	adimam	adimāmus	adimar	adimāmur
	adimās	adimātis	adimāris (-re)	adimāminī
	adimat	adimant	adimātur	adimantur
Impf.	adimerem	adimerēmus	adimerer	adimerēmur
	adimerēs	adimerētis	adimerēris (-re)	adimerēminī
	adimeret	adimerent	adimerētur	adimerentur
Perf.	adēmerim	adēmerimus	ademptus sim	ademptī sīmus
	adēmeris	adēmeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	adēmerit	adēmerint	sit	sint
Plup.	adēmissem	adēmissēmus	ademptus essem	ademptī essemus
	adēmissēs	adēmissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	adēmisset	adēmissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	adime	adimite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	adimere		adimī	
Perf.	adēmisse		ademptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ademptūrus (-a, -um) esse		ademptum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	adimens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ademptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ademptūrus (-a, -um)		adimendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND adimendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ademptum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adempsit** = ademerit

Compounds and related words: **ademptio, -onis, f.** removal

See **emo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Testareturque deos hominesque hic, . . . ferrum atque arma iratis et pugnare cupientibus* ***adimi*** *militibus.* —Livy

attain, obtain

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	adipiscor	adipiscimur
	adipisceris (-re)	adipisciminī
	adipiscitur	adipiscuntur
Impf.	adipiscēbar	adipiscēbāmur
	adipiscēbāris (-re)	adipiscēbāminī
	adipiscēbātur	adipiscēbantur
Fut.	adipiscar	adipiscēmur
	adipiscēris (-re)	adipiscēminī
	adipiscētur	adipiscentur
Perf.	adeptus sum	adeptī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	adeptus eram	adeptī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	adeptus erō	adeptī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	adipiscar	adipiscāmur
	adipiscāris (-re)	adipiscāminī
	adipiscātur	adipiscantur
Impf.	adipiscerer	adipiscerēmur
	adipiscerēris (-re)	adipiscerēminī
	adipiscerētur	adipiscerentur
Perf.	adeptus sum	adeptī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	adeptus essem	adeptī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	adipiscere	adipisciminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	adipiscī
Perf.	adeptus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	adeptūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	adipiscens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	adeptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	adeptūrus (-a, -um)	adipiscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND adipiscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE adeptum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **adeptio, onis, f.** attainment
Model sentence: *Litteras ad exercitus tamquam* ***adepto*** *principatu misit.* —Tacitus

grow up

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	adolescō	adolescimus
	adolescis	adolescitis
	adolescit	adolescunt
Impf.	adolescēbam	adolescēbāmus
	adolescēbās	adolescēbātis
	adolescēbat	adolescēbant
Fut.	adolescam	adolescēmus
	adolescēs	adolescētis
	adolescēt	adolescēnt
Perf.	adolēvī	adolēvimus
	adolēvistī	adolēvistis
	adolēvit	adolēvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	adolēveram	adolēverāmus
	adolēverās	adolēverātis
	adolēverat	adolēverant
Fut. Perf.	adolēverō	adolēverimus
	adolēveris	adolēveritis
	adolēverit	adolēverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	adolescam	adolescāmus
	adolescās	adolescātis
	adolescat	adolescant
Impf.	adolescerem	adolescerēmus
	adolescerēs	adolescerētis
	adolesceret	adolescerent
Perf.	adolēverim	adolēverimus
	adolēveris	adolēveritis
	adolēverit	adolēverint
Plup.	adolēvissem	adolēvissēmus
	adolēvissēs	adolēvissētis
	adolēvisset	adolēvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	adolesce	adolescite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	adolescere
Perf.	adolēvisse
Fut.	adultūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	adolescens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		adultus (-a, -um)
Fut.	adultūrus (-a, -um)	adolescendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND adolescendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE adultum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adolesse** = adolevisse; **adolui** = adolevi

Compounds and related words: **adoleo, -ēre, -ui** magnify; **adulescens (adolescens), -ntis, m.** young man; **adulescentia, -ae, f.** youth; **adultus, -a, -um** mature

Model sentence: *Ita geniti itaque educati, cum primum* ***adolevit*** *aetas, venando peragrare saltus.* —Livy

be present

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	adsum	adsumus
	ades	adestis
	adest	adsunt
Impf.	aderam	aderāmus
	aderās	aderātis
	aderat	aderant
Fut.	aderō	aderimus
	aderis	aderitis
	aderit	aderunt
Perf.	adfuī	adfuimus
	adfuistī	adfuistis
	adfuit	adfuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	adfueram	adfuerāmus
	adfuerās	adfuerātis
	adfuerat	adfuerant
Fut. Perf.	adfuerō	adfuerimus
	adfueris	adfueritis
	adfuerit	adfuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	adsim	adsīmus
	adsīs	adsītis
	adsit	adsint
Impf.	adessem (adforem)	adessēmus (adforēmus)
	adessēs (adforēs)	adessētis (adforētis)
	adesset (adforet)	adessent (adforent)
Perf.	adfuerim	adfuerimus
	adfueris	adfueritis
	adfuerit	adfuerint
Plup.	adfuissem	adfuissēmus
	adfuissēs	adfuissētis
	adfuisset	adfuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	ades	adeste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	adesse
Perf.	adfuisse
Fut.	adfutūrus (-a, -um) esse (adfore)

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.		
Perf.		
Fut.	adfutūrus (-a, -um)	

Alternate forms: **adsiem** = adsim; **adsient** = adsint; **adsiet** = adsit; **afui** = adfui; **arfui** = adfui; **arfuise** = adfuisse; **assum** = adsum

See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Auctor adest.* —Martial

build

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	aedificō	aedificāmus	aedificor		aedificāmur	
	aedificās	aedificātis	aedificāris (-re)		aedificāminī	
	aedificat	aedificant	aedificātur		aedificantur	
Impf.	aedificābam	aedificābāmus	aedificābar		aedificābāmur	
	aedificābās	aedificābātis	aedificābāris (-re)		aedificābāminī	
	aedificābat	aedificābant	aedificābātur		aedificābantur	
Fut.	aedificābō	aedificābimus	aedificābor		aedificābimur	
	aedificābis	aedificābitis	aedificāberis (-re)		aedificābiminī	
	aedificābit	aedificābunt	aedificābitur		aedificābuntur	
Perf.	aedificāvī	aedificāvimus	aedificātus	sum	aedificātī	sumus
	aedificāvistī	aedificāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	aedificāvit	aedificāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	aedificāveram	aedificāverāmus	aedificātus	eram	aedificātī	erāmus
	aedificāverās	aedificāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	aedificāverat	aedificāverant		erat		erant
Fut.	aedificāverō	aedificāverimus	aedificātus	erō	aedificātī	erimus
Perf.	aedificāveris	aedificāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	aedificāverit	aedificāverint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	aedificem	aedificēmus	aedificer		aedificēmur	
	aedificēs	aedificētis	aedificēris (-re)		aedificēminī	
	aedificet	aedificent	aedificētur		aedificentur	
Impf.	aedificārem	aedificārēmus	aedificārer		aedificārēmur	
	aedificārēs	aedificārētis	aedificārēris (-re)		aedificārēminī	
	aedificāret	aedificārent	aedificārētur		aedificārentur	
Perf.	aedificāverim	aedificāverimus	aedificātus	sim	aedificātī	sīmus
	aedificāveris	aedificāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	aedificāverit	aedificāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	aedificāvissem	aedificāvissēmus	aedificātus	essem	aedificātī	essēmus
	aedificāvissēs	aedificāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	aedificāvisset	aedificāvissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	aedificā	aedificāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	aedificāre	aedificārī
Perf.	aedificāvisse	aedificātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	aedificātūrus (-a, -um) esse	aedificātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	aedificans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		aedificātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	aedificātūrus (-a, -um)	aedificandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND aedificandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE aedificātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **aedes, is, f.** temple; **aedes, -ium, f.** house; **aedicula, -ae, f.** shrine; **aedificatio, -onis, f.** building; **aedificator, -is, m.** builder; **aedificium, -i, n.** building; **aedilis, -is, m.** aedile; **facio, -ere, feci, factum** make

Model sentence: *Divina natura dedit agros, ars humana **aedificavit** urbes.* —Varro

make or be equal or level

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	aequō	aequāmus	aequor	aequāmur
	aequās	aequātis	aequāris (-re)	aequāminī
	aequat	aequant	aequātur	aequantur
Impf.	aequābam	aequābāmus	aequābar	aequābāmur
	aequābās	aequābātis	aequābāris (-re)	aequābāminī
	aequābat	aequābant	aequābātur	aequābantur
Fut.	aequābō	aequābimus	aequābor	aequābimur
	aequābis	aequābitis	aequāberis (-re)	aequābiminī
	aequābit	aequābunt	aequābitur	aequābuntur
Perf.	aequāvī	aequāvimus	aequātus sum	aequātī sumus
	aequāvistī	aequāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	aequāvit	aequāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	aequāveram	aequāverāmus	aequātus eram	aequātī erāmus
	aequāverās	aequāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	aequāverat	aequāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	aequāverō	aequāverimus	aequātus erō	aequātī erimus
	aequāveris	aequāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	aequāverit	aequāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	aequem	aequēmus	aequer	aequēmur
	aequēs	aequētis	aequēris (-re)	aequēminī
	aequet	aequent	aequētur	aequentur
Impf.	aequārem	aequārēmus	aequārer	aequārēmur
	aequārēs	aequārētis	aequārēris (-re)	aequārēminī
	aequāret	aequārent	aequārētur	aequārentur
Perf.	aequāverim	aequāverimus	aequātus sim	aequātī sīmus
	aequāveris	aequāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	aequāverit	aequāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	aequāvissem	aequāvissēmus	aequātus essem	aequātī essēmus
	aequāvissēs	aequāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	aequāvisset	aequāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	aequā	aequāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	aequāre		aequārī	
Perf.	aequāvisse		aequātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	aequātūrus (-a, -um) esse		aequātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	aequans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			aequātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	aequātūrus (-a, -um)		aequandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND aequandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE aequātum, -ū

Usage notes: may be used with a **dative** or *cum* and the **ablative**

Compounds and related words: **adaeque** in like manner; **adaequo (1)** make equal with; **aequalis, -e** level; **aequalitas, -tatis, f.** evenness; **aequanimitas, -tatis, f.** impartiality; **aequitas, -tatis, f.** fairness; **aequor, -is, n.** sea; **aequus, -a, -um** equal; **iniquitas, -tatis, f.** inequality; **iniquus, -a, -um** unequal

Model sentence: *Carthaginienses Capuae amissae Tarentum captum **aequabant**.* —Livy

be hot, heave

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	aestuō	aestuāmus
	aestuās	aestuātis
	aestuat	aestuant
Impf.	aestuābam	aestuābāmus
	aestuābās	aestuābātis
	aestuābat	aestuābant
Fut.	aestuābō	aestuāmus
	aestuābis	aestuābitis
	aestuābit	aestuābunt
Perf.	aestuāvī	aestuāvimus
	aestuāvistī	aestuāvistis
	aestuāvit	aestuāvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	aestuāveram	aestuāverāmus
	aestuāverās	aestuāverātis
	aestuāverat	aestuāverant
Fut. Perf.	aestuāverō	aestuāverimus
	aestuāveris	aestuāveritis
	aestuāverit	aestuāverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	aestuem	aestuēmus
	aestuēs	aestuētis
	aestuet	aestuent
Impf.	aestuārem	aestuārēmus
	aestuārēs	aestuārētis
	aestuāret	aestuārent
Perf.	aestuāverim	aestuāverimus
	aestuāveris	aestuāveritis
	aestuāverit	aestuāverint
Plup.	aestuāvissem	aestuāvissēmus
	aestuāvissēs	aestuāvissētis
	aestuāvisset	aestuāvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	aestuā	aestuāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	aestuāre
Perf.	aestuāvisse
Fut.	aestuātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	aestuans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		aestuātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	aestuātūrus (-a, -um)	aestuandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND aestuandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE aestuātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **aestas, -tatis, f.** summer; **aestifer, -a, -um** heat-bearing; **aestivo (1)** to pass the summer; **aestivus, -a, -um** pertaining to summer; **aestuarium, -i, n.** estuary; **aestuosus, -a, -um** hot; **aestus, -us, m.** heat, seething, tide

Model sentence: *Nunc dum occasio est, dum scribilitae **aestuant**, occurrite.* —Plautus

afferō

afferō, afferre, attulī, allātum

bring to, report

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	afferō	afferimus	afferor		afferimur	
	affers	affertis	afferris (-re)		afferiminī	
	affert	afferunt	affertur		afferuntur	
Impf.	afferēbam	afferēbāmus	afferēbar		afferēbāmur	
	afferēbās	afferēbātis	afferēbāris (-re)		afferēbāminī	
	afferēbat	afferēbant	afferēbātur		afferēbantur	
Fut.	afferam	afferēmus	afferar		afferēmur	
	afferēs	afferētis	afferēris (-re)		afferēminī	
	afferet	afferent	afferētur		afferentur	
Perf.	attulī	attulimus	allātus	sum	allātī	sumus
	attulistī	attulistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	attulit	attulērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	attuleram	attulerāmus	allātus	eram	allātī	erāmus
	attulerās	attulerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	attulerat	attulerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	attulerō	attulerimus	allātus	erō	allātī	erimus
	attuleris	attuleritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	attulerit	attulerint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	afferam	afferāmus	afferar		afferāmur	
	afferās	afferātis	afferāris (-re)		afferāminī	
	afferat	afferant	afferātur		afferantur	
Impf.	afferrem	afferrēmus	afferrer		afferrēmur	
	afferrēs	afferrētis	afferrēris (-re)		afferrēminī	
	afferret	afferrent	afferrētur		afferrentur	
Perf.	attulerim	attulerimus	allātus	sim	allātī	sīmus
	attuleris	attuleritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	attulerit	attulerint		sit		sint
Plup.	attulissem	attulissēmus	allātus	essem	allātī	essēmus
	attulissēs	attulissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	attulisset	attulissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	affer	afferte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	afferre	afferrī
Perf.	attulisse	allātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	allātūrus (-a, -um) esse	allātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	afferens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		allātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	allātūrus (-a, -um)	afferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND afferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE allātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adfero** = affero; **adferre** = afferre; **adlatum** = allatum; **adtuli** = attuli

See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Statim* ***allatae sunt*** *amphorae vitreae diligenter gypsatae.* —Petronius

strike, ruin, lessen

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	afflīgō	afflīgimus	afflīgor		afflīgimur	
	afflīgis	afflīgitis	afflīgeris (-re)		afflīgiminī	
	afflīgit	afflīgunt	afflīgitur		afflīguntur	
Impf.	afflīgēbam	afflīgēbāmus	afflīgēbar		afflīgēbāmur	
	afflīgēbās	afflīgēbātis	afflīgēbāris (-re)		afflīgēbāminī	
	afflīgēbat	afflīgēbant	afflīgēbātur		afflīgēbantur	
Fut.	afflīgam	afflīgēmus	afflīgar		afflīgēmur	
	afflīgēs	afflīgētis	afflīgēris (-re)		afflīgēminī	
	afflīget	afflīgent	afflīgētur		afflīgentur	
Perf.	afflixī	afflixīmus	afflictus	sum	afflictī	sumus
	afflixistī	afflixistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	afflixit	afflixērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	afflixeram	afflixerāmus	afflictus	eram	afflictī	erāmus
	afflixerās	afflixerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	afflixerat	afflixerant		erat		erant
Fut.	afflixerō	afflixerimus	afflictus	erō	afflictī	erimus
Perf.	afflixeris	afflixeritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	afflixerit	afflixerint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	afflīgam	afflīgāmus	afflīgar		afflīgāmur	
	afflīgās	afflīgātis	afflīgāris (-re)		afflīgāminī	
	afflīgat	afflīgant	afflīgātur		afflīgantur	
Impf.	afflīgerem	afflīgerēmus	afflīgerer		afflīgerēmur	
	afflīgerēs	afflīgerētis	afflīgerēris (-re)		afflīgerēminī	
	afflīgeret	afflīgerent	afflīgerētur		afflīgerentur	
Perf.	afflixerim	afflixerimus	afflictus	sim	afflictī	sīmus
	afflixeris	afflixeritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	afflixerit	afflixerint		sit		sint
Plup.	afflixissem	afflixissēmus	afflictus	essem	afflictī	essēmus
	afflixissēs	afflixissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	afflixisset	afflixissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	afflīge	afflīgite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	afflīgere		afflīgī			
Perf.	afflixisse		afflictus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	afflictūrus (-a, -um) esse		afflictum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	afflīgens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			afflictus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	afflictūrus (-a, -um)		afflīgendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND afflīgendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE afflictum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adfligo** = affligo; **afflixint** = afflixerint

Compounds and related words: **afflicto (1)** harass; **afflictor, -is, m.** agitator; **afflictus, -a, -um** damaged; **confligo (3)** smash together

Model sentence: *Te ad terram, scelus, **adfligam**.* —Plautus

speak to, address

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.		affāmur
	affāris (-re)	affāminī
	affātur	affantur
Impf.		
Fut.		
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.		
Impf.		
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	affāre	affāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	affārī
Perf.	affātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.		
Perf.	affātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.		

Usage notes: defective
Alternate forms: **adfor** = affor
Compounds and related words: **affatus, -us, m.** a speech
Model sentence: *Sic miser* ***adfatus*** *dicitur undas: "Parcite dum propero, mergite cum redeo."* —Martial

attack

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	aggredior	aggredimur
	aggrederis (-re)	aggrediminī
	aggreditur	aggrediuntur
Impf.	aggrediēbar	aggrediēbāmur
	aggrediēbāris (-re)	aggrediēbāminī
	aggrediēbātur	aggrediēbantur
Fut.	aggrediar	aggrediēmur
	aggrediēris (-re)	aggrediēminī
	aggrediētur	aggredientur
Perf.	aggressus sum	aggressī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	aggressus eram	aggressī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	aggressus erō	aggressī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	aggrediar	aggrediāmur
	aggrediāris (-re)	aggrediāminī
	aggrediātur	aggrediantur
Impf.	aggrederer	aggrederēmur
	aggrederēris (-re)	aggrederēminī
	aggrederētur	aggrederentur
Perf.	aggressus sim	aggressī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	aggressus essem	aggressī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	aggredere	aggrediminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	aggredī
Perf.	aggressus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	aggressūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	aggrediens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	aggressus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	aggressūrus (-a, -um)	aggrediendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND aggrediendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE aggressum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adgredior,** etc. = aggredior, etc.; **adgredire** = aggrederis; **adgrediri** = aggredi; **adgredirier** = aggredi; **adgretus** = aggressus

Compounds and related words: **aggressio, -onis, f.** introduction (to a speech)

See **gradior** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Quis audeat bene comitatum **adgredi?*** —Cicero

do, drive

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	agō	agimus	agor		agimur	
	agis	agitis	ageris (-re)		agiminī	
	agit	agunt	agitur		aguntur	
Impf.	agēbam	agēbāmus	agēbar		agēbāmur	
	agēbās	agēbātis	agēbāris (-re)		agēbāminī	
	agēbat	agēbant	agēbātur		agēbantur	
Fut.	agam	agēmus	agar		agēmur	
	agēs	agētis	agēris		agēminī	
	aget	agent	agētur		agentur	
Perf.	ēgī	ēgimus	actus	sum	actī	sumus
	ēgistī	ēgistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	ēgit	ēgērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	ēgeram	ēgerāmus	actus	eram	actī	erāmus
	ēgerās	ēgerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	ēgerat	ēgerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ēgerō	ēgerimus	actus	erō	actī	erimus
	ēgeris	ēgeritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	ēgerit	ēgerint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	agam	agāmus	agar		agāmur	
	agās	agātis	agāris (-re)		agāminī	
	agat	agant	agātur		agantur	
Impf.	agerem	agerēmus	agerer		agerēmur	
	agerēs	agerētis	agerēris (-re)		agerēminī	
	ageret	agerent	agerētur		agerentur	
Perf.	ēgerim	ēgerimus	actus	sim	actī	sīmus
	ēgeris	ēgeritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	ēgerit	ēgerint		sit		sint
Plup.	ēgissem	ēgissēmus	actus	essem	actī	essēmus
	ēgissēs	ēgissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	ēgisset	ēgissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	age	agite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	agere		agī			
Perf.	ēgisse		actus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	āctūrus (-a, -um) esse		actum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	agens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			actus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	actūrus (-a, -um)		agendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND agendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE actum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

agō

Related Words

actio, actionis, f. action

actor, actoris, m. driver

agito, agitare, agitavi, agitatum to drive

agmen, agminis, n. procession, marching column

exactus, exacta, exactum precise

Expressions

res agere to take care of business

gratias agere to thank

quid agis? how are you?

se agere to go

animam agere to die

age! c'mon!

This is one of the busiest verbs in the entire language, which is fitting since its central meaning is to be busy at something. Translating it simply as *do* doesn't even begin to cover the broad range of its uses. How best to translate it depends on the context in which it appears since English often has special verbs for various situations. For example, **equos agere** means *to drive horses* (not *do* them), **gratias agere** is *to give thanks*, and the command **age!** is like the English *c'mon!*

This verb is also busy in that it appears in very many compounds as you see below.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
agier = agi
axim = egerim
axit = egerit

COMPOUNDS:
abigo, abigere, abegi, abactum to drive away

cogo, cogere, coegi, coactum to force

dego, degere, degi to pass time

exigo, exigere, exegi, exactum to drive out

perago, peragere, peregi, peractum to complete

redigo, redigere, redegi, redactum to bring back

satago, satagere to be very busy

subigo, subigere, subegi, subactum to compel

transigo, transigere, transegi, transactum to complete

MODEL SENTENCE:
Hos super advenit Volsca de gente Camilla agmen ***agens*** *equitum.* —Vergil

say, affirm

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	āiō (āiiō)	
	ais	
	ait	āiunt
Impf.	āiēbam (aibam)	āiēbāmus (aibāmus)
	āiēbās (aibās)	āiēbātis (aibātis)
	āiēbat (aibat)	āiēbant (aibant)
Fut.		
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.		
	āiās	
	āiat	āiant
Impf.		
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	aī

INFINITIVE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	āiens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: defective
Alternate forms: **aibam** = aiebam; **aiio** = aio; **ain** = aisne
Model sentence: *Ad caelum liventia bracchia tollens, | "Pascere, crudelis, nostro, Latona, dolere, | pascere," **ait.*** —Ovid

nourish, cherish

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	alō	alimus	alor		alimur	
	alis	alitis	aleris (-re)		aliminī	
	alit	alunt	alitur		aluntur	
Impf.	alēbam	alēbāmus	alēbar		alēbāmur	
	alēbās	alēbātis	alēbāris (-re)		alēbāminī	
	alēbat	alēbant	alēbātur		alēbantur	
Fut.	alam	alēmus	alar		alēmur	
	alēs	alētis	alēris (-re)		alēminī	
	alet	alent	alētur		alentur	
Perf.	aluī	aluimus	altus	sum	altī	sumus
	aluistī	aluistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	aluit	aluērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	alueram	aluerāmus	altus	eram	altī	erāmus
	aluerās	aluerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	aluerat	aluerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	aluerō	aluerimus	altus	erō	altī	erimus
	alueris	alueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	aluerit	aluerint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	alam	alāmus	alar		alāmur	
	alās	alātis	alāris (-re)		alāminī	
	alat	alant	alātur		alantur	
Impf.	alerem	alerēmus	alerer		alerēmur	
	alerēs	alerētis	alerēris (-re)		alerēminī	
	aleret	alerent	alerētur		alerentur	
Perf.	aluerim	aluerimus	altus	sim	altī	sīmus
	alueris	alueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	aluerit	aluerint		sit		sint
Plup.	aluissem	aluissēmus	altus	essem	altī	essēmus
	aluissēs	aluissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	aluisset	aluissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	ale	alite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	alere	alī
Perf.	aluisse	altus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	altūrus (-a, -um) esse	altum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	alens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		altus (-a, -um)
Fut.	altūrus (-a, -um)	alendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND alendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE altum, -ū

Alternate forms: **alitus** = altus

Compounds and related words: **altilis, -e** fattened; **altitudo, -dinis, f.** height, depth; **altor, -is, m.** foster-father; **altrix, -tricis, f.** foster-mother; **altus, -a, -um** high, deep; **alumnus, -i, m.** fosterling

Model sentence: *Animus se ipse alit.* —Seneca

go around, surround

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	ambiō	ambīmus	ambior		ambīmur	
	ambīs	ambītis	ambīris (-re)		ambīminī	
	ambit	ambiunt	ambītur		ambiuntur	
Impf.	ambiēbam	ambiēbāmus	ambiēbar		ambiēbāmur	
	ambiēbās	ambiēbātis	ambiēbāris (-re)		ambiēbāminī	
	ambiēbat	ambiēbant	ambiēbātur		ambiēbantur	
Fut.	ambiam	ambiēmus	ambiar		ambiēmur	
	ambiēs	ambiētis	ambiēris (-re)		ambiēminī	
	ambiet	ambient	ambiētur		ambientur	
Perf.	ambiī	ambiimus	ambītus	sum	ambītī	sumus
	ambiistī	ambiistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	ambiit	ambiērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	ambieram	ambierāmus	ambītus	eram	ambītī	erāmus
	ambierās	ambierātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	ambierat	ambierant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ambierō	ambierimus	ambītus	erō	ambītī	erimus
	ambieris	ambieritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	ambierit	ambierint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	ambiam	ambiāmus	ambiar		ambiāmur	
	ambiās	ambiātis	ambiāris (-re)		ambiāminī	
	ambiat	ambiant	ambiātur		ambiantur	
Impf.	ambīrem	ambīrēmus	ambīrer		ambīrēmur	
	ambīrēs	ambīrētis	ambīrēris (-re)		ambīrēminī	
	ambīret	ambīrent	ambīrētur		ambīrentur	
Perf.	ambierim	ambierimus	ambītus	sim	ambītī	sīmus
	ambieris	ambieritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	ambierit	ambierint		sit		sint
Plup.	ambiissem	ambiissēmus	ambītus	essem	ambītī	essēmus
	ambiissēs	ambiissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	ambiisset	ambiissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	ambī	ambīte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	ambīre		ambīrī			
Perf.	ambiisse		ambītus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	ambītūrus (-a, -um) esse		ambītum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	ambiens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			ambītus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	ambītūrus (-a, -um)		ambiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND ambiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ambītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **ambibat** = ambiebat; **ambivi** = ambii

Compounds and related words: **ambitio, -onis, f.** canvassing for office; **ambitiosus, -a, -um** ambitious; **ambitus, -us, m.** circuit, bribery

Model sentence: *Virtute **ambire** oportet, non fautoribus.* —Plautus

walk, navigate

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	ambulō	ambulāmus		
	ambulās	ambulātis		
	ambulat	ambulant	ambulātur	ambulantur
Impf.	ambulābam	ambulābāmus		
	ambulābās	ambulābātis		
	ambulābat	ambulābant	ambulābātur	ambulābantur
Fut.	ambulābō	ambulābimus		
	ambulābis	ambulābitis		
	ambulābit	ambulābunt	ambulābitur	ambulābutur
Perf.	ambulāvī	ambulāvimus		
	ambulāvistī	ambulāvistis		
	ambulāvit	ambulāvērunt (-ēre)	ambulātus (-ae, -a) est	ambulātī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	ambulāveram	ambulāverāmus		
	ambulāverās	ambulāverātis		
	ambulāverat	ambulāverant	ambulātus (-ae, -a) erat	ambulātī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	ambulāverō	ambulāverimus		
	ambulāveris	ambulāveritis		
	ambulāverit	ambulāverint	ambulātus (-ae, -a) erit	ambulātī (-ae, -a) erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	ambulem	ambulēmus		
	ambulēs	ambulētis		
	ambulet	ambulent	ambulētur	
Impf.	ambulārem	ambulārēmus		
	ambulārēs	ambulārētis		
	ambulāret	ambulārent	ambulārētur	
Perf.	ambulāverim	ambulāverimus		
	ambulāveris	ambulāveritis		
	ambulāverit	ambulāverint	ambulātus (-ae, -a) sit	ambulātī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	ambulāvissem	ambulāvissēmus		
	ambulāvissēs	ambulāvissētis		
	ambulāvisset	ambulāvissent	ambulātus (-ae, -a) esset	ambulātī (-ae, -a) essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	ambulā	ambulāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	ambulāre		ambulārī	
Perf.	ambulāvisse		ambulātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ambulātūrus (-a, -um) esse		ambulātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	ambulans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ambulātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ambulātūrus (-a, -um)		ambulandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ambulandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ambulātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **adambulo (1)** to walk by; **ambulacrum, -i, n.** a shady walkway; **ambulatio, -onis, f.** a walk; **ambulator, -is, m.** a walker; **deambulo (1)** to take a walk;
Model sentence: *Melissa mea mirari coepit, quod tam sero* ***ambularem****.* —Petronius

clothe, conceal

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	amiciō	amicīmus	amicior	amicīmur
	amicīs	amicītis	amicīris (-re)	amicīminī
	amicit	amiciunt	amicītur	amiciuntur
Impf.	amiciēbam	amiciēbāmus	amiciēbar	amiciēbāmur
	amiciēbās	amiciēbātis	amiciēbāris (-re)	amiciēbāminī
	amiciēbat	amiciēbant	amiciēbātur	amiciēbantur
Fut.	amiciam	amiciēmus	amiciar	amiciēmur
	amiciēs	amiciētis	amiciēris (-re)	amiciēminī
	amiciet	amicient	amiciētur	amicientur
Perf.	amicuī	amicuimus	amictus sum	amictī sumus
	amicuistī	amicuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	amicuit	amicuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	amicueram	amicuerāmus	amictus eram	amictī erāmus
	amicuerās	amicuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	amicuerat	amicuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	amicuerō	amicuerimus	amictus erō	amictī erimus
	amicueris	amicueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	amicuerit	amicuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	amiciam	amiciāmus	amiciar	amiciāmur
	amiciās	amiciātis	amiciāris (-re)	amiciāminī
	amiciat	amiciant	amiciātur	amiciantur
Impf.	amicīrem	amicīrēmus	amicīrer	amicīrēmur
	amicīrēs	amicīrētis	amicīrēris (-re)	amicīrēminī
	amicīret	amicīrent	amicīrētur	amicīrentur
Perf.	amicuerim	amicuerimus	amictus sim	amictī sīmus
	amicueris	amicueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	amicuerit	amicuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	amicuissem	amicuissēmus	amictus essem	amictī essēmus
	amicuissēs	amicuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	amicuisset	amicuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	amicī	amicīte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	amicīre		amicīrī	
Perf.	amicuisse		amictus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	amictūrus (-a, -um) esse		amictum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	amiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			amictus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	amictūrus (-a, -um)		amiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND amiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE amictum, -ū

Usage notes: Passive forms often used with middle sense.
Alternate forms: **amicibor** = amiciar; **amicisse** = amicuisse; **amixi** = amicui
Model sentence: *Ibat ovis lana corpus **amicta** sua.* —Ovid

amō, amāre, amāvī, amātum **amō**

like, love

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	amō	amāmus	amor	amāmur
	amās	amātis	amāris (-re)	amāminī
	amat	amant	amātur	amantur
Impf.	amābam	amābāmus	amābar	amābāmur
	amābās	amābātis	amābāris (-re)	amābāminī
	amābat	amābant	amābātur	amābantur
Fut.	amābō	amābimus	amābor	amābimur
	amābis	amābitis	amāberis (-re)	amābiminī
	amābit	amābunt	amābitur	amābuntur
Perf.	amāvī	amāvimus	amātus sum	amātī sumus
	amāvistī	amāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	amāvit	amāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	amāveram	amāverāmus	amātus eram	amātī erāmus
	amāverās	amāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	amāverat	amāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	amāverō	amāverimus	amātus erō	amātī erimus
	amāveris	amāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	amāverit	amāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	amem	amēmus	amer	amēmur
	amēs	amētis	amēris (-re)	amēminī
	amet	ament	amētur	amentur
Impf.	amārem	amārēmus	amārer	amārēmur
	amārēs	amārētis	amārēris (-re)	amārēminī
	amāret	amārent	amārētur	amārentur
Perf.	amāverim	amāverimus	amātus sim	amātī sīmus
	amāveris	amāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	amāverit	amāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	amāvissem	amāvissēmus	amātus essem	amātī essēmus
	amāvissēs	amāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	amāvisset	amāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	amā	amāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	amāre		amārī	
Perf.	amāvisse		amātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	amātūrus (-a, -um) esse		amātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	amans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			amātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	amātūrus (-a, -um)		amandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND amandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE amātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **amasse** = amavisse; **amasso** = amavero

Compounds and related words: **adamo (1)** to fall in love; **amabilis, -e** loveable; **amator, -is, m.** lover; **amicitia, -ae, f.** friendship; **amicus/-a, -i/-ae, m./f.** friend; **amicus, -a, -um** friendly; **amor, -is, m.** love; **inimicus/-a, -i/-ae, m./f.** enemy; **inimicus, -a, -um,** hostile

Model sentence: *Tu me **amas**, ego te **amo**.* —Plautus

nod, give assent

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	annuō	annuimus
	annuis	annuitis
	annuit	annuunt
Impf.	annuēbam	annuēbāmus
	annuēbās	annuēbātis
	annuēbat	annuēbant
Fut.	annuam	annuēmus
	annuēs	annuētis
	annuēt	annuēnt
Perf.	annuī	annuimus
	annuistī	annuistis
	annuit	annuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	annueram	annuerāmus
	annuerās	annuerātis
	annuerat	annuerant
Fut. Perf.	annuerō	annuerimus
	annueris	annueritis
	annuerit	annuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	annuam	annuāmus
	annuās	annuātis
	annuat	annuant
Impf.	annuerem	annuerēmus
	annuerēs	annuerētis
	annueret	annuerent
Perf.	annuerim	annuerimus
	annueris	annueritis
	annuerit	annuerint
Plup.	annuissem	annuissēmus
	annuissēs	annuissētis
	annuisset	annuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	annue	annuite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	annuere
Perf.	annuisse
Fut.	annūtūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	annuens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		annūtus (-a, -um)
Fut.	annūtūrus (-a, -um)	annuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND annuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE annūtum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**
Alternate forms: **adnuo** = annuo; **annuvi** = annui
Compounds and related words: **abnuo (3)** refuse by a nod; **abnuto (1)** refuse by a nod repeatedly; **numen, -inis, n.** divine will; **nuto (1)** nod; **nutus, -us, m.** nod
Model sentence: *Adnuit oranti Neptunus et abstulit illis.* —Ovid

open, uncover

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	aperiō	aperīmus	aperior		aperīmur	
	aperīs	aperītis	aperīris (-re)		aperīminī	
	aperit	aperiunt	aperītur		aperiuntur	
Impf.	aperiēbam	aperiēbāmus	aperiēbar		aperiēbāmur	
	aperiēbās	aperiēbātis	aperiēbāris (-re)		aperiēbāminī	
	aperiēbat	aperiēbant	aperiēbātur		aperiēbantur	
Fut.	aperiam	aperiēmus	aperiar		aperiēmur	
	aperiēs	aperiētis	aperiēris (-re)		aperiēminī	
	aperiet	aperient	aperiētur		aperientur	
Perf.	aperuī	aperuimus	apertus	sum	apertī	sumus
	aperuistī	aperuistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	aperuit	aperuērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	aperueram	aperuerāmus	apertus	eram	apertī	erāmus
	aperuerās	aperuerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	aperuerat	aperuerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	aperuerō	aperuerimus	apertus	erō	apertī	erimus
	aperueris	aperueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	aperuerit	aperuerint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	aperiam	aperiāmus	aperiar		aperiāmur	
	aperiās	aperiātis	aperiāris (-re)		aperiāminī	
	aperiat	aperiant	aperiātur		aperiantur	
Impf.	aperīrem	aperīrēmus	aperīrer		aperīrēmur	
	aperīrēs	aperīrētis	aperīrēris (-re)		aperīrēminī	
	aperīret	aperīrent	aperīrētur		aperīrentur	
Perf.	aperuerim	aperuerimus	apertus	sim	apertī	sīmus
	aperueris	aperueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	aperuerit	aperuerint		sit		sint
Plup.	aperuissem	aperuissēmus	apertus	essem	apertī	essēmus
	aperuissēs	aperuissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	aperuisset	aperuissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	aperī	aperīte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	aperīre		aperīrī			
Perf.	aperuisse		apertus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	apertūrus (-a, -um) esse		apertum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	aperiens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			apertus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	apertūrus (-a, -um)		aperiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND aperiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE apertum, -ū

Alternate forms: **aperibo** = aperiam
Compounds and related words: **adaperio (4)** open fully; **aperte** openly; **aperto (1)** lay open
Model sentence: *Incustoditis et* ***apertis****, Lesbia, semper liminibus peccas nec tua furta tegis.* —Martial

name

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	appellō	appellāmus	appellor	appellāmur
	appellās	appellātis	appellāris (-re)	appellāminī
	appellat	appellant	appellātur	appellantur
Impf.	appellābam	appellābāmus	appellābar	appellābāmur
	appellābās	appellābātis	appellābāris (-re)	appellābāminī
	appellābat	appellābant	appellābātur	appellābantur
Fut.	appellābō	appellābimus	appellābor	appellābimur
	appellābis	appellābitis	appellāberis (-re)	appellābiminī
	appellābit	appellābunt	appellābitur	appellābuntur
Perf.	appellāvī	appellāvimus	appellātus sum	appellātī sumus
	appellāvistī	appellāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	appellāvit	appellāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	appellāveram	appellāverāmus	appellātus eram	appellātī erāmus
	appellāverās	appellāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	appellāverat	appellāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	appellāverō	appellāverimus	appellātus erō	appellātī erimus
	appellāveris	appellāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	appellāverit	appellāverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	appellem	appellēmus	appeller	appellēmur
	appellēs	appellētis	appellēris (-re)	appellēminī
	appellet	appellent	appellētur	appellentur
Impf.	appellārem	appellārēmus	appellārer	appellārēmur
	appellārēs	appellārētis	appellārēris (-re)	appellārēminī
	appellāret	appellārent	appellārētur	appellārentur
Perf.	appellāverim	appellāverimus	appellātus sim	appellātī sīmus
	appellāveris	appellāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	appellāverit	appellāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	appellāvissem	appellāvissēmus	appellātus essem	appellātī essēmus
	appellāvissēs	appellāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	appellāvisset	appellāvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	appellā	appellāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	appellāre		appellārī	
Perf.	appellāvisse		appellātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	appellātūrus (-a, -um) esse		appelātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	appellans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			appellātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	appellātūrus (-a, -um)		appellandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND appellandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE appellātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adpello, adpellare, etc.** = appello, appellare, etc.; **appellassis** = appellaveris
Compounds and related words: **appellatio, -onis, f.** a naming; **appellator, -is, m.** an appellant
Model sentence: *Nunc vero exsul patria, . . . quo accedam aut quos **appellem?*** —Sallust

think, perceive

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	arbitror	arbitrāmur
	arbitrāris (-re)	arbitrāminī
	arbitrātur	arbitrantur
Impf.	arbitrābar	arbitrābāmur
	arbitrābāris (-re)	arbitrābāminī
	arbitrābātur	arbitrābantur
Fut.	arbitrābor	arbitrābimur
	arbitrāberis (-re)	arbitrābiminī
	arbitrābitur	arbitrābuntur
Perf.	arbitrātus sum	arbitrātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	arbitrātus eram	arbitrātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	arbitrātus erō	arbitrātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	arbitrer	arbitrēmur
	arbitrēris (-re)	arbitrēminī
	arbitrētur	arbitrentur
Impf.	arbitrārer	arbitrārēmur
	arbitrārēris (-re)	arbitrārēminī
	arbitrārētur	arbitrārentur
Perf.	arbitrātus sim	arbitrātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	arbitrātus essem	arbitrātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	arbitrāre	arbitrāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	arbitrārī
Perf.	arbitrātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	arbitrātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	arbitrans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	arbitrātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	arbitrātūrus (-a, -um)	arbitrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND arbitrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE arbitrātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **arbitrarier** = arbitrari; **arbitro** (rare active form)

Compounds and related words: **arbiter, -tri, m.** judge; **arbitratus, -us, m.** decision; **arbitrium, -i, n.** judgement

Model sentence: *Quid proxima, quid superiore nocte egeris, . . . quem nostrum ignorare arbitraris?* —Cicero

enclose, ward off, protect

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	arceō	arcēmus	arceor	arcēmur
	arcēs	arcētis	arcēris (-re)	arcēminī
	arcet	arcent	arcētur	arcentur
Impf.	arcēbam	arcēbāmus	arcēbar	arcēbāmur
	arcēbās	arcēbātis	arcēbāris (-re)	arcēbāminī
	arcēbat	arcēbant	arcēbātur	arcēbantur
Fut.	arcēbō	arcēbimus	arcēbor	arcēbimur
	arcēbis	arcēbitis	arcēberis (-re)	arcēbiminī
	arcēbit	arcēbunt	arcēbitur	arcēbuntur
Perf.	arcuī	arcuimus		
	arcuistī	arcuistis		
	arcuit	arcuērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	arcueram	arcuerāmus		
	arcuerās	arcuerātis		
	arcuerat	arcuerant		
Fut. Perf.	arcuerō	arcuerimus		
	arcueris	arcueritis		
	arcuerit	arcuerint		
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	arceam	arceāmus	arcear	arceāmur
	arceās	arceātis	arceāris (-re)	arceāminī
	arceat	arceant	arceātur	arceantur
Impf.	arcērem	arcērēmus	arcērer	arcērēmur
	arcērēs	arcērētis	arcērēris (-re)	arcērēminī
	arcēret	arcērent	arcērētur	arcērentur
Perf.	arcuerim	arcuerimus		
	arcueris	arcueritis		
	arcuerit	arcuerint		
Plup.	arcuissem	arcuissēmus		
	arcuissēs	arcuissētis		
	arcuisset	arcuissent		
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	arcē	arcēte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	arcēre		arcērī	
Perf.	arcuisse		arctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	arctūrus (-a, -um) esse		arctum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	arcens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.	arctūrus (-a, -um)		arcendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND arcendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE arctum, -ū

Alternate forms: **arcitum** = arctum

Compounds and related words: **arca, -ae, f.** box; **arcanus, -a, -um** secret; **coerceo (2)** control; **exerceo (2)** train; **exercito (1)** exercise

Model sentence: *Alvus **arcet** et continet quod recipit.* —Cicero

ardeō

ardeō, ardēre, arsī, arsum

blaze, glow

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	ardeō	ardēmus	ardeor	ardēmur
	ardēs	ardētis	ardēris (-re)	ardēminī
	adet	ardent	ardētur	ardentur
Impf.	ardēbam	ardēbāmus	ardēbar	ardēbāmur
	ardēbās	ardēbātis	ardēbāris (-re)	ardēbāminī
	ardēbat	ardēbant	ardēbātur	ardēbantur
Fut.	ardēbō	ardēbimus	ardēbor	ardēbimur
	ardēbis	ardēbitis	ardēberis (-re)	ardēbiminī
	ardēbit	ardēbunt	ardēbitur	ardēbuntur
Perf.	arsī	arsimus	arsus sum	arsī sumus
	arsistī	arsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	arsit	arsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	arseram	arserāmus	arsus eram	arsī erāmus
	arserās	arserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	arserat	arserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	arserō	arserimus	arsus erō	arsī erimus
	arseris	arseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	arserit	arserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	ardeam	ardeāmus	ardear	ardeāmur
	ardeās	ardeātis	ardeāris (-re)	ardeāminī
	ardeat	ardeant	ardeātur	ardeantur
Impf.	ardērem	ardērēmus	ardērer	ardērēmur
	ardērēs	ardērētis	ardērēris (-re)	ardērēminī
	ardēret	ardērent	ardērētur	ardērentur
Perf.	arserim	arserimus	arsus sim	arsī sīmus
	arseris	arseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	arserit	arserint	sit	sint
Plup.	arsissem	arsissēmus	arsus essem	arsī essēmus
	arsissēs	arsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	arsisset	arsissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	ardē	ardēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	ardēre		ardērī	
Perf.	arsisse		arsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	arsūrus (-a, -um) esse		arsum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	ardens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			arsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	arsūrus (-a, -um)		ardendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ārdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ārsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **arduerint** = arserint

Compounds and related words: **ardesco (3)** to catch fire, glitter; **ardor, is, m.** heat

Model sentence: ... *cum **ardente** domo per noctem huc illiuc cursaret incustoditus.* —Tacitus

arm, equip

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	armō	armāmus	armor	armāmur
	armās	armātis	armāris (-re)	armāminī
	armat	armant	armātur	armantur
Impf.	armābam	armābāmus	armābar	armābāmur
	armābās	armābātis	armābāris (-re)	armābāminī
	armābat	armābant	armābātur	armābantur
Fut.	armābō	armābimus	armābor	armābimur
	armābis	armābitis	armāberis (-re)	armābiminī
	armābit	armābunt	armābitur	armābuntur
Perf.	armāvī	armāvimus	armātus sum	armātī sumus
	armāvistī	armāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	armāvit	armāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	armāveram	armāverāmus	armātus eram	armātī erāmus
	armāverās	armāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	armāverat	armāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	armāverō	armāverimus	armātus erō	armātī erimus
	armāveris	armāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	armāverit	armāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	armem	armēmus	armer	armēmur
	armēs	armētis	armēris (-re)	armēminī
	armet	arment	armētur	armentur
Impf.	armārem	armārēmus	armārer	armārēmur
	armārēs	armārētis	armārēris (-re)	armārēminī
	armāret	armārent	armārētur	armārentur
Perf.	armāverim	armāverimus	armātus sim	armātī sīmus
	armāveris	armāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	armāverit	armāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	armāvissem	armāvissēmus	armātus essem	armātī essēmus
	armāvissēs	armāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	armāvisset	armāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	armā	armāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	armāre		armārī	
Perf.	armāvisse		armātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	armātūrus (-a, -um) esse		armātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	armans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			armātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	armātūrus (-a, -um)		armandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND armandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE armātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **arma, -orum n. pl.** weapons; **armamenta, -orum, n. pl.** implements; **armifer, -a, -um** bearing weapons; **armiger, -a, -um** bearing weapons; **inermis, -e** unarmed

Model sentence: *Re cognita Caesar scalas parari militesque **armari** iubet.* —Caesar

mount, rise

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	ascendō	ascendimus	ascendor	ascendimur
	ascendis	ascenditis	ascenderis (-re)	ascendiminī
	ascendit	ascendunt	ascenditur	ascenduntur
Impf.	ascendēbam	ascendēbāmus	ascendēbar	ascendēbāmur
	ascendēbās	ascendēbātis	ascendēbāris (-re)	ascendēbāminī
	ascendēbat	ascendēbant	ascendēbātur	ascendēbantur
Fut.	ascendam	ascendēmus	ascendar	ascendēmur
	ascendēs	ascendētis	ascendēris (-re)	ascendēminī
	ascendet	ascendent	ascendētur	ascendentur
Perf.	ascendī	ascendimus	ascensus sum	ascensī sumus
	ascendistī	ascendistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ascendit	ascendērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ascenderam	ascenderāmus	ascensus eram	ascensī erāmus
	ascenderās	ascenderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ascenderat	ascenderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ascenderō	ascenderimus	ascensus erō	ascensī erimus
	ascenderis	ascenderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ascenderit	ascenderint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	ascendam	ascendāmus	ascendar	ascendāmur
	ascendās	ascendātis	ascendāris (-re)	ascendāminī
	ascendat	ascendant	ascendātur	ascendantur
Impf.	ascenderem	ascenderēmus	ascenderer	ascenderēmur
	ascenderēs	ascenderētis	ascenderēris (-re)	ascenderēminī
	ascenderet	ascenderent	ascenderētur	ascenderentur
Perf.	ascenderim	ascenderimus	ascensus sim	ascensī sīmus
	ascenderis	ascenderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ascenderit	ascenderint	sit	sint
Plup.	ascendissem	ascendissēmus	ascensus essem	ascensī essēmus
	ascendissēs	ascendissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ascendisset	ascendissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	ascende	ascendite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	ascendere		ascendī	
Perf.	ascendisse		ascensus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ascensūrus (-a, -um) esse		ascensum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	ascendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ascensus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ascensūrus (-a, -um)		ascendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ascendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ascensum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adscendo** = ascendo; **asscendo** = ascendo
Compounds and related words: **ascensio, -onis, f.** ascent; **ascensus, -us, m.** ascent
See **scando** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *...curro aurato per urbem vectus in Capitolium **ascenderit**.* —Livy

scatter, sprinkle

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	aspergō	aspergimus	aspergor	aspergimur
	aspergis	aspergitis	aspergeris (-re)	aspergiminī
	aspergit	aspergunt	aspergitur	asperguntur
Impf.	aspergēbam	aspergēbāmus	aspergēbar	aspergēbāmur
	aspergēbās	aspergēbātis	aspergēbāris (-re)	aspergēbāminī
	aspergēbat	aspergēbant	aspergēbātur	aspergēbantur
Fut.	aspergam	aspergēmus	aspergar	aspergēmur
	aspergēs	aspergētis	aspergēris (-re)	aspergēminī
	asperget	aspergent	aspergētur	aspergentur
Perf.	aspersī	aspersimus	aspersus sum	aspersī sumus
	aspersistī	aspersistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	aspersit	aspersērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	asperseram	asperserāmus	aspersus eram	aspersī erāmus
	asperserās	asperserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	asperserat	asperserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	asperserō	asperserimus	aspersus erō	aspersī erimus
	asperseris	asperseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	asperserit	asperserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	aspergam	aspergāmus	aspergar	aspergāmur
	aspergās	aspergātis	aspergāris (-re)	aspergāminī
	aspergat	aspergant	aspergātur	aspergantur
Impf.	aspergerem	aspergerēmus	aspergerer	aspergerēmur
	aspergerēs	aspergerētis	aspergerēris (-re)	aspergerēminī
	aspergeret	aspergerent	aspergerētur	aspergerentur
Perf.	asperserim	asperserimus	aspersus sim	aspersī sīmus
	asperseris	asperseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	asperserit	asperserint	sit	sint
Plup.	aspersissem	aspersissēmus	aspersus essem	aspersī essēmus
	aspersissēs	aspersissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	aspersisset	aspersissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	asperge	aspergite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	aspergere		aspergī	
Perf.	aspersisse		aspersus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	aspersūrus (-a, -um) esse		aspersum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	aspergens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			aspersus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	aspersūrus (-a, -um)		aspergendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND aspergendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE aspersum, -ū

Alternate forms: **adspergo** = aspergo; **aspargo** = aspergo
Compounds and related words: **aspergo, -inis, f.** sprinkling
See **spargo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Corpus eius adustum **adspergunt** aliis carnibus.* —Pliny

raise

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	attollō	attollimus	attollor	attollimur
	attollis	attollitis	attolleris (-re)	attolliminī
	attollit	attollunt	attollitur	attolluntur
Impf.	attollēbam	attollēbāmus	attollēbar	attollēbāmur
	attollēbās	attollēbātis	attollēbāris (-re)	attollēbāminī
	attollēbat	attollēbant	attollēbātur	attollēbantur
Fut.	attollam	attollēmus	attollar	attollēmur
	attollēs	attollētis	attollēris (-re)	attollēminī
	attollet	attollent	attollētur	attollentur
Perf.				
Plup.				
Fut. Perf.				
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	attollam	attollāmus	attollar	attollāmur
	attollās	attollātis	attollāris (-re)	attollāminī
	attollat	attollant	attollātur	attollantur
Impf.	attollerem	attollerēmus	attollerer	attollerēmur
	attollerēs	attollerētis	attollerēris (-re)	attollerēminī
	attolleret	attollerent	attollerētur	attollerentur
Perf.				
Plup.				
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	attolle	attollite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	attollere		attollī	
Perf.				
Fut.				
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	attollens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			attollendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND attollendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **attolo** = attollo
See **tollo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Turres in centenos vicenosque **attollebantur.*** —Tacitus

dare

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	audeō		audēmus	
	audēs		audētis	
	audet		audent	
Impf.	audēbam		audēbāmus	
	audēbās		audēbātis	
	audēbat		audēbant	
Fut.	audēbō		audēbimus	
	audēbis		audēbitis	
	audēbit		audēbunt	
Perf.	ausus	sum	ausī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	ausus	eram	ausī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	ausus	erō	ausī	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	audeam		audeāmus	
	audeās		audeātis	
	audeat		audeant	
Impf.	audērem		audērēmus	
	audērēs		audērētis	
	audēret		audērent	
Perf.	ausus	sim	ausī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	ausus	essem	ausī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	audē	audēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	audēre
Perf.	ausus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ausūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	audens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	ausus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ausūrus (-a, -um)	

GERUND audendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ausum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

audeō

Related Words

audacia, audaciae, f. boldness

audax, audacis bold

audentia, audentiae, f. boldness

avidus, avida, avidum eager

This is the most common of a group of four verbs in Latin called semi-deponents. As the term implies, they are only half deponent. In the present system tenses (i.e. the present, imperfect, and future) they are normal, having active forms with active meanings. In the perfect system tenses (i.e. the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect), however, they act like deponent verbs having passive forms with active meanings.

The other three semi-deponents are:
fido, fidere, fisus sum to trust
gaudeo, gaudere, gavisus sum to be happy
soleo, solere, solitus sum to be in the habit of

Audeō can also be tricky. Students sometimes confuse it with **audio** *to hear* in the present, imperfect, and future tenses. Apart from context, another good guide to distinguish them is by their forms. **Audeo** is second conjugation while **audio** is fourth conjugation. Remember that fourth conjugation verbs always have an **i** involved in their verb stem, so **audēbat** *he was daring* is easy to tell from **aud*i*ebat** *he was hearing*.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
ausi = ausus sum
ausim = ausus sim
ausint = ausi (-ae, -a) sint
ausis = ausus sis
ausit = ausus sit

MODEL SENTENCE:
Quis ***audeat*** *bene comitatum adgredi?*—Cicero

audiō *audiō, audīre, audīvī* or *audiī, audītum*

hear

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	audiō	audīmus	audior	audīmur
	audīs	audītis	audīris (-re)	audīminī
	audit	audiunt	audītur	audiuntur
Impf.	audiēbam	audiēbāmus	audiēbar	audiēbāmur
	audiēbās	audiēbātis	audiēbāris (-re)	audiēbāminī
	audiēbat	audiēbant	audiēbātur	audiēbantur
Fut.	audiam	audiēmus	audiar	audiēmur
	audiēs	audiētis	audiēris (-re)	audiēminī
	audiet	audient	audiētur	audientur
Perf.	audīvī	audīvimus	audītus sum	audītī sumus
	audīvistī	audīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	audīvit	audīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	audīveram	audīverāmus	audītus eram	audītī erāmus
	audīverās	audīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	audīverat	audīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	audīverō	audīverimus	audītus erō	audītī erimus
	audīveris	audīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	audīverit	audīverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	audiam	audiāmus	audiar	audiāmur
	audiās	audiātis	audiāris (-re)	audiāminī
	audiat	audiant	audiātur	audiantur
Impf.	audīrem	audīrēmus	audīrer	audīrēmur
	audīrēs	audīrētis	audīrēris (-re)	audīrēminī
	audīret	audīrent	audīrētur	audīrentur
Perf.	audīverim	audīverimus	audītus sim	audītī sīmus
	audīveris	audīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	audīverit	audīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	audīvissem	audīvissēmus	audītus essem	audītī essēmus
	audīvissēs	audīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	audīvisset	audīvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	audī	audīte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	audīre	audīrī
Perf.	audīvisse	audītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	audītūrus (-a, -um) esse	audītum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	audiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		audītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	audītūrus (-a, -um)	audiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND audiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE audītum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

audīo

Related Words

auditio, auditionis, f. hearing

auditor, auditoris, m. hearer

auditorium, auditorii, n. a place for hearing

auditus, auditus, m. the sense of hearing

inauditus, inaudita, inauditum unheard

This is an essential verb because it is so common. After all, in the ancient world people did much more speaking and listening than writing and reading!

Sometimes students confuse **audiō** to *hear* with **audeō** *to dare* in the present, imperfect, and future tenses. Apart from context, another good guide to distinguish them is by their forms. **Audeo** is second conjugation while **audio** is fourth conjugation. Remember that fourth conjugation verbs always have an **i** involved in their verb stem, so **audebat** *he was daring* is easy to tell from **aud*i*ebat** *he was hearing*.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
audibant = audiebant
audibat = audiebat
audibis = audies
audibo = audiam
audii = audivi
audin = audisne
audisse = audivisse

COMPOUNDS:
exaudio, exaudire, exaudivi, exauditus to hear clearly
oboedio, oboedire, oboedivi, oboeditum to obey

MODEL SENTENCE:
Quae vera ***audivi****, taceo.* —Terence

take away

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	auferō	auferimus	auferor	auferimur
	aufers	aufertis	auferris (-re)	auferiminī
	aufert	auferunt	aufertur	auferuntur
Impf.	auferēbam	auferēbāmus	auferēbar	auferēbāmur
	auferēbās	auferēbātis	auferēbāris (-re)	auferēbāminī
	auferēbat	auferēbant	auferēbātur	auferēbantur
Fut.	auferam	auferēmus	auferar	auferēmur
	auferēs	auferētis	auferēris (-re)	auferēminī
	auferet	auferent	auferētur	auferentur
Perf.	abstulī	abstulimus	ablātus sum	ablātī sumus
	abstulistī	abstulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	abstulit	abstulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	abstuleram	abstulerāmus	ablātus eram	ablātī erāmus
	abstulerās	abstulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	abstulerat	abstulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	abstulerō	abstulerimus	ablātus erō	ablātī erimus
	abstuleris	abstuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	abstulerit	abstulerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	auferam	auferāmus	auferar	auferāmur
	auferās	auferātis	auferāris (-re)	auferāminī
	auferat	auferant	auferātur	auferantur
Impf.	auferrem	auferrēmus	auferrer	auferrēmur
	auferrēs	auferrētis	auferrēris (-re)	auferrēminī
	auferret	auferrent	auferrētur	auferrentur
Perf.	abstulerim	abstulerimus	ablātus sim	ablātī sīmus
	abstuleris	abstuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	abstulerit	abstulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	abstulissem	abstulissēmus	ablātus essem	ablātī essēmus
	abstulissēs	abstulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	abstulisset	abstulissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	aufer	auferte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	auferre		auferrī	
Perf.	abstulisse		ablātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ablātūrus (-a, -um) esse		ablātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	auferens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ablātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ablātūrus (-a, -um)		auferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND auferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ablātum, -ū

See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Sic erimus cuncti postquam nos **auferet** Orcus.* —Petronius

increase

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	augeō	augēmus	augeor	augēmur
	augēs	augētis	augēris (-re)	augēminī
	auget	augent	augētur	augentur
Impf.	augēbam	augēbāmus	augēbar	augēbāmur
	augēbās	augēbātis	augēbāris (-re)	augēbāminī
	augēbat	augēbant	augēbātur	augēbantur
Fut.	augēbō	augēbimus	augēbor	augēbimur
	augēbis	augēbitis	augēberis (-re)	augēbiminī
	augēbit	augēbunt	augēbitur	augēbuntur
Perf.	auxī	auximus	auctus sum	auctī sumus
	auxistī	auxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	auxit	auxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	auxeram	auxerāmus	auctus eram	auctī erāmus
	auxerās	auxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	auxerat	auxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	auxerō	auxerimus	auctus erō	auctī erimus
	auxeris	auxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	auxerit	auxerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	augeam	augeāmus	augear	augeāmur
	augeās	augeātis	augeāris (-re)	augeāminī
	augeat	augeant	augeātur	augeantur
Impf.	augērem	augērēmus	augērer	augērēmur
	augērēs	augērētis	augērēris (-re)	augērēminī
	augēret	augērent	augērētur	augērentur
Perf.	auxerim	auxerimus	auctus sim	auctī sīmus
	auxeris	auxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	auxerit	auxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	auxissem	auxissēmus	auctus essem	auctī essēmus
	auxissēs	auxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	auxisset	auxissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	augē	augēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	augēre		augērī	
Perf.	auxisse		auctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	auctūrus (-a, -um) esse		auctum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	augens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			auctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	auctūrus (-a, -um)		augendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND augendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE auctum, -ū

Alternate forms: **auxitis** = auxeritis

Compounds and related words: **adauctus, -us, m.** increase; **adaugesco (3)** begin to increase; **auctor, -is, m.** originator; **auctoritas, -tatis, f.** authority

Model sentence: *...cibus **auget** corpus alitque.* —Lucretius

drink

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	bibō	bibimus	
	bibis	bibitis	
	bibit	bibunt	bibitur (Impers.)
Impf.	bibēbam	bibēbāmus	
	bibēbās	bibēbātis	
	bibēbat	bibēbant	bibēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	bibam	bibēmus	
	bibēs	bibētis	
	bibet	bibent	bibētur (Impers.)
Perf.	bibī	bibimus	
	bibistī	bibistis	
	bibit	bibērunt (-ēre)	bibitum est (Impers.)
Plup.	biberam	biberāmus	
	biberās	biberātis	
	biberat	biberant	bibitum erat (Impers.)
Fut.	biberō	biberimus	
Perf.	biberis	biberitis	
	biberit	biberint	bibitum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	bibam	bibāmus	
	bibās	bibātis	
	bibat	bibant	bibātur (Impers.)
Impf.	biberem	biberēmus	
	biberēs	biberētis	
	biberet	biberent	biberētur (Impers.)
Perf.	biberim	biberimus	
	biberis	biberitis	
	biberit	biberint	bibitum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	bibissem	bibissēmus	
	bibissēs	bibissētis	
	bibisset	bibissent	bibitum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	bibe	bibite	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	bibere		bibī
Perf.	bibisse		bibitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	bibitūrus (-a, -um) esse		bibitum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	bibens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			bibitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	bibitūrus (-a, -um)		bibendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND bibendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE bibitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **potatum** = bibitum; **potum** = bibitum

Compounds and related words: **potio, -onis, f.** a drink; **poto** (1) to drink; **potor, -is, m.** drinker; **potulentus, -a, -um** drinkable

Model sentence: *Quare bis decies solus, Sextiliane, **bibis**?* —Martial

fall

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	cadō	cadimus
	cadis	caditis
	cadit	cadunt
Impf.	cadēbam	cadēbāmus
	cadēbās	cadēbātis
	cadēbat	cadēbant
Fut.	cadam	cadēmus
	cadēs	cadētis
	cadet	cadent
Perf.	cecidī	cecidimus
	cecidistī	cecidistis
	cecidit	ceciderunt (-ēre)
Plup.	cecideram	ceciderāmus
	ceciderās	ceciderātis
	ceciderat	ceciderant
Fut. Perf.	ceciderō	ceciderimus
	cecideris	cecideritis
	ceciderit	ceciderint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	cadam	cadāmus
	cadās	cadātis
	cadat	cadant
Impf.	caderem	caderēmus
	caderēs	caderētis
	caderet	caderent
Perf.	ceciderim	ceciderimus
	cecideris	cecideritis
	ceciderit	ceciderint
Plup.	cecidissem	cecidissēmus
	cecidissēs	cecidissētis
	cecidisset	cecidissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	cade	cadite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	cadere
Perf.	cecidisse
Fut.	casūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	cadens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		cāsus, -a -um
Fut.	casūrus (-a, -um)	cadendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND cadendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cāsum

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

cadō

Related Words

casus, casus, m. accident

occasio, occasionis, f. opportunity

occasus, occasus, m. downfall

COMPOUNDS:

accido, accidere, accidi to happen

concido, concidere, concidi to collapse

decido, decidere, decidi to fall down

excido, excidere, excidi to escape

incido, incidere, incidi to come upon

occido, occidere, occidi to fall

procido, procidere, procidi to fall forward

recido, recidere, recidi to fall back

MODEL SENTENCE:
Multa tibi ante aras nostra ***cadet*** *hostia dextra.*
—Vergil

This verb is essential because it and its compounds are quite common, especially when reading military histories. Another reason to consider it as an essential verb is that there is another verb, **caedō** *to cut*, with which it and its compounds can be confused. There are a few ways to keep these two verbs straight.

One, of course, is context. *Falling* and *cutting* are pretty different actions. It's interesting to note, though, the similar kinship between the English verbs *to fall* and *to fell*. When a tree is felled it falls.

Another way is to remember that **cadō** is intransitive and so cannot take a direct object. **Caedō**, however, is transitive and therefore *must* have a direct object, so if in doubt, look for an accusative.

A third way to tell is by the quantity of a certain vowel The term *vowel quantity* refers to whether a vowel is long or short, ergo this tactic only works if your book uses macrons or you are scanning poetry. Basically, if any affix precedes the initial **c** in **cado**, that short **a** changes to a short **i**. That is why the third principal part of **cado** is **cecidi** and prefixes can make it hard to recognize (e.g. **re-** + **cado** = **recido**). The important thing to remember is that that **i** remains short. For **caedo** on the other hand, rather than an **a** in the base there is **ae**, which is a diphthong. (Diphthongs are two vowels pronounced as if one.) Since diphthongs are always long, when anything precedes the **c** in **caedo**, the **ae** changes to a long **ī**, so the third principal part of **caedo** is **cecīdo** and **re-** + **caedo** = **recīdo**.

cut, kill

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	caedō	caedimus	caedor	caedimur
	caedis	caeditis	caederis (-re)	caediminī
	caedit	caedunt	caeditur	caeduntur
Impf.	caedēbam	caedēbāmus	caedēbar	caedēbāmur
	caedēbās	caedēbātis	caedēbāris (-re)	caedēbāminī
	caedēbat	caedēbant	caedēbātur	caedēbantur
Fut.	caedam	caedēmus	caedar	caedēmur
	caedēs	caedētis	caedēris (-re)	caedēminī
	caedet	ceadent	caedētur	caedentur
Perf.	cecīdī	cecīdimus	caesus sum	caesī sumus
	cecīdistī	cecīdistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cecīdit	cecīdērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cecīderam	cecīderāmus	caesus eram	caesī erāmus
	cecīderās	cecīderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cecīderat	cecīderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cecīderō	cecīderimus	caesus erō	caesī erimus
	cecīderis	cecīderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cecīderit	cecīderint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	caedam	caedāmus	caedar	caedāmur
	caedās	caedātis	caedāris (-re)	caedāminī
	caedat	caedant	caedātur	caedantur
Impf.	caederem	caederēmus	caederer	caederēmur
	caederēs	caederētis	caederēris (-re)	caederēminī
	caederet	caederent	caederētur	caederentur
Perf.	cecīderim	cecīderimus	caesus sim	caesī sīmus
	cecīderis	cecīderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	cecīderit	cecīderint	sit	sint
Plup.	cecīdissem	cecīdissēmus	caesus essem	caesī essēmus
	cecīdissēs	cecīdissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cecīdisset	cecīdissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	caede	caedite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	caedere		caedī	
Perf.	cecīdisse		caesus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	caesūrus (-a, -um) esse		caesum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	caedens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			caesus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	caesūrus (-a, -um)		caedendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND caedendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE caesum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

caedō

Related Words

caedes, caedis, f. slaughter

trucido, trucidare to slaughter

ALTERNATE FORMS:
caecidi = cecedi

COMPOUNDS:
abscido, abscidere, abscidi, abscisum to cut off

accido, accidere, accidi, accisum to hack at

concido, concidere, concidi, concisum to cut to pieces

decido, decidere, decidi, decisum to cut off

excido, excidere, excidi, excisum to cut out

incido, incidere, incidi, incisum to cut open

occido, occidere, occidi, occisum to kill

praecido, praecidere, praecidi, praecisum to cut short

recido, recidere, recidi, recisum to cut back

MODEL SENTENCE:
Caedebant *pariter pariterque ruebant victores victique.* —Vergil

This verb is essential because it and its compounds are quite common, especially when reading military histories. Another reason to consider it as an essential verb is that there is another verb, **cadō** *to fall*, with which it and its compounds can be confused. There are a few ways to keep these two verbs straight.

One, of course, is context. *Falling* and *cutting* are pretty different actions. It's interesting to note, though, the similar kinship between the English verbs *to fall* and *to fell*. When a tree is felled it falls.

Another way is to remember that **cadō** is intransitive and so cannot take a direct object. **Caedō**, however, is transitive and therefore *must* have a direct object, so if in doubt, look for an accusative.

A third way to tell is by the quantity of a certain vowel. The term *vowel quantity* refers to whether a vowel is long or short, ergo this tactic only works if your book uses macrons or you are scanning poetry. Basically, if anything precedes the initial **c** in **cado**, that short **a** changes to a short **i**. That is why the third principal part of **cado** is **cecidi** and prefixes can make it hard to recognize (e.g. **re- + cado = recido**). The important thing to remember is that that **i** remains short. For **caedo** on the other hand, rather than an **a** in the base there is **ae,** which is a diphthong. (Diphthongs are two vowels pronounced as if one.) Since diphthongs are always long, when anything precedes the **c** in **caedo**, the **ae** changes to a long **ī**, so the third principal part of **caedo** is **cecīdī** and **re- + caedo = recīdī**.

be warm or hot

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
INDICATIVE			
Pres.	caleō	calēmus	
	calēs	calētis	
	calet	calent	calētur (Impers.)
Impf.	calēbam	calēbāmus	
	calēbās	calēbātis	
	calēbat	calēbant	calēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	calēbō	calēbimus	
	calēbis	calēbitis	
	calēbit	calēbunt	calēbitur (Impers.)
Perf.	caluī	caluimus	
	caluistī	caluistis	
	caluit	caluērunt (-ēre)	
Plup.	calueram	caluerāmus	
	caluerās	caluerātis	
	caluerat	caluerant	
Fut. Perf.	caluerō	caluerimus	
	calueris	calueritis	
	caluerit	caluerint	
SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	caleam	caleāmus	
	caleās	caleātis	
	caleat	caleant	caleātur (Impers.)
Impf.	calērem	calērēmus	
	calērēs	calērētis	
	calēret	calērent	calērētur (Impers.)
Perf.	caluerim	caluerimus	
	calueris	calueritis	
	caluerit	caluerint	
Plup.	caluissem	caluissēmus	
	caluissēs	caluissētis	
	caluisset	caluissent	
IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	calē	calēte	
INFINITIVE			
Pres.	calēre		calērī
Perf.	caluisse		
Fut.	calitūrus (-a, -um) esse		
PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	calens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			
Fut.	calitūrus (-a, -um)		calendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)
		GERUND calendī, -ō, -um, -ō	SUPINE

Alternate forms: **calitarus** = caliturus

Compounds and related words: **calefacio (calfacio), -ere, -feci, -factum** to make warm; **calefacto (1)** to make warm; **calesco, -ere** to become warm; **calidus (caldus), -a, -um** warm; **calor, -is, m.** warmth

Model sentence: *Omnes homines ad suum quaestum **calent**.* —Plautus

sing

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	canō	canimus	canor	canimur
	canis	canitis	caneris (-re)	caniminī
	canit	canunt	canitur	canuntur
Impf.	canēbam	canēbāmus	canēbar	canēbāmur
	canēbās	canēbātis	canēbāris (-re)	canēbāminī
	canēbat	canēbant	canēbātur	canēbantur
Fut.	canam	canēmus	canar	canēmur
	canēs	canētis	canēris (-re)	canēminī
	canet	canent	canētur	canentur
Perf.	cecinī	cecinimus		
	cecinistī	cecinistis		
	cecinit	cecinērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	cecineram	cecinerāmus		
	cecinerās	cecinerātis		
	cecinerat	cecinerant		
Fut.	cecinerō	cecinerimus		
	cecineris	cecineritis		
	cecinerit	cecinerint		
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	canam	canāmus	canar	canāmur
	canās	canātis	canāris (-re)	canāminī
	canat	canant	canātur	canantur
Impf.	canerem	canerēmus	canerer	canerēmur
	canerēs	canerētis	canerēris (-re)	canerēminī
	caneret	canerent	canerētur	canerentur
Perf.	cecinerim	cecinerimus		
	cecineris	cecineritis		
	cecinerit	cecinerint		
Plup.	cecinissem	cecinissēmus		
	cecinissēs	cecinissētis		
	cecinisset	cecinissent		
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	cane	canite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	canere		canī	
Perf.	cecinisse			
Fut.	cantātūrus (-a, -um) esse		cantum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	canens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			canendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND canendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cantum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **canorus, -a, -um** musical; **cantilena, -ae, f.** gossip; **canto (1)** sing; **cantus, -us, m.** music; **concino (3)** harmonize; **decanto (1)** keep repeating

Model sentence: *Arma virumque cano.* —Vergil

seize, take

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	capiō	capimus	capior	capimur
	capis	capitis	caperis (-re)	capiminī
	capit	capiunt	capitur	capiuntur
Impf.	capiēbam	capiēbāmus	capiēbar	capiēbāmur
	capiēbās	capiēbātis	capiēbāris (-re)	capiēbāminī
	capiēbat	capiēbant	capiēbātur	capiēbantur
Fut.	capiam	capiēmus	capiar	capiēmur
	capiēs	capiētis	capiēris (-re)	capiēminī
	capiet	capient	capiētur	capientur
Perf.	cēpī	cēpimus	captus sum	captī sumus
	cēpistī	cēpistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cēpit	cēpērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cēperam	cēperāmus	captus eram	captī erāmus
	cēperās	cēperātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cēperat	cēperant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cēperō	cēperimus	captus erō	captī erimus
	cēperis	cēperitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cēperit	cēperint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	capiam	capiāmus	capiar	capiāmur
	capiās	capiātis	capiāris (-re)	capiāminī
	capiat	capiant	capiātur	capiantur
Impf.	caperem	caperēmus	caperer	caperemur
	caperēs	caperētis	caperēris (-re)	caperēminī
	caperet	caperent	caperētur	caperentur
Perf.	cēperim	cēperimus	captus sim	captī sīmus
	cēperis	cēperitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	cēperit	cēperint	sit	sint
Plup.	cēpissem	cēpissēmus	captus essem	captī essēmus
	cēpissēs	cēpissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cēpisset	cēpissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	cape	capite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	capere		capī	
Perf.	cēpisse		captus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	captūrus (-a, -um) esse		captum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	capiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			captus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	captūrus (-a, -um)		capiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND capiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE captum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

capiō

Related Words

accepto, acceptare, acceptavi, acceptatum to receive

capesso, capessere, capessivi, capessitum to take eagerly

captivus, captivi, m. prisoner

capto, captare, captavi, captatum to seize

mancipium, mancipii, n. purchase

nuncupo, nuncupare, nuncupavi, nuncupatum to call by name

recupero, recuperare, recuperavi, recuperatum to recover

Expressions

consilium capere to adopt a plan

This verb is essential because it and its compounds are extremely common. Its central idea is to take something to oneself and is used in a range of ways including everything from seizing a prisoner to catching a ball.

COMPOUNDS:

accipio, accipere, accepi, acceptum to receive

concipio, concipere, concepi, conceptum to begin

decipio, decipere, decepi, deceptum to deceive

excipio, excipere, excepi, exceptum to remove

incipio, incipere, incepi, inceptum to begin

intercipio, intercipere, intercepi, interceptum to intercept

percipio, percipere, percepi, perceptum to take

praecipio, praecipere, praecepi, praeceptum to anticipate

recipio, recipere, recepi, receptum to receive

suscipio, suscipere, suscepi, susceptum to undertake

MODEL SENTENCE:

Infelix, quae tanta animum dementia ***cepit?***
—Vergil

be without, do without

C

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	careō	carēmus
	carēs	carētis
	caret	carent
Impf.	carēbam	carēbāmus
	carēbās	carēbātis
	carēbat	carēbant
Fut.	carēbō	carēbimus
	carēbis	carēbitis
	carebit	carēbunt
Perf.	caruī	caruimus
	caruistī	caruistis
	caruit	caruērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	carueram	caruerāmus
	caruerās	caruerātis
	caruerat	caruerant
Fut. Perf.	caruerō	caruerimus
	carueris	carueritis
	caruerit	caruerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	caream	careāmus
	careās	careātis
	careat	careant
Impf.	carērem	carērēmus
	carērēs	carērētis
	carēret	carērent
Perf.	caruerim	caruerimus
	carueris	carueritis
	caruerit	caruerint
Plup.	caruissem	caruissēmus
	caruissēs	caruissētis
	caruisset	caruissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	carē	carēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	carēre
Perf.	caruisse
Fut.	caritūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	carens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	caritūrus (-a, -um)	

GERUND carendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE caritum

Usage notes: generally used with the **ablative**
Alternate forms: **carint** = careant
Compounds and related words: **caritas, -titis, f.** high price; **carus, -a, -um,** expensive, dear
Model sentence: *Tum vero exarsit iuveni dolor ossibus ingens, nec lacrimis* ***caruere*** *genae.* —Vergil

pluck, divide

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	carpō	carpimus	carpor	carpimur
	carpis	carpitis	carperis (-re)	carpiminī
	carpit	carpunt	carpitur	carpuntur
Impf.	carpēbam	carpēbāmus	carpēbar	carpēbāmur
	carpēbās	carpēbātis	carpēbāris (-re)	carpēbāminī
	carpēbat	carpēbant	carpēbātur	carpēbantur
Fut.	carpam	carpēmus	carpar	carpēmur
	carpēs	carpētis	carpēris (-re)	carpēminī
	carpet	carpent	carpētur	carpentur
Perf.	carpsī	carpsimus	carptus sum	carptī sumus
	carpsistī	carpsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	carpsit	carpsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	carpseram	carpserāmus	carptus eram	carptī erāmus
	carpserās	carpserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	carpserat	carpserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	carpserō	carpserimus	carptus erō	carptī erimus
	carpseris	carpseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	carpserit	carpserint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	carpam	carpāmus	carpar	carpāmur
	carpās	carpātis	carpāris (-re)	carpāminī
	carpat	carpant	carpātur	carpantur
Impf.	carperem	carperēmus	carperer	carperēmur
	carperēs	carperētis	carperēris (-re)	carperēminī
	carperet	carperent	carperētur	carperentur
Perf.	carpserim	carpserimus	carptus sim	carptī sīmus
	carpseris	carpseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	carpserit	carpserint	sit	sint
Plup.	carpsissem	carpsissēmus	carptus essem	carptī essēmus
	carpsissēs	carpsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	carpsisset	carpsissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	carpe	carpite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	carpere		carpī	
Perf.	carpsisse		carptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	carptūrus (-a, -um) esse		carptum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	carpens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			carptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	carptūrus (-a, -um)		carpendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND carpendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE carptum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **carptim** in pieces; **carptor, -is, m.** carver; **decerpo (3)** pluck off; **discerpo (3)** tear apart; **excerpo (3)** select

Model sentence: *Carpe diem.* —Horace

avoid, beware

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	caveō	cavēmus	caveor	cavēmur
	cavēs	cavētis	cavēris (-re)	cavēminī
	cavet	cavent	cavētur	caventur
Impf.	cavēbam	cavēbāmus	cavēbar	cavēbāmur
	cavēbās	cavēbātis	cavēbāris (-re)	cavēbāminī
	cavēbat	cavēbant	cavēbātur	cavēbantur
Fut.	cavēbō	cavēbimus	cavēbor	cavēbimur
	cavēbis	cavēbitis	cavēberis (-re)	cavēbiminī
	cavēbit	cavēbunt	cavēbitur	cavēbuntur
Perf.	cāvī	cāvimus	cautus sum	cautī sumus
	cāvistī	cāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cāvit	cāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cāveram	cāverāmus	cautus eram	cautī erāmus
	cāverās	cāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cāverat	cāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cāverō	cāverimus	cautus erō	cautī erimus
	cāveris	cāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cāverit	cāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	caveam	caveāmus	cavear	caveāmur
	caveās	caveātis	caveāris (-re)	caveāminī
	caveat	caveant	caveātur	caveantur
Impf.	cavērem	cavērēmus	cavērer	cavērēmur
	cavērēs	cavērētis	cavērēris (-re)	cavērēminī
	cavēret	cavērent	cavērētur	cavērentur
Perf.	cāverim	cāverimus	cautus sim	cautī sīmus
	cāveris	cāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sīmus
	cāverit	cāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	cāvissem	cāvissēmus	cautus essem	cautī essēmus
	cāvissēs	cāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cāvisset	cāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	cavē	cavēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	cavēre		cavērī	
Perf.	cāvisse		cautus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	cautūrus (-a, -um) esse		cautum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	cavens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			cautus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cautūrus (-a, -um)		cavendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND cavendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cautum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **cautus, -a, -um** cautious; **incautus, -a, -um** careless
Model sentence: *Cave canem.* —Petronius

go, yield

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	cēdō	cēdimus
	cēdis	cēditis
	cēdit	cēdunt
Impf.	cēdēbam	cēdēbāmus
	cēdēbās	cēdēbātis
	cēdēbat	cēdēbant
Fut.	cēdam	cēdēmus
	cēdēs	cēdētis
	cēdet	cēdent
Perf.	cessī	cessimus
	cessistī	cessistis
	cessit	cessērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	cesseram	cesserāmus
	cesserās	cesserātis
	cesserat	cesserant
Fut. Perf.	cesserō	cesserimus
	cesseris	cesseritis
	cesserit	cesserint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	cēdam	cēdāmus
	cēdās	cēdātis
	cēdat	cēdant
Impf.	cēderem	cēderēmus
	cēderēs	cēderētis
	cēderet	cēderent
Perf.	cesserim	cesserimus
	cesseris	cesseritis
	cesserit	cesserint
Plup.	cessissem	cessissēmus
	cessissēs	cessissētis
	cessisset	cessissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	cēde	cēdite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	cēdere
Perf.	cessisse
Fut.	cessūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	cēdens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		cessus (-a, -um)
Fut.	cessūrus (-a, -um)	cēdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND cēdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cessum

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

cēdō

Related Words

arcesso, arcessere, arcessivi, arcsessitum to summon

cesso, cessare, cessavi, cessatum to loiter

Latin has many verbs meaning *to go*. **Cēdō** and its compounds is a fairly common one. In addition to meaning simply *to go* it can also have a sense of *going away* or *withdrawing*.

COMPOUNDS:

abscedo, abscedere, abscessi, abscessum to depart

accedo, accedere, accessi, accessum to approach

concedo, concedere, concessi, concessum to yield

decedo, decedere, decessi, decessum to depart

discedo, discedere, discessi, discessum to depart

excedo, excedere, excessi, excessum to leave

incedo, incedere, incessi, incessum to walk

intercedo, intercedere, intercessi, intercessum to intervene

praecedo, praecedere, praecessi, praecessum to precede

procedo, procedere, processi, processum to go forward

recedo, recedere, recessi, recessum to withdraw

succedo, succedere, successi, successum to advance

MODEL SENTENCE:

***Cedant** arma togae.* —Cicero

cēlō

cēlō, cēlāre, cēlāvī, cēlātum

hide

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	cēlō	cēlāmus	cēlor		cēlāmur	
	cēlās	cēlātis	cēlāris (-re)		cēlāminī	
	cēlat	cēlant	cēlātur		cēlantur	
Impf.	cēlābam	cēlābāmus	cēlābar		cēlābāmur	
	cēlābās	cēlābātis	cēlābāris (-re)		cēlābāminī	
	cēlābat	cēlābant	cēlābātur		cēlābantur	
Fut.	cēlābō	cēlābimus	cēlābor		cēlābimur	
	cēlābis	cēlābitis	cēlāberis (-re)		cēlābiminī	
	cēlābit	cēlābunt	cēlābitur		cēlābuntur	
Perf.	cēlāvī	cēlāvimus	cēlātus	sum	cēlātī	sumus
	cēlāvistī	cēlāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	cēlāvit	cēlāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	cēlāveram	cēlāverāmus	cēlātus	eram	cēlātī	erāmus
	cēlāverās	cēlāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	cēlāverat	cēlāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	cēlāverō	cēlāverimus	cēlātus	erō	cēlātī	erimus
	cēlāveris	cēlāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	cēlāverit	cēlāverint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	cēlem	cēlēmus	cēler		cēlēmur	
	cēlēs	cēlētis	cēlēris (-re)		cēlēminī	
	cēlet	cēlent	cēlētur		cēlentur	
Impf.	cēlārem	cēlārēmus	cēlārer		cēlārēmur	
	cēlārēs	cēlārētis	cēlārēris (-re)		cēlārēminī	
	cēlāret	cēlārent	cēlārētur		cēlārentur	
Perf.	cēlāverim	cēlāverimus	cēlātus	sim	cēlātī	sīmus
	cēlāveris	cēlāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	cēlāverit	cēlāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	cēlāvissem	cēlāvissēmus	cēlātus	essem	cēlātī	essēmus
	cēlāvissēs	cēlāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	cēlāvisset	cēlāvissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	cēlā	cēlāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	cēlāre	cēlārī
Perf.	cēlāvisse	cēlātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	cēlātūrus (-a, -um) esse	cēlātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	cēlans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		cēlātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	cēlātūrus (-a, -um)	cēlandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND cēlandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cēlātum, -ū

Usage notes: with **accusative** of thing hidden and **accusative** of person from whom it is concealed
Compounds and related words: **concelo (1)** to hide
Model sentence: *Amor tussisque non* ***celantur.*** —Ovid

think

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	censeō	censēmus	censeor	censēmur
	censēs	censētis	censēris (-re)	censēminī
	censet	censent	censētur	censentur
Impf.	censēbam	censēbāmus	censēbar	censēbāmur
	censēbās	censēbātis	censēbāris (-re)	censēbāminī
	censēbat	censēbant	censēbātur	censēbantur
Fut.	censēbō	censēbimus	censēbor	censēbimur
	censēbis	censēbitis	censēberis (-re)	censēbiminī
	censēbit	censēbunt	censēbitur	censēbuntur
Perf.	censuī	censuimus	census sum	censī sumus
	censuistī	censuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	censuit	censuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	censueram	censuerāmus	census eram	censī erāmus
	censuerās	censuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	censuerat	censuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	censuerō	censuerimus	census erō	censī erimus
	censueris	censueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	censuerit	censuerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	censeam	censeāmus	censear	censeāmur
	censeās	censeātis	censeāris (-re)	censeāminī
	censeat	censeant	censeātur	censeantur
Impf.	censērem	censērēmus	censērer	censērēmur
	censērēs	censērētis	censērēris (-re)	censērēminī
	censēret	censērent	censērētur	censērentur
Perf.	censuerim	censuerimus	census sim	censī sīmus
	censueris	censueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītus
	censuerit	censuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	censuissem	censuissēmus	census essem	censī essēmus
	censuissēs	censuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	censuisset	censuissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	censē	censēte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	censēre	censērī
Perf.	censuisse	census (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	censūrus (-a, -um) esse	censum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	censens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		census (-a, -um)
Fut.	censūrus (-a, -um)	censendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND censendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE censum, -ū

Alternate forms: **censitum** = censum

Compounds and related words: **censor, -is, m.** judge

Model sentence: *Quaeso ut ea quae dicam non a militibus imperatori dicta* ***censeas*** *sed a plebe patribus.* —Livy

distinguish, understand, decide

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
		INDICATIVE				
Pres.	cernō	cernimus	cernor		cernimur	
	cernis	cernitis	cerneris (-re)		cerniminī	
	cernit	cernunt	cernitur		cernuntur	
Impf.	cernēbam	cernēbāmus	cernēbar		cernēbāmur	
	cernēbās	cernēbātis	cernēbāris (-re)		cernēbāminī	
	cernēbat	cernēbant	cernēbātur		cernēbantur	
Fut.	cernam	cernēmus	cernar		cernēmur	
	cernēs	cernētis	cernēris (-re)		cernēminī	
	cernet	cernent	cernētur		cernentur	
Perf.	crēvī	crēvimus	crētus	sum	crētī	sumus
	crēvistī	crēvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	crēvit	crēvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	crēveram	crēverāmus	crētus	eram	crētī	erāmus
	crēverās	crēverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	crēverat	crēverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	crēverō	crēverimus	crētus	erō	crētī	erimus
	crēveris	crēveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	crēverit	crēverint		erit		erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	cernam	cernāmus	cernar		cernāmur	
	cernās	cernātis	cernāris (-re)		cernāminī	
	cernat	cernant	cernātur		cernantur	
Impf.	cernerem	cernerēmus	cernerer		cernerēmur	
	cernerēs	cernerētis	cernerēris (-re)		cernerēminī	
	cerneret	cernerent	cernerētur		cernerentur	
Perf.	crēverim	crēverimus	crētus	sim	crētī	sīmus
	crēveris	crēveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	crēverit	crēverint		sit		sint
Plup.	crēvissem	crēvissēmus	crētus	essem	crētī	essēmus
	crēvissēs	crēvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	crēvisset	crēvissent		esset		essent
		IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	cerne	cernite				
		INFINITIVE				
Pres.	cernere		cernī			
Perf.	crēvisse		crētus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	crētūrus (-a, -um) esse		crētum īrī			
		PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	cernens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			crētus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	crētūrus (-a, -um)		cernendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND cernendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE crētum, -ū

Alternate forms: **certus** = cretus

Compounds and related words: **certus, -a, -um** certain; **decerno (3)** to decide; **discerno (3)** to divide; **secerno (3)** to separate; **secretus, -a, -um** separate

Model sentence: *Hoc melius ea fortasse, quae erant vera,* ***cernebat.*** —Cicero

struggle

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	certō	certāmus	certor	certāmur
	certās	certātis	certāris (-re)	certāminī
	certat	certant	certātur	certantur
Impf.	certābam	certābāmus	certābar	certābāmur
	certābās	certābātis	certābāris (-re)	certābāminī
	certābat	certābant	certābātur	certābantur
Fut.	certābō	certābimus	certābor	certābimur
	certābis	certābitis	certāberis (-re)	certābiminī
	certābit	certābunt	certābitur	certābuntur
Perf.	certāvī	certāvimus	certātus sum	certātī sumus
	certāvistī	certāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	certāvit	certāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	certāveram	certāverāmus	certātus eram	certātī erāmus
	certāverās	certāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	certāverat	certāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	certāverō	certāverimus	certātus erō	certātī erimus
	certāveris	certāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	certāverit	certāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	certem	certēmus	certer	certēmur
	certēs	certētis	certēris (-re)	certēminī
	certet	certent	certētur	certentur
Impf.	certārem	certārēmus	certārer	certārēmur
	certārēs	certārētis	certārēris (-re)	certārēminī
	certāret	certārent	certārētur	certārentur
Perf.	certāverim	certāverimus	certātus sim	certātī sīmus
	certāveris	certāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	certāverit	certāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	certāvissem	certāvissēmus	certātus essem	certātī essēmus
	certāvissēs	certāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	certāvisset	certāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	certā	certāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	certāre		certārī	
Perf.	certāvisse		certātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	certātūrus (-a, -um) esse		certātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	certans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			certātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	certātūrus (-a, -um)		certandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND certandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE certātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **certamen, -minis, n.** contest; **certatim** eagerly; **decerto (1)** fight it out

Model sentence: *...utrum igitur utilius Fabricio....armis cum hoste* ***certare*** *an venenis?* —Cicero

loiter, stop

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	cessō	cessāmus	cessor		cessāmur	
	cessās	cessātis	cessāris (-re)		cessāminī	
	cessat	cessant	cessātur		cessantur	
Impf.	cessābam	cessābāmus	cessābar		cessābāmur	
	cessābās	cessābātis	cessābāris (-re)		cessābāminī	
	cessābat	cessābant	cessābātur		cessābantur	
Fut.	cessābō	cessābimus	cessābor		cessābimur	
	cessābis	cessābitis	cessāberis (-re)		cessābiminī	
	cessābit	cessābunt	cessābitur		cessābuntur	
Perf.	cessāvī	cessāvimus	cessātus	sum	cessātī	sumus
	cessāvistī	cessāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	cessāvit	cessāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	cessāveram	cessāverāmus	cessātus	eram	cessātī	erāmus
	cessāverās	cessāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	cessāverat	cessāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	cessāverō	cessāverimus	cessātus	erō	cessātī	erimus
	cessāveris	cessāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	cessāverit	cessāverint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	cessem	cessēmus	cesser		cessēmur	
	cessēs	cessētis	cessēris (-re)		cessēminī	
	cesset	cessent	cessētur		cessentur	
Impf.	cessārem	cessārēmus	cessārer		cessārēmur	
	cessārēs	cessārētis	cessārēris (-re)		cessārēminī	
	cessāret	cessārent	cessārētur		cessārentur	
Perf.	cessāverim	cessāverimus	cessātus	sim	cessātī	sīmus
	cessāveris	cessāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	cessāverit	cessāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	cessāvissem	cessāvissēmus	cessātus	essem	cessātī	essēmus
	cessāvissēs	cessāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	cessāvisset	cessāvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	cessā	cessāte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	cessāre		cessārī			
Perf.	cessāvisse		cessātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	cessātūrus (-a, -um) esse		cessātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	cessans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			cessātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	cessātūrus (-a, -um)		cessandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND cessandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cessātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **cedo, -ere, cessi, cessum** go, withdraw
Model sentence: *Cur tam multos deos nihil agere et* ***cessare*** *patitur?* —Cicero

set in motion

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	cieō	ciēmus	cieor		ciēmur	
	ciēs	ciētis	ciēris (-re)		ciēminī	
	ciet	cient	ciētur		cientur	
Impf.	ciēbam	ciēbāmus	ciēbar		ciēbāmur	
	ciēbās	ciēbātis	ciēbāris (-re)		ciēbāminī	
	ciēbat	ciēbant	ciēbātur		ciēbantur	
Fut.	ciēbō	ciēbimus	ciēbor		ciēbimur	
	ciēbis	ciēbitis	ciēberis (-re)		ciēbiminī	
	ciēbit	ciēbunt	ciēbitur		ciēbuntur	
Perf.	cīvī	cīvimus	citus	sum	citī	sumus
	cīvistī	cīvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	cīvit	cīvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	cīveram	cīverāmus	citus	eram	citī	erāmus
	cīverās	cīverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	cīverat	cīverant		erat		erant
Fut.	cīverō	cīverimus	citus	erō	citī	erimus
Perf.	cīveris	cīveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	cīverit	cīverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	cieam	cieāmus	ciear		cieāmur	
	cieās	cieātis	cieāris (-re)		cieāminī	
	cieat	cieant	cieātur		cieantur	
Impf.	ciērem	ciērēmus	ciērer		ciērēmur	
	ciērēs	ciērētis	ciērēris (-re)		ciērēminī	
	ciēret	ciērent	ciērētur		ciērentur	
Perf.	cīverim	cīverimus	citus	sim	citī	sīmus
	cīveris	cīveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	cīverit	cīverint		sit		sint
Plup.	cīvissem	cīvissēmus	citus	essem	citī	essēmus
	cīvissēs	cīvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	cīvisset	cīvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	ciē	ciēte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	ciēre		ciērī			
Perf.	cīvisse		citus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	citūrus (-a, -um) esse		citum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	ciens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			citus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	citūrus (-a, -um)		ciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND ciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE citum, -ū

Alternate forms: **cio (4)** = cieo

Compounds and related words: **accieo (2)** to summon; **accio (4)** to summon; **citatim** quickly; **cito** quickly; **cito (1)** to put into motion; **concieo (2)** to assemble; **concito (1)** to excite; **excieo (2)** to summon; **excito (1)** to excite; **incito (1)** to incite; **recito (1)** to recite; **suscito (1)** to incite

Model sentence: *Imo Nereus ciet aequora fundo.* —Vergil

encircle

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	cingō	cingimus	cingor	cingimur
	cingis	cingitis	cingeris (-re)	cingiminī
	cingit	cingunt	cingitur	cinguntur
Impf.	cingēbam	cingēbāmus	cingēbar	cingēbāmur
	cingēbās	cingēbātis	cingēbāris (-re)	cingēbāminī
	cingēbat	cingēbant	cingēbātur	cingēbantur
Fut.	cingam	cingēmus	cingar	cingēmur
	cingēs	cingētis	cingēris (-re)	cingēminī
	cinget	cingent	cingētur	cingentur
Perf.	cinxī	cinximus	cinctus sum	cinctī sumus
	cinxistī	cinxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cinxit	cinxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cinxeram	cinxerāmus	cinctus eram	cinctī erāmus
	cinxerās	cinxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cinxerat	cinxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cinxerō	cinxerimus	cinctus erō	cinctī erimus
	cinxeris	cinxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cinxerit	cinxerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	cingam	cingāmus	cingar	cingāmur
	cingās	cingātis	cingāris (-re)	cingāminī
	cingat	cingant	cingātur	cingantur
Impf.	cingerem	cingerēmus	cingerer	cingerēmur
	cingerēs	cingerētis	cingerēris (-re)	cingerēminī
	cingeret	cingerent	cingerētur	cingerentur
Perf.	cinxerim	cinxerimus	cinctus sim	cinctī sīmus
	cinxeris	cinxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	cinxerit	cinxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	cinxissem	cinxissēmus	cinctus essem	cinctī essēmus
	cinxissēs	cinxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cinxisset	cinxissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	cinge	cingite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	cingere		cingī	
Perf.	cinxisse		cinctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	cinctūrus (-a, -um) esse		cinctum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	cingens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			cinctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cinctūrus (-a, -um)		cingendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND cingendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cinctum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **accingo (3)** to gird; **cinctura, -as, f.** girdle; **cinctus, -us, m.** a girdling; **cinctutus, -a, -um** girded; **cingula, -ae, f.** girdle; **cingulum, -i, n.** girdle; **recingo (3)** to loosen

Model sentence: *Non enim corona consessus vester* ***cinctus est****, ut solebat.* —Cicero

go around, encircle, solicit

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	circu(m)eō	circu(m)īmus	circu(m)eor		circu(m)īmur	
	circu(m)īs	circu(m)ītis	circu(m)īris (-re)		circu(m)īminī	
	circu(m)it	circu(m)eunt	circu(m)ītur		circu(m)euntur	
Impf.	circu(m)ībam	circu(m)ībāmus	circu(m)ībar		circu(m)ībāmur	
	circu(m)ībās	circu(m)ībātis	circu(m)ībāris (-re)		circu(m)ībāminī	
	circu(m)ībat	circu(m)ībant	circu(m)ībātur		circu(m)ībantur	
Fut.	circu(m)ībō	circu(m)ībimus	circu(m)ībor		circu(m)ībimur	
	circu(m)ībis	circu(m)ībitis	circu(m)īberis (-re)		circu(m)ībiminī	
	circu(m)ībit	circu(m)ībunt	circu(m)ībitur		circu(m)ībuntur	
Perf.	circu(m)iī	circu(m)iimus	circu(m)itus	sum	circu(m)itī	sumus
	circu(m)iistī	circu(m)iistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	circu(m)iit	circu(m)iērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	circu(m)ieram	circu(m)ierāmus	circu(m)itus	eram	circu(m)itī	erāmus
	circu(m)ierās	circu(m)ierātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	circu(m)ierat	circu(m)ierant		erat		erant
Fut.	circu(m)ierō	circu(m)ierimus	circu(m)itus	erō	circu(m)itī	erimus
Perf.	circu(m)ieris	circu(m)ieritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	circu(m)ierit	circu(m)ierint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	circu(m)eam	circu(m)eāmus	circu(m)ear		circu(m)eāmur	
	circu(m)eās	circu(m)eātis	circu(m)eāris (-re)		circu(m)eāminī	
	circu(m)eat	circu(m)eant	circu(m)eātur		circu(m)eantur	
Impf.	circu(m)īrem	circu(m)īrēmus	circu(m)īrer		circu(m)īrēmur	
	circu(m)īrēs	circu(m)īrētis	circu(m)īrēris (-re)		circu(m)īrēminī	
	circu(m)īret	circu(m)īrent	circu(m)īrētur		circu(m)īrentur	
Perf.	circu(m)ierim	circu(m)ierimus	circu(m)itus	sim	circu(m)itī	sīmus
	circu(m)ieris	circu(m)ieritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	circu(m)ierit	circu(m)ierint		sit		sint
Plup.	circu(m)īssem	circu(m)īssēmus	circu(m)itus	essem	circu(m)itī	essēmus
	circu(m)īssēs	circu(m)īssētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	circu(m)īsset	circu(m)īssent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	circu(m)ī	circu(m)īte				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	circu(m)īre		circu(m)īrī			
Perf.	circu(m)īsse		circu(m)itus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	circu(m)itūrus (-a, -um) esse		circu(m)itum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	circu(m)iens, (-euntis)					
Perf.			circu(m)itus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	circu(m)itūrus (-a, -um)		circu(m)eundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND circu(m)eundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE circu(m)itum, -ū

Alternate forms: **circumirier** = circumiri; **circu(m)ivi** = circu(m)ii
Compounds and related words: **circuitus, -us, m.** circuit; **circu(m)itio, -onis, f.** a going around
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Saepe etiam manibus nexis ex ordine trunci* ***circuiere*** *modum.* —Ovid

carry around, disseminate

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	circumferō	circumferimus	circumferor	circumferimur
	circumfers	circumfertis	circumferris (-re)	circumferiminī
	circumfert	circumferunt	circumfertur	circumferuntur
Impf.	circumferēbam	circumferēbāmus	circumferēbar	circumferēbāmur
	circumferēbās	circumferēbātis	circumferēbāris (-re)	circumferēbāminī
	circumferēbat	circumferēbant	circumferēbātur	circumferēbantur
Fut.	circumferam	circumferēmus	circumferar	circumferēmur
	circumferēs	circumferētis	circumferēris (-re)	circumferēminī
	circumferet	circumferent	circumferētur	circumferentur
Perf.	circumtulī	circumtulimus	circumlātus sum	circumlātī sumus
	circumtulistī	circumtulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	circumtulit	circumtulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	circumtuleram	circumtulerāmus	circumlātus eram	circumlātī erāmus
	circumtulerās	circumtulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	circumtulerat	circumtulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	circumtulerō	circumtulerimus	circumlātus erō	circumlātī erimus
	circumtuleris	circumtuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	circumtulerit	circumtulerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	circumferam	circumferāmus	circumferar	circumferāmur
	circumferās	circumferātis	circumferāris (-re)	circumferāminī
	circumferat	circumferant	circumferātur	circumferantur
Impf.	circumferrem	circumferrēmus	circumferrer	circumferrēmur
	circumferrēs	circumferrētis	circumferrēris (-re)	circumferrēminī
	circumferret	circumferrent	circumferrētur	circumferrentur
Perf.	circumtulerim	circumtulerimus	circumlātus sim	circumlātī sīmus
	circumtuleris	circumtuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	circumtulerit	circumtulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	circumtulissem	circumtulissēmus	circumlātus essem	circumlātī essēmus
	circumtulissēs	circumtulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	circumtulisset	circumtulissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	circumfer	circumferte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	circumferre		circumferrī	
Perf.	circumtulisse		circumlātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	circumlātūrus (-a, -um) esse		circumlātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	circumferens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			circumlātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	circumlātūrus (-a, -um)		circumferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND circumferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE circumlātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **circumferentia, -ae, f.** circumference

See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Satiatis vino ciboque poculum* ***circumferetur.*** —Livy

shout

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	clāmō	clāmāmus	clāmor	clāmāmur
	clāmās	clāmātis	clāmāris (-re)	clāmāminī
	clāmat	clāmant	clāmātur	clāmantur
Impf.	clāmābam	clāmābāmus	clāmābar	clāmābāmur
	clāmābās	clāmābātis	clāmābāris (-re)	clāmābāminī
	clāmābat	clāmābant	clāmābātur	clāmābantur
Fut.	clāmābō	clāmābimus	clāmābor	clāmābimur
	clāmābis	clāmābitis	clāmāberis (-re)	clāmābiminī
	clāmābit	clāmābunt	clāmābitur	clāmābuntur
Perf.	clāmāvī	clāmāvimus	clāmātus sum	clāmātī sumus
	clāmāvistī	clāmāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	clāmāvit	clāmāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	clāmāveram	clāmāverāmus	clāmātus eram	clāmātī erāmus
	clāmāverās	clāmāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	clāmāverat	clāmāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	clāmāverō	clāmāverimus	clāmātus erō	clāmātī erimus
	clāmāveris	clāmāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	clāmāverit	clāmāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	clāmem	clāmēmus	clāmer	clāmēmur
	clāmēs	clāmētis	clāmēris (-re)	clāmēminī
	clāmet	clāment	clāmētur	clāmentur
Impf.	clāmārem	clāmārēmus	clāmārer	clāmārēmur
	clāmārēs	clāmārētis	clāmārēris (-re)	clāmārēminī
	clāmāret	clāmārent	clāmārētur	clāmārentur
Perf.	clāmāverim	clāmāverimus	clāmātus sim	clāmātī sīmus
	clāmāveris	clāmāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	clāmāverit	clāmāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	clāmāvissem	clāmāvissēmus	clāmātus essem	clāmātī essēmus
	clāmāvissēs	clāmāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	clāmāvisset	clāmāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	clāmā	clāmāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	clāmāre		clāmārī	
Perf.	clāmāvisse		clāmātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	clāmātūrus (-a, -um) esse		clāmātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	clāmans, (-ntis)			
Perf.	clāmātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	clāmātūrus (-a, -um)		clāmandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND clāmandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE clāmātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **clamor, -is, m.** noise; **conclamo (1)** shout; **exclamo (1)** shout; **proclamo (1)** proclaim

Model sentence: *Dum tacent, **clamant**.* —Cicero

claudō — *claudō, claudere, clausī, clausum*

close, shut

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	claudō	claudimus	claudor	claudimur
	claudis	clauditis	clauderis (-re)	claudiminī
	claudit	claudunt	clauditur	clauduntur
Impf.	claudēbam	claudēbāmus	claudēbar	claudēbāmur
	claudēbās	claudēbātis	claudēbāris (-re)	claudēbāminī
	claudēbat	claudēbant	claudēbātur	claudēbantur
Fut.	claudam	claudēmus	claudar	claudēmur
	claudēs	claudētis	claudēris (-re)	claudēminī
	claudet	claudent	claudētur	claudentur
Perf.	clausī	clausimus	clausus sum	clausī sumus
	clausistī	clausistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	clausit	clausērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	clauseram	clauserāmus	clausus eram	clausī erāmus
	clauserās	clauserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	clauserat	clauserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	clauserō	clauserimus	clausus erō	clausī erimus
	clauseris	clauseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	clauserit	clauserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	claudam	claudāmus	claudar	claudāmur
	claudās	claudātis	claudāris (-re)	claudāminī
	claudat	claudant	claudātur	claudantur
Impf.	clauderem	clauderēmus	clauderer	clauderēmur
	clauderēs	clauderētis	clauderēris (-re)	clauderēminī
	clauderet	clauderent	clauderētur	clauderentur
Perf.	clauserim	clauserimus	clausus sim	clausī sīmus
	clauseris	clauseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	clauserit	clauserint	sit	sint
Plup.	clausissem	clausissēmus	clausus essem	clausī essēmus
	clausissēs	clausissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	clausisset	clausissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	claude	claudite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	claudere		claudī	
Perf.	clausisse		clausus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	clausūrus (-a, -um) esse		clausum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	claudens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			clausus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	clausūrus (-a, -um)		claudendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND claudendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE clausum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

claudō

Related Words

clavis, clavis, f. key

This is an essential verb because it and its compounds are fairly common. One of its compounds, **recludo**, means *to open*, but the more common verb for its opposite is **aperio**.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
clodo = claudō
cludo = claudō

COMPOUNDS:
concludo, concludere, conclusi, conclusum to enclose

excludo, excludere, exclusi, exclusum to shut out

includo, includere, inclusi, inclusum to enclose

intercludo, intercludere, interclusi, interclusum to block

recludo, recludere, reclusi, reclusum to open up

MODEL SENTENCE:
Nullum saeculum magnis ingeniis ***clausum est.***
—Seneca

meet, unite

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	coeō	coīmus	coeor	coīmur
	coīs	coītis	coīris (-re)	coīminī
	coit	coeunt	coītur	coeuntur
Impf.	coībam	coībāmus	coībar	coībāmur
	coībās	coībātis	coībāris (-re)	coībāminī
	coībat	coībant	coībātur	coībantur
Fut.	coībō	coībimus	coībor	coībimur
	coībis	coībitis	coīberis (-re)	coībiminī
	coībit	coībunt	coībitur	coībuntur
Perf.	coiī	coiimus	coitus sum	coitī sumus
	coiistī	coiistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	coiit	coiērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	coieram	coierāmus	coitus eram	coitī erāmus
	coierās	coierātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	coierat	coierant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	coierō	coierimus	coitus erō	coitī erimus
	coieris	coieritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	coierit	coierint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	coeam	coeāmus	coear	coeāmur
	coeās	coeātis	coeāris (-re)	coeāminī
	coeat	coeant	coeātur	coeantur
Impf.	coīrem	coīrēmus	coīrer	coīrēmur
	coīrēs	coīrētis	coīrēris (-re)	coīrēminī
	coīret	coīrent	coīrētur	coīrentur
Perf.	coierim	coierimus	coitus sim	coitī sīmus
	coieris	coieritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	coierit	coierint	sit	sint
Plup.	coīssem	coīssēmus	coitus essem	coitī essēmus
	coīssēs	coīssētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	coīsset	coīssent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	coī	coīte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	coīre		coīrī	
Perf.	coīsse		coitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	coitūrus (-a, -um) esse		coitum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	coiens, (-euntis)			
Perf.			coitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	coitūrus (-a, -um)		coeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND coeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE coitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **coiisse** = coisse; **coivi** = coii

Compounds and related words: **coetus/coitus, -us, m.** meeting; **comes, -itis, c.** companion; **comito** (1) to accompany; **comitor** (1) to accompany

See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Mille domos **coiere**, locum requiemque petentes, | mille domos clausere serae.* —Ovid

began

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.				
Impf.				
Fut.				
Perf.	coepī coepistī coepit	coepimus coepistis coepērunt (-ēre)	coeptus sum (-a, -um) es est	coeptī sumus (-ae, -a) estis sunt
Plup.	coeperam coeperās coeperat	coeperāmus coeperātis coeperant	coeptus eram (-a, -um) erās erat	coeptī erāmus (-ae, -a) erātis erant
Fut. Perf.	coeperō coeperis coeperit	coeperimus coeperitis coeperint	coeptus erō (-a, -um) eris erit	coeptī erimus (-ae, -a) eritis erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.				
Impf.				
Perf.	coeperim coeperis coeperit	coeperimus coeperitis coeperint	coeptus sim (-a, -um) sīs sit	coeptī sīmus (-ae, -a) sītis sint
Plup.	coepissem coepissēs coepisset	coepissēmus coepissētis coepissent	coeptus essem (-a, -um) essēs esset	coeptī essēmus (-ae, -a) essētis essent
	INFINITIVE			
Perf.	coepisse		coeptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	coeptūrus (-a, -um) esse		coeptum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Perf.			coeptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	coeptūrus (-a, -um)			

GERUND SUPINE coeptum, -ū

Alternate forms: Ante-Classical present system of **coepio, -ere** replaced by present system of **incipio** in Classical Latin.
Model sentence: ***Coeperunt*** *certam medici spondere salutem.* —Martial

cōgitō

cōgitō, cōgitāre, cōgitāvī, cōgitātum

think, reflect

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	cōgitō	cōgitāmus	cōgitor	cōgitāmur
	cōgitās	cōgitātis	cōgitāris (-re)	cōgitāminī
	cōgitat	cōgitant	cōgitatur	cōgitantur
Impf.	cōgitābam	cōgitābāmus	cōgitābar	cōgitābāmur
	cōgitābās	cōgitābātis	cōgitābāris (-re)	cōgitābāminī
	cōgitābat	cōgitābant	cōgitābātur	cōgitābantur
Fut.	cōgitābō	cōgitābimus	cōgitābor	cōgitābimur
	cōgitābis	cōgitābitis	cōgitāberis (-re)	cōgitābiminī
	cōgitābit	cōgitābunt	cōgitābitur	cōgitābuntur
Perf.	cōgitāvī	cōgitāvimus	cōgitātus sum	cōgitātī sumus
	cōgitāvistī	cōgitāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cōgitāvit	cōgitāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cōgitāveram	cōgitāverāmus	cōgitātus eram	cōgitātī erāmus
	cōgitāverās	cōgitāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cōgitāverat	cōgitāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cōgitāverō	cōgitāverimus	cōgitātus erō	cōgitātī erimus
	cōgitāveris	cōgitāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cōgitāverit	cōgitāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	cōgitem	cōgitēmus	cōgiter	cōgitēmur
	cōgitēs	cōgitētis	cōgitēris (-re)	cōgitēminī
	cōgitet	cōgitent	cōgitētur	cōgitentur
Impf.	cōgitārem	cōgitārēmus	cōgitārer	cōgitārēmur
	cōgitārēs	cōgitārētis	cōgitārēris (-re)	cōgitārēminī
	cōgitāret	cōgitārent	cōgitārētur	cōgitārentur
Perf.	cōgitāverim	cōgitāverimus	cōgitātus sim	cōgitātī sīmus
	cōgitāveris	cōgitāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, a) sītis
	cōgitāverit	cōgitāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	cōgitāvissem	cōgitāvissēmus	cōgitātus essem	cōgitātī essēmus
	cōgitāvissēs	cōgitāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cōgitāvisset	cōgitāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	cōgitā	cōgitāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	cōgitāre		cōgitārī	
Perf.	cōgitāvisse		cōgitātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	cōgitātūrus (-a, -um) esse		cōgitātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	cōgitans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			cōgitātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cōgitātūrus (-a, -um)		cōgitandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND cōgitandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cōgitātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **excogito (1)** contrive

Model sentence: *Nec **cogitandi** nec quiescendi in urbe locus est pauperi.* —Martial

collect, compel, force

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	cōgō	cōgimus	cōgor	cōgimur
	cōgis	cōgitis	cōgeris (-re)	cōgiminī
	cōgit	cōgunt	cōgitur	cōguntur
Impf.	cōgēbam	cōgēbāmus	cōgēbar	cōgēbāmur
	cōgēbās	cōgēbātis	cōgēbāris (-re)	cōgēbāminī
	cōgēbat	cōgēbant	cōgēbātur	cōgēbantur
Fut.	cōgam	cōgēmus	cōgar	cōgēmur
	cōgēs	cōgētis	cōgēris (-re)	cōgēminī
	cōget	cōgent	cōgētur	cōgentur
Perf.	coēgī	coēgimus	coactus sum	coactī sumus
	coēgistī	coēgistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	coēgit	coēgērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	coēgeram	coēgerāmus	coactus eram	coactī erāmus
	coēgerās	coēgerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	coēgerat	coēgerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	coēgerō	coēgerimus	coactus erō	coactī erimus
	coēgeris	coēgeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	coēgerit	coēgerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	cōgam	cōgāmus	cōgar	cōgāmur
	cōgās	cōgātis	cōgāris (-re)	cōgāminī
	cōgat	cōgant	cōgātur	cōgantur
Impf.	cōgerem	cōgerēmus	cōgerer	cōgerēmur
	cōgerēs	cōgerētis	cōgerēris (-re)	cōgerēminī
	cōgeret	cōgerent	cōgerētur	cōgerentur
Perf.	coēgerim	coēgerimus	coactus sim	coactī sīmus
	coēgeris	coēgeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	coēgerit	coēgerint	sit	sint
Plup.	coēgissem	coēgissēmus	coactus essem	coactī essēmus
	coēgissēs	coēgissetis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	coēgisset	coēgissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	cōge	cōgite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	cōgere		cōgī	
Perf.	coēgisse		coāctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	coactūrus (-a, -um) esse		coactum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	cōgens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			coactus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	coactūrus (-a, -um)		cōgendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND cōgendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE coactum, -ū

Alternate forms: **coguit** = cogit

Compounds and related words: **coactus, -a, -um** constrained; **coagmentum, -i, n.** joint

See **ago** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Improbe amor, quid non mortalia pectora* ***cogis****?* —Vergil

recognize, find out, learn

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	cognoscō	cognoscimus	cognoscor	cognoscimur
	cognoscis	cognoscitis	cognosceris (-re)	cognosciminī
	cognoscit	cognoscunt	cognoscitur	cognoscuntur
Impf.	cognoscēbam	cognoscēbāmus	cognoscēbar	cognoscēbāmur
	cognoscēbās	cognoscēbātis	cognoscēbāris (-re)	cognoscēbāminī
	cognoscēbat	cognoscēbant	cognoscēbātur	cognoscēbantur
Fut.	cognoscam	cognoscēmus	cognoscar	cognoscēmur
	cognoscēs	cognoscētis	cognoscēris (-re)	cognoscēminī
	cognoscet	cognoscent	cognoscētur	cognoscentur
Perf.	cognōvī	cognōvimus	cognitus sum	cognitī sumus
	cognōvistī	cognōvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cognōvit	cognōvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cognōveram	cognōverāmus	cognitus eram	cognitī erāmus
	cognōverās	cognōverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cognōverat	cognōverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cognōverō	cognōverimus	cognitus erō	cognitī erimus
	cognōveris	cognōveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cognōverit	cognōverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	cognoscam	cognoscāmus	cognoscar	cognoscāmur
	cognoscās	cognoscātis	cognoscāris (-re)	cognoscāminī
	cognoscat	cognoscant	cognoscātur	cognoscantur
Impf.	cognoscerem	cognoscerēmus	cognoscerer	cognoscerēmur
	cognoscerēs	cognoscerētis	cognoscerēris (-re)	cognoscerēminī
	cognosceret	cognoscerent	cognoscerētur	cognoscerentur
Perf.	cognōverim	cognōverimus	cognitus sim	cognitī sīmus
	cognōveris	cognōveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	cognōverit	cognōverint	sit	sint
Plup.	cognōvissem	cognōvissēmus	cognitus essem	cognitī essēmus
	cognōvissēs	cognōvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cognōvisset	cognōvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	cognosce	cognoscite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	cognoscere		cognoscī	
Perf.	cognōvisse		cognitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	cognitūrus (-a, -um) esse		cognitum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	cognoscens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			cognitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cognitūrus (-a, -um)		cognoscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND cognoscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cognitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **cognoram** = cognoveram; **cognorim** = cognoverim; **cognoris** = cognoveris; **cognorit** = cognoverit; **cognoro** = cognovero; **cognosse** = cognovisse; **cognossent** = cognovissent; **cognosses** = cognovisses; **cognosti** = cognovisti; **cognostis** = cognovistis

Compounds and related words: **incognitus, -a, -um** unrecognized

See **nosco** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Felix qui potuit rerum **cognoscere** causas.* —Vergil

cherish, cultivate

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	colō	colimus	color	colimur
	colis	colitis	coleris (-re)	coliminī
	colit	colunt	colitur	coluntur
Impf.	colēbam	colēbāmus	colēbar	colēbāmur
	colēbās	colēbātis	colēbāris (-re)	colēbāminī
	colēbat	colēbant	colēbātur	colēbantur
Fut.	colam	colēmus	colar	colēmur
	colēs	colētis	colēris (-re)	colēminī
	colet	colent	colētur	colentur
Perf.	coluī	coluimus	cultus sum	cultī sumus
	coluistī	coluistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	coluit	coluērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	colueram	coluerāmus	cultus eram	cultī erāmus
	coluerās	coluerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	coluerat	coluerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	coluerō	coluerimus	cultus erō	cultī erimus
	colueris	colueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	coluerit	coluerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	colam	colāmus	colar	colāmur
	colās	colātis	colāris (-re)	colāminī
	colat	colant	colātur	colantur
Impf.	colerem	colerēmus	colerer	colerēmur
	colerēs	colerētis	colerēris (-re)	colerēminī
	coleret	colerent	colerētur	colerentur
Perf.	coluerim	coluerimus	cultus sim	cultī sīmus
	colueris	colueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	coluerit	coluerint	sit	sint
Plup.	coluissem	coluissēmus	cultus essem	cultī essēmus
	coluissēs	coluissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	coluisset	coluissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	cole	colite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	colere	colī
Perf.	coluisse	cultus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	cultūrus (-a, -um) esse	cultum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	colens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		cultus (-a, -um)
Fut.	cultūrus (-a, -um)	colendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND colendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cultum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **accola, -ae, c.** neighbor; **accolo (3)** live nearby; **agricola, -ae, m.** farmer; **caelicola, -ae, c.** divine being; **cultor, -is. m.** cultivator; **cultura, -ae, f.** cultivation; **cultus, -a, -um** cultivated; **cultus, -us, m.** cultivation; **incola, -ae, c.** inhabitant; **incolo (3)** inhabit; **incultus, -a, -um** uncultivated

Model sentence: *Hanc olim veteres vitam* ***coluere*** *Sabini.* —Vergil

eat up, devour

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	comedō	comedimus		
	comēs	comēstis		
	comēst	comedunt	comeditur	comeduntur
Impf.	comedēbam	comedēbāmus		
	comedēbās	comedēbātis		
	comedēbat	comedēbant	comedēbātur	comedēbantur
Fut.	comedam	comedēmus		
	comedēs	comedētis		
	comedet	comedent	comedētur	comedentur
Perf.	comēdī	comēdimus		
	comēdistī	comēdistis		
	comēdit	comēdērunt (-ēre)	comēsus (-a, -um) est	comēsī (-a, -um) sunt
Plup.	comēderam	comēderāmus		
	comēderās	comēderātis		
	comēderat	comēderant	comēsus (-a, -um) erat	comēsī (-a, -um) erant
Fut. Perf.	comēderō	comēderimus		
	comēderis	comēderitis		
	comēderit	comēderint	comēsus (-a, -um) erit	comēsī (-a, -um) erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	comedam (comedim)	comedāmus (comedīmus)		
	comedās (comedīs)	comedātis (comedītis)		
	comedat (comedit)	comedant (comedint)	comedātur	comedantur
Impf.	comessem	comessēmus		
	comessēs	comessētis		
	comesset	comessent	comessētur	comessentur
Perf.	comēderim	comēderimus		
	comēderis	comēderitis		
	comēderit	comēderint	comēsus (-a, -um) sit	comēsī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	comēdissem	comēdissēmus		
	comēdissēs	comēdissētis		
	comēdisset	comēdissent	comēsus (-a, -um) esset	comēsī (-ae, -a) essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	comesto	comestote		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	comesse		comedī	
Perf.	comēdisse		comēsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	comēsūrus (-a, -um) esse		comēsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	comedens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			comēsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	comēsūrus (-a, -um)		comedendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND comedendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE comēsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **comedim, etc.** = comedam, etc.; **comessus** = comesus; **comestum** = comesum
Model sentence: *Celerius potuit venenum **comestum** quam epotum in venas permanere?* —Cicero

accompany

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	comitō	comitāmus	comitor	comitāmur
	comitās	comitātis	comitāris (-re)	comitāminī
	comitat	comitant	comitātur	comitantur
Impf.	comitābam	comitābāmus	comitābar	comitābāmur
	comitābās	comitābātis	comitābāris (-re)	comitābāminī
	comitābat	comitābant	comitābātur	comitābantur
Fut.	comitābō	comitābimus	comitābor	comitābimur
	comitābis	comitābitis	comitāberis (-re)	comitābiminī
	comitābit	comitābunt	comitābitur	comitābuntur
Perf.	comitāvī	comitāvimus	comitātus sum	comitātī sumus
	comitāvistī	comitāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	comitāvit	comitāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	comitāveram	comitāverāmus	comitātus eram	comitātī erāmus
	comitāverās	comitāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	comitāverat	comitāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	comitāverō	comitāverimus	comitātus erō	comitātī erimus
	comitāveris	comitāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	comitāverit	comitāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	comitem	comitēmus	comiter	comitēmur
	comitēs	comitētis	comitēris (-re)	comitēminī
	comitet	comitent	comitētur	comitentur
Impf.	comitārem	comitārēmus	comitārer	comitārēmur
	comitārēs	comitārētis	comitārēris (-re)	comitārēminī
	comitāret	comitārent	comitārētur	comitārentur
Perf.	comitāverim	comitāverimus	comitātus sim	comitātī sīmus
	comitāveris	comitāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	comitāverit	comitāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	comitāvissem	comitāvissēmus	comitātus essem	comitātī essēmus
	comitāvissēs	comitāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	comitāvisset	comitāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	comitā	comitāte	comitāre	comitāminī
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	comitāre		comitārī	
Perf.	comitāvisse		comitātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	comitātūrus (-a, -um) esse		comitātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	comitans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			comitātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	comitātūrus (-a, -um)		comitandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND comitandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE comitātum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms also deponent

Compounds and related words: **coeo, -ire, -ii, -itum** to meet; **coetus/coitus, -us, m.** meeting, sexual intercourse; **comes, -itis, c.** companion; **comitatus, -us, m.** retinue; **comitium, -i, n.** place of assembly

Model sentence: *Sola fuga nautas* ***comitabor*** *ovantis?* —Vergil

entrust, insure

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	commendō	commendāmus	commendor	commendāmur
	commendās	commendātis	commendāris (-re)	commendāminī
	commendat	commendant	commendātur	commendantur
Impf.	commendābam	commendābāmus	commendābar	commendābāmur
	commendābās	commendābātis	commendābāris (-re)	commendābāminī
	commendābat	commendābant	commendābātur	commendābantur
Fut.	commendābō	commendābimus	commendābor	commendābimur
	commendābis	commendābitis	commendāberis (-re)	commendābiminī
	commendābit	commendābunt	commendābitur	commendābuntur
Perf.	commendāvī	commendāvimus	commendātus sum	commendātī sumus
	commendāvistī	commendāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	commendāvit	commendāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	commendāveram	commendāverāmus	commendātus eram	commendātī erāmus
	commendāverās	commendāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	commendāverat	commendāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	commendāverō	commendāverimus	commendātus erō	commendātī erimus
	commendāveris	commendāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	commendāverit	commendāverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	commendem	commendēmus	commender	commendēmur
	commendēs	commendētis	commendēris (-re)	commendēminī
	commendet	commendent	commendētur	commendentur
Impf.	commendārem	commendārēmus	commendārer	commendārēmur
	commendārēs	commendārētis	commendārēris (-re)	commendārēminī
	commendāret	commendārent	commendārētur	commendārentur
Perf.	commendāverim	commendāverimus	commendātus sim	commendātī sīmus
	commendāveris	commendāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	commendāverit	commendāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	commendāvissem	commendāvissēmus	commendātus essem	commendātī essēmus
	commendāvissēs	commendāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	commendāvisset	commendāvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	commendā	commendāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	commendāre		commendārī	
Perf.	commendāvisse		commendātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	commendātūrus (-a, -um) esse		commendātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	commendans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			commendātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	commendātūrus (-a, -um)		commendandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND commendandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE commendātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **conmendo** = commendo

Compounds and related words: **commendabilis, -e** praiseworthy; **commendatio, -onis, f.** recommendation; **commendator, -is, m.** recommendor; **commendatus, -a, -um** recommended

Model sentence: *Voluptates **commendat** rarior usus.* —Juvenal

embrace, surround

C

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	complector		complectimur	
	complecteris (-re)		complectiminī	
	complectitur		complectuntur	
Impf.	complectēbar		complectēbāmur	
	complectēbāris (-re)		complectēbāminī	
	complectēbātur		complectēbantur	
Fut.	complectar		complectēmur	
	complectēris (-re)		complectēminī	
	complectētur		complectentur	
Perf.	complexus	sum	complexī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	complexus	eram	complexī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	complexus	erō	complexī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	complectar		complectāmur	
	complectāris (-re)		complectāminī	
	complectātur		complectantur	
Impf.	complecterer		complecterēmur	
	complecterēris (-re)		complecterēminī	
	complecterētur		complecterentur	
Perf.	complexus	sim	complexī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	complexus	essem	complexī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	complectere	complectiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	complectī
Perf.	complexus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	complexūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	complectens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	complexus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	complexūrus (-a, -um)	complectendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND complectendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE complexum, -ū

Alternate forms: **conplector** = complector

Compounds and related words: **amplector, -i, -plexus sum** embrace; **amplexor (1)** embrace; **amplexus, -us, m.** embrace; **duplex, -icis** double; **multiplex, -icis** many-sided; **plico (1)** fold; **simplex, -icis** single; **supplex, -icis** suppliant; **supplicium, -i, n.** punishment

Model sentence: *His corpus tremulum* ***complectens*** *undique vestis candida purpurea talos incinxerat ora.* —Catullus

sing together, harmonize, make harmonize

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	concinō	concinimus	concinor	concinimur
	concinis	concinitis	concineris (-re)	conciniminī
	concinit	concinunt	concinitur	concinuntur
Impf.	concinēbam	concinēbāmus	concinēbar	concinēbāmur
	concinēbās	concinēbātis	concinēbāris (-re)	concinēbāminī
	concinēbat	concinēbant	concinēbātur	concinēbantur
Fut.	concinam	concinēmus	concinar	concinēmur
	concinēs	concinētis	concinēris (-re)	concinēminī
	concinet	concinent	concinētur	concinentur
Perf.	concinuī	concinuimus		
	concinuistī	concinuistis		
	concinuit	concinuērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	concinueram	concinuerāmus		
	concinuerās	concinuerātis		
	concinuerat	concinuerant		
Fut.	concinuerō	concinuerimus		
Perf.	concinueris	concinueritis		
	concinuerit	concinuerint		
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	concinam	concināmus	concinar	concināmur
	concinās	concinātis	concināris (-re)	concināminī
	concinat	concinant	concinātur	concinantur
Impf.	concinerem	concinerēmus	concinerer	concinerēmur
	concinerēs	concinerētis	concinerēris (-re)	concinerēminī
	concineret	concinerent	concinerētur	concinerentur
Perf.	concinuerim	concinuerimus		
	concinueris	concinueritis		
	concinuerit	concinuerint		
Plup.	concinuissem	concinuissēmus		
	concinuissēs	concinuissētis		
	concinuisset	concinuissent		
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	concine	concinite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	concinere		conciní	
Perf.	concinuisse			
Fut.				
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	concinens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			concinendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND concinendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **cano, -ere, cecini, cantum** sing

Model sentence: *Haec cum pressis et flebilibus modis, qui totis theatris maestitiam inferant,* ***concinuntur.*** —Cicero

found, make, hide

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	condō	condimus	condor	condimur
	condis	conditis	conderis (-re)	condiminī
	condit	condunt	conditur	conduntur
Impf.	condēbam	condēbāmus	condēbar	condēbāmur
	condēbās	condēbātis	condēbāris (-re)	condēbāminī
	condēbat	condēbant	condēbātur	condēbantur
Fut.	condam	condēmus	condar	condēmur
	condēs	condētis	condēris (-re)	condēminī
	condet	condent	condētur	condentur
Perf.	condidī	condidimus	conditus sum	conditī sumus
	condidistī	condidistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	condidit	condidērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	condideram	condiderāmus	conditus eram	conditī erāmus
	condiderās	condiderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	condiderat	condiderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	condiderō	condiderimus	conditus erō	conditī erimus
	condideris	condideritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	condiderit	condiderint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	condam	condāmus	condar	condāmur
	condās	condātis	condāris (-re)	condāminī
	condat	condant	condātur	condantur
Impf.	conderem	conderēmus	conderer	conderēmur
	conderēs	conderētis	conderēris (-re)	conderēminī
	conderet	conderent	conderētur	conderentur
Perf.	condiderim	condiderimus	conditus sim	conditī sīmus
	condideris	condideritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	condiderit	condiderint	sit	sint
Plup.	condidissem	condidissēmus	conditus essem	conditī essēmus
	condidissēs	condidissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	condidisset	condidissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	conde	condite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	condere		condī	
Perf.	condidisse		conditus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	conditūrus (-a, -um) esse		conditum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	condens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			conditus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	conditūrus (-a, -um)		condendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND condendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE conditum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **abscondo (3)** to hide; **conditor, -s, m.** founder; **condo (3)** to establish; **recondo (3)** to hide away; **trado (3)** to betray

Model sentence: *Tantae molis erat Romanam **condere** gentem.* —Vergil

bring together, be useful

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	conferō	conferimus	conferor		conferimur	
	confers	confertis	conferris (-re)		conferiminī	
	confert	conferunt	confertur		conferuntur	
Impf.	conferēbam	conferēbāmus	conferēbar		conferēbāmur	
	conferēbās	conferēbātis	conferēbāris (-re)		conferēbāminī	
	conferēbat	conferēbant	conferēbātur		conferēbantur	
Fut.	conferam	conferēmus	conferar		conferēmur	
	conferēs	conferētis	conferēris (-re)		conferēminī	
	conferet	conferent	conferētur		conferentur	
Perf.	contulī	contulimus	collātus	sum	collātī	sumus
	contulistī	contulistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	contulit	contulērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	contuleram	contulerāmus	collātus	eram	collātī	erāmus
	contulerās	contulerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	contulerat	contulerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	contulerō	contulerimus	collātus	erō	collātī	erimus
	contuleris	contuleritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	contulerit	contulerint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	conferam	conferāmus	conferar		conferāmur	
	conferās	conferātis	conferāris (-re)		conferāminī	
	conferat	conferant	conferātur		conferantur	
Impf.	conferrem	conferrēmus	conferrer		conferrēmur	
	conferrēs	conferrētis	conferrēris (-re)		conferrēminī	
	conferret	conferrent	conferrētur		conferrentur	
Perf.	contulerim	contulerimus	collātus	sim	collātī	sīmus
	contuleris	contuleritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	contulerit	contulerint		sit		sint
Plup.	contulissem	contulissēmus	collātus	essem	collātī	essēmus
	contulissēs	contulissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	contulisset	contulissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	confer	conferte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	conferre		conferrī			
Perf.	contulisse		collātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	collātūrus (-a, -um) esse		collātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	conferens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			collātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	collātūrus (-a, -um)		conferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND conferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE collātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **conlatum** = collatum

Compounds and related words: **confertus, -a, -um** crowded; **conlatio, -onis, f.** comparison, battle; **conlator, -is, m.** contributor

See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: ***Contulit** aes populus de quo delubra Metellus fecit.* —Ovid

accomplish, finish

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	conficiō	conficimus	conficior	conficimur
	conficis	conficitis	conficeris (-re)	conficiminī
	conficit	conficiunt	conficitur	conficiuntur
Impf.	conficiēbam	conficiēbāmus	conficiēbar	conficiēbāmur
	conficiēbās	conficiēbātis	conficiēbāris (-re)	conficiēbāminī
	conficiēbat	conficiēbant	conficiēbātur	conficiēbantur
Fut.	conficiam	conficiēmus	conficiar	conficiēmur
	conficiēs	conficiētis	conficiēris (-re)	conficiēminī
	conficiet	conficient	conficiētur	conficientur
Perf.	confēcī	confēcimus	confectus sum	confectī sumus
	confēcistī	confēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	confēcit	confēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	confēceram	confēcerāmus	confectus eram	confectī erāmus
	confēcerās	confēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	confēcerat	confēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	confēcerō	confēcerimus	confectus erō	confectī erimus
	confēceris	confēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	confēcerit	confēcerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	conficiam	conficiāmus	conficiar	conficiāmur
	conficiās	conficiātis	conficiāris (-re)	conficiāminī
	conficiat	conficiant	conficiātur	conficiantur
Impf.	conficerem	conficerēmus	conficerer	conficerēmur
	conficerēs	conficerētis	conficerēris (-re)	conficerēminī
	conficeret	conficerent	conficerētur	conficerentur
Perf.	confēcerim	confēcerimus	confectus sim	confectī sīmus
	confēceris	confēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	confēcerit	confēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	confēcissem	confēcissēmus	confectus essem	confectī essēmus
	confēcissēs	confēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	confēcisset	confēcissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	confice	conficite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	conficere		conficī	
Perf.	confēcisse		confectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	confectūrus (-a, -um) esse		confectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	conficiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			confectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	confectūrus (-a, -um)		conficiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND conficiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE confectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **confexim** = confecerim; **confiant** = conficiantur; **confiat** = conficiatur; **confierent** = conficerentur; **confieret** = conficeretur; **confieri** = confici; **confit** = conficitur; **confiunt** = conficiuntur

Compounds and related words: **confectio, -onis, f.** a completing, consumption; **confector, -is, m.** one who completes

See **facio** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Opera ex pecunia attributa divisaque inter se haec* ***confecerunt.*** —Livy

confess, concede

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	confiteor		confitēmur	
	confitēris (-re)		confitēminī	
	confitētur		confitentur	
Impf.	confitēbar		confitēbāmur	
	confitēbāris (-re)		confitēbāminī	
	confitēbātur		confitēbantur	
Fut.	confitēbor		confitēbimur	
	confitēberis (-re)		confitēbiminī	
	confitēbitur		confitēbuntur	
Perf.	confessus	sum	confessī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	confessus	eram	confessī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	confessus	erō	confessī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	confitear		confiteāmur	
	confiteāris (-re)		confiteāminī	
	confiteātur		confiteantur	
Impf.	confitērer		confitērēmur	
	confitērēris (-re)		confitērēminī	
	confitērētur		confitērentur	
Perf.	confessus	sim	confessī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	confessus	essem	confessī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	confitēre	confitēminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	confitērī
Perf.	confessus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	confessūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	confitens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	confessus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	confessūrus (-a, -um)	confitendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND confitendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE confessum, -ū

Alternate forms: **confiterier** = confiteri
Compounds and related words: **confessio, -onis, f.** confession
See **fateor** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Me abs te cupisse laudari aperte atque ingenue* ***confitebar.*** —Cicero

break

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	confringō	confringimus	confringor	confringimur
	confringis	confringitis	confringeris (-re)	confringiminī
	confringit	confringunt	confringitur	confringuntur
Impf.	confringēbam	confringēbāmus	confringēbar	confringēbāmur
	confringēbās	confringēbātis	confringēbāris (-re)	confringēbāminī
	confringēbat	confringēbant	confringēbātur	confringēbantur
Fut.	confringam	confringēmus	confringar	confringēmur
	confringēs	confringētis	confringēris (-re)	confringēminī
	confringet	confringent	confringētur	confringentur
Perf.	confrēgī	confrēgimus	confractus sum	confractī sumus
	confrēgistī	confrēgistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	confrēgit	confrēgērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	confrēgeram	confrēgerāmus	confractus eram	confractī erāmus
	confrēgerās	confrēgerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	confrēgerat	confrēgerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	confrēgerō	confrēgerimus	confractus erō	confractī erimus
	confrēgeris	confrēgeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	confrēgerit	confrēgerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	confringam	confringāmus	confringar	confringāmur
	confringās	confringātis	confringāris (-re)	confringāminī
	confringat	confringant	confringātur	confringantur
Impf.	confringerem	confringerēmus	confringerer	confringerēmur
	confringerēs	confringerētis	confringerēris (-re)	confringerēminī
	confringeret	confringerent	confringerētur	confringerentur
Perf.	confrēgerim	confrēgerimus	confrāctus sim	confractī sīmus
	confrēgeris	confrēgeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	confrēgerit	confrēgerint	sit	sint
Plup.	confrēgissem	confrēgissēmus	confractus essem	confractī essēmus
	confrēgissēs	confrēgissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	confrēgisset	confrēgissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	confringe	confringite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	confringere		confringī	
Perf.	confrēgisse		confractus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	confractūrus (-a, -um) esse		confractum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	confringens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			confractus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	confractūrus (-a, -um)		confringendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND confringendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE confractum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **confragosus, -a, -um** uneven, rugged
See **frango** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Pultando pedibus paene* ***confregi*** *hasce ambas fores.* —Plautus

hurl

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	cōniciō	cōnicimus	cōnicior	cōnicimur
	cōnicis	cōnicitis	cōniceris (-re)	cōniciminī
	cōnicit	cōniciunt	cōnicitur	cōniciuntur
Impf.	cōniciēbam	cōniciēbāmus	cōniciēbar	cōniciēbāmur
	cōniciēbās	cōniciēbātis	cōniciēbāris (-re)	cōniciēbāminī
	cōniciēbat	cōniciēbant	cōniciēbātur	cōniciēbantur
Fut.	cōniciam	cōniciēmus	cōniciar	cōniciēmur
	cōniciēs	cōniciētis	cōniciēris (-re)	cōniciēminī
	cōniciet	conicient	cōniciētur	cōnicientur
Perf.	cōniēcī	cōniēcimus	cōniectus sum	cōniectī sumus
	cōniēcistī	cōniēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cōniēcit	cōniēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cōniēceram	cōniēcerāmus	cōniēctus eram	cōniectī erāmus
	cōniēcerās	cōniēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cōniēcerat	cōniēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cōniēcerō	cōniēcerimus	cōniectus erō	cōniectī erimus
	cōniēceris	cōniēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cōniēcerit	cōniēcerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	cōniciam	cōniciāmus	cōniciar	cōniciāmur
	cōniciās	cōniciātis	cōniciāris (-re)	cōniciāminī
	coniciat	cōniciant	cōniciātur	cōniciantur
Impf.	cōnicerem	cōnicerēmus	cōnicerer	cōnicerēmur
	cōnicerēs	cōnicerētis	cōnicerēris (-re)	cōnicerēminī
	cōniceret	cōnicerent	cōnicerētur	cōnicerentur
Perf.	cōniēcerim	cōniēcerimus	cōniectus sim	cōniectī sīmus
	cōniēceris	cōniēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	cōniēcerit	cōniēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	cōniēcissem	cōniēcissēmus	cōniectus essem	cōniectī essēmus
	cōniēcissēs	cōniēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cōniēcisset	cōniēcissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	cōnice	cōnicite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	cōnicere		cōnicī	
Perf.	cōniēcisse		cōniectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	cōniectūrus (-a, -um) esse		cōniectum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	cōniciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			cōniectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cōniectūrus (-a, -um)		cōniciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND cōniciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cōniectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **coicio** = conicio

Compounds and related words: **coniectio, -onis, f.** a throwing; **coniectio (1)** to throw together; **coniector, -is, m.** interpreter of dreams; **coniectura, -ae, f.** a guess; **coniectus, -us, m.** a throwing together

See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Quinque dies aquam in os suum non* ***coniecit,*** *non micam panis.* —Petronius

try, attempt

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	cōnor	cōnāmur
	cōnāris (-re)	cōnāminī
	cōnātur	cōnantur
Impf.	cōnābar	cōnābāmur
	cōnābāris (-re)	cōnābāminī
	cōnābātur	cōnābantur
Fut.	cōnābor	cōnābimur
	cōnāberis (-re)	cōnābiminī
	cōnābitur	cōnābuntur
Perf.	cōnātus sum	cōnātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	cōnātus eram	cōnātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cōnātus erō	cōnātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	cōner	cōnēmur
	cōnēris (-re)	cōnēminī
	cōnētur	cōnentur
Impf.	cōnārer	cōnārēmur
	cōnārēris (-re)	cōnārēminī
	cōnārētur	cōnārentur
Perf.	cōnātus sim	cōnātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	cōnātus essem	cōnātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	cōnāre	cōnāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	cōnārī
Perf.	cōnātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	cōnātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	cōnans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	cōnātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cōnātūrus (-a, -um)	cōnandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND cōnandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cōnātum, -ū

Model sentence: *Paene vapulavi quia* ***conatus sum*** *circa solium sedentibus carmen recitare.* —Petronius

dedicate, deify

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	consecrō	consecrāmus	consecror	consecrāmur
	consecrās	consecrātis	consecrāris (-re)	consecrāminī
	consecrat	consecrant	consecrātur	consecrantur
Impf.	consecrābam	consecrābāmus	consecrābar	consecrābāmur
	consecrābās	consecrābātis	consecrābāris (-re)	consecrābāminī
	consecrābat	consecrābant	consecrābātur	consecrābantur
Fut.	consecrābō	consecrābimus	consecrābor	consecrābimur
	consecrābis	consecrābitis	consecrāberis (-re)	consecrābiminī
	consecrābit	consecrābunt	consecrābitur	consecrābuntur
Perf.	consecrāvī	consecrāvimus	consecrātus sum	consecrātī sumus
	consecrāvistī	consecrāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	consecrāvit	consecrāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	consecrāveram	consecrāverāmus	consecrātus eram	consecrātī erāmus
	consecrāverās	consecrāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	consecrāverat	consecrāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	consecrāverō	consecrāverimus	consecrātus erō	consecrātī erimus
	consecrāveris	consecrāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	consecrāverit	consecrāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	consecrem	consecrēmus	consecrer	consecrēmur
	consecrēs	consecrētis	consecrēris (-re)	consecrēminī
	consecret	consecrent	consecrētur	consecrentur
Impf.	consecrārem	consecrārēmus	consecrārer	consecrārēmur
	consecrārēs	consecrārētis	consecrārēris (-re)	consecrārēminī
	consecrāret	consecrārent	consecrārētur	consecrārentur
Perf.	consecrāverim	consecrāverimus	consecrātus sim	consecrātī sīmus
	consecrāveris	consecrāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	consecrāverit	consecrāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	consecrāvissem	consecrāvissēmus	consecrātus essem	consecrātī essēmus
	consecrāvissēs	consecrāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	consecrāvisset	consecrāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	consecrā	consecrāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	consecrāre		consecrārī	
Perf.	consecrāvisse		consecrātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	consecrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		consecrātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	consecrans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			consecrātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	consecrātūrus (-a, -um)		consecrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND consecrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE consecrātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **consacro** = consecro
Compounds and related words: **consecratio, -onis, f.** dedication; **sacro (1)** to dedicate
Model sentence: ***Consecrabantur*** *ades, non privatorum domicilia, sed quae sacra nominantur.* —Cicero

decide, determine

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	constituō	constituimus	constituor	constituimur
	constituis	constituitis	constitueris (-re)	constituiminī
	constituit	constituunt	constituitur	constituuntur
Impf.	constituēbam	constituēbāmus	constituēbar	constituēbāmur
	constituēbās	constituēbātis	constituēbāris (-re)	constituēbāminī
	constituēbat	constituēbant	constituēbātur	constituēbantur
Fut.	constituam	constituēmus	constituar	constituēmur
	constituēs	constituētis	constituēris (-re)	constituēminī
	constituet	constituent	constituētur	constituentur
Perf.	constituī	constituimus	constitūtus sum	constitūtī sumus
	constituistī	constituistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	constituit	constituērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	constitueram	constituerāmus	constitūtus eram	constitūtī erāmus
	constituerās	constituerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	constituerat	constituerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	constituerō	constituerimus	constitūtus erō	constitūtī erimus
	constitueris	constitueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	constituerit	constituerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	constituam	constituāmus	constituar	constituāmur
	constituās	constituātis	constituāris (-re)	constituāminī
	constituat	constituant	constituātur	constituantur
Impf.	constituerem	constituerēmus	constituerer	constituerēmur
	constituerēs	constituerētis	constituerēris (-re)	constituerēminī
	constitueret	constituerent	constituerētur	constituerentur
Perf.	constituerim	constituerimus	constitūtus sim	constitūtī sīmus
	constitueris	constitueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	constituerit	constituerint	sit	sint
Plup.	constituissem	constituissēmus	constitūtus essem	constitutī essēmus
	constituissēs	constituissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	constituisset	constituissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	constitue	constituite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	constituere		constituī	
Perf.	constituisse		constitūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	constitūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		constitūtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	constituens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			constitūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	constitūtūrus (-a, -um)		constituendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND constituendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE constitūtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **constitutio, -onis, f.** the act of agreeing; **constitutum, -i. n.** something agreed upon; **constitutus, -a, -um** arranged

Model sentence: *Ineuntis enim aetatis inscitia senum **constituenda** et regenda prudentia est.* —Cicero

consult, deliberate

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	consulō	consulimus		
	consulis	consulitis		
	consulit	consulunt	consulitur	consuluntur
Impf.	consulēbam	consulēbāmus		
	consulēbās	consulēbātis		
	consulēbat	consulēbant	consulēbātur	consulēbantur
Fut.	consulam	consulēmus		
	consulēs	consulētis		
	consulet	consulent	consulētur	consulentur
Perf.	consuluī	consuluimus		
	consuluistī	consuluistis		
	consuluit	consuluērunt (-ēre)	consultus (-a, -um) est	consultī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	consulueram	consuluerāmus		
	consuluerās	consuluerātis		
	consuluerat	consuluerant	consultus (-a, -um) erat	consultī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	consuluerō	consuluerimus		
	consulueris	consulueritis		
	consuluerit	consuluerint	consultus (-a, -um) erit	consultī (-ae, -a) erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	consulam	consulāmus		
	consulās	consulātis		
	consulat	consulant	consulātur	consulantur
Impf.	consulerem	consulerēmus		
	consulerēs	consulerētis		
	consuleret	consulerent	consulerētur	consulerentur
Perf.	consuluerim	consuluerimus		
	consulueris	consulueritis		
	consuluerit	consuluerint	consultus (-a, -um) sit	consultī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	consuluissem	consuluissēmus		
	consuluissēs	consuluissētis		
	consuluisset	consuluissent	consultus (-a, -um) esset	consultī (-ae, -a) essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	consule	consulite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	consulere		consulī	
Perf.	consuluisse		consultus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	consultūrus (-a, -um) esse		consultum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	consulens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			consultus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	consultūrus (-a, -um)		consulendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND consulendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE consultum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **consultatio, -onis, f.** deliberation; **consulto (adv.)** deliberately; **consulto (1)** to consider; **consultor, -is, m.** adviser; **consultum, -i, n.** decree; **consultus, -i, m.** lawyer; **inconsultus, -a, -um** unconsulted

Model sentence: *Bello confecto de Rhodiis **consultum est.*** —Sallust

despise

C

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	contemnō	contemnimus	contemnor	contemnimur
	contemnis	contemnitis	contemneris (-re)	contemniminī
	contemnit	contemnunt	contemnitur	contemnuntur
Impf.	contemnēbam	contemnēbāmus	contemnēbar	contemnēbāmur
	contemnēbās	contemnēbātis	contemnēbāris (-re)	contemnēbāminī
	contemnēbat	contemnēbant	contemnēbātur	contemnēbantur
Fut.	contemnam	contemnēmus	contemnar	contemnēmur
	contemnēs	contemnētis	contemnēris (-re)	contemnēminī
	contemnet	contemnent	contemnētur	contemnentur
Perf.	contempsī	contempsimus	contemptus sum	contemptī sumus
	contempsistī	contempsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	contempsit	contempsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	contempseram	contempserāmus	contemptus eram	contemptī erāmus
	contempserās	contempserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	contempserat	contempserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	contempserō	contempserimus	contemptus erō	contemptī erimus
	contempseris	contempseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	contempserit	contempserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	contemnam	contemnāmus	contemnar	contemnāmur
	contemnās	contemnātis	contemnāris (-re)	contemnāminī
	contemnat	contemnant	contemnātur	contemnantur
Impf.	contemnerem	contemnerēmus	contemnerer	contemnerēmur
	contemnerēs	contemnerētis	contemnerēris (-re)	contemnerēminī
	contemneret	contemnerent	contemnerētur	contemnerentur
Perf.	contempserim	contempserimus	contemptus sim	contemptī sīmus
	contempseris	contempseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	contempserit	contempserint	sit	sint
Plup.	contempsissem	contempsissēmus	contemptus essem	contemptī essēmus
	contempsissēs	contempsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	contempsisset	contempsissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	contemne	contemnite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	contemnere		contemnī	
Perf.	contempsisse		contemptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	contemptūrus (-a, -um) esse		contemptum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	contemnens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			contemptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	contemptūrus (-a, -um)		contemnendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND contemnendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE contemptum, -ū

Alternate forms: **contempno** = contemno; **contemsi** = contempsi; **contemtum** = contemptum
Compounds and related words: **contemptim** contemptuously; **contemptio, -onis, f.** scorn **contemptor, -is, m.** one who despises; **contemptus, -a, -um** despicable; **contemptus, -us, m.** disdain
Model sentence: *Urere manum potuit* ***contempto*** *Mucius igne.* —Martial

hasten, fight

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	contendō	contendimus	
	contendis	contenditis	
	contendit	contendunt	contenditur (Impers.)
Impf.	contendēbam	contendēbāmus	
	contendēbās	contendēbātis	
	contendēbat	contendēbant	contendēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	contendam	contendēmus	
	contendēs	contendētis	
	contendet	contendent	contendētur (Impers.)
Perf.	contendī	contendimus	
	contendistī	contendistis	
	contendit	contendērunt (-ēre)	contentum est (Impers.)
Plup.	contenderam	contenderāmus	
	contenderās	contenderātis	
	contenderat	contenderant	contentum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	contenderō	contenderimus	
	contenderis	contenderitis	
	contenderit	contenderint	contentum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	contendam	contendāmus	
	contendās	contendātis	
	contendat	contendant	contendātur (Impers.)
Impf.	contenderem	contenderēmus	
	contenderēs	contenderētis	
	contenderet	contenderent	contenderētur (Impers.)
Perf.	contenderim	contenderimus	
	contenderis	contenderitis	
	contenderit	contenderint	contentum erit (Impers.)
Plup.	contendissem	contendissēmus	
	contendissēs	contendissētis	
	contendisset	contendissent	contentum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	contende	contendite	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	contendere		contendī
Perf.	contendisse		contentum esse
Fut.	contentūrus (-a, -um) esse		contentum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	contendens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			contentus (-a, -um)
Fut.	contentūrus (-a, -um)		contendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND contendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE contentum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **contentio, -onis, f.** effort; **contentus, -a, -um** tense
Model sentence: ***Contendit** omnis nervos Chrysippus.* —Cicero

hold together, contain, restrain

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	contineō	continēmus	contineor	continēmur
	continēs	continētis	continēris (-re)	continēminī
	continet	continent	continētur	continentur
Impf.	continēbam	continēbāmus	continēbar	continēbāmur
	continēbās	continēbātis	continēbāris (-re)	continēbāminī
	continēbat	continēbant	continēbātur	continēbantur
Fut.	continēbō	continēbimus	continēbor	continēbimur
	continēbis	continēbitis	continēberis (-re)	continēbiminī
	continēbit	continēbunt	continēbitur	continēbuntur
Perf.	continuī	continuimus	contentus sum	contentī sumus
	continuistī	continuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	continuit	continuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	continueram	continuerāmus	contentus eram	contentī erāmus
	continuerās	continuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	continuerat	continuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	continuerō	continuerimus	contentus erō	contentī erimus
	continueris	continueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	continuerit	continuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	contineam	contineāmus	continear	contineāmur
	contineās	contineātis	contineāris (-re)	contineāminī
	contineat	contineant	contineātur	contineantur
Impf.	continērem	continērēmus	continērer	continērēmur
	continērēs	continērētis	continērēris (-re)	continērēminī
	continēret	continērent	continērētur	continērentur
Perf.	continuerim	continuerimus	contentus sim	contentī sīmus
	continueris	continueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	continuerit	continuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	continuissem	continuissēmus	contentus essem	contentī essēmus
	continuissēs	continuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	continuisset	continuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	continē	continēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	continēre		continērī	
Perf.	continuisse		contentus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	contentūrus (-a, -um) esse		contentum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	continens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			contentus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	contentūrus (-a, -um)		continendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND continendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE contentum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **contentus, -a, -um** content; **continens, -ntis** bordering; **continentia, -ae, f.** self-control; **continuo (1)** to unite; **continuus, -a, -um** continuous, successive

See **teneo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Mundus omnia complexu suo coercet et* ***continet.*** —Cicero

touch, reach, happen

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	contingō	contingimus	contingor	contingimur
	contingis	contingitis	contingeris (-re)	contingiminī
	contingit	contingunt	contingitur	continguntur
Impf.	contingēbam	contingēbāmus	contingēbar	contingēbāmur
	contingēbās	contingēbātis	contingēbāris (-re)	contingēbāminī
	contingēbat	contingēbant	contingēbātur	contingēbantur
Fut.	contingam	contingēmus	contingar	contingēmur
	contingēs	contingētis	contingēris (-re)	contingēminī
	continget	contingent	contingētur	contingentur
Perf.	contigī	contigimus	contactus sum	contactī sumus
	contigistī	contigistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	contigit	contigērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	contigeram	contigerāmus	contactus eram	contactī erāmus
	contigerās	contigerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	contigerat	contigerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	contigerō	contigerimus	contactus erō	contactī erimus
	contigeris	contigeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	contigerit	contigerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	contingam	contingāmus	contingar	contingāmur
	contingās	contingātis	contingāris (-re)	contingāminī
	contingat	contingant	contingātur	contingantur
Impf.	contingerem	contingēremus	contingerer	contingerēmur
	contingerēs	contingēretis	contingerēris (-re)	contingerēminī
	contingeret	contingerent	contingerētur	contingerentur
Perf.	contigerim	contigerimus	contactus sim	contactī sīmus
	contigeris	contigeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	contigerit	contigerint	sit	sint
Plup.	contigissem	contigissēmus	contactus essem	contactī essēmus
	contigissēs	contigissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	contigisset	contigissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	continge	contingite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	contingere		contingī	
Perf.	contigisse		contactus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	contactūrus (-a, -um) esse		contactum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	contingens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			contactus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	contactūrus (-a, -um)		contingendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND contingendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE contactum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **contactus, -us, m.** contact; **contages, -is, f.** contact; **contagio, -onis, f.** contact; **contagium, -i, n.** contact

See **tango** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: ***Contigeris** nostros, Caesar, si forte libellos...* —Martial

beat, break

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	contundō	contundimus	contundor	contundimur
	contundis	contunditis	contunderis (-re)	contundiminī
	contundit	contundunt	contunditur	contunduntur
Impf.	contundēbam	contundēbāmus	contundēbar	contundēbāmur
	contundēbās	contundēbātis	contundēbāris (-re)	contundēbāminī
	contundēbat	contundēbant	contundēbātur	contundēbantur
Fut.	contundam	contundēmus	contundar	contundēmur
	contundēs	contundētis	contundēris (-re)	contundēminī
	contundet	contundent	contundētur	contundentur
Perf.	contudī	contudimus	contūsus sum	contūsī sumus
	contudistī	contudistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	contudit	contudērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	contuderam	contuderāmus	contūsus eram	contūsī erāmus
	contuderās	contuderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	contuderat	contuderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	contuderō	contuderimus	contūsus erō	contūsī erimus
	contuderis	contuderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	contuderit	contuderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	contundam	contundāmus	contundar	contundāmur
	contundās	contundātis	contundāris (-re)	contundāminī
	contundat	contundant	contundātur	contundantur
Impf.	contunderem	contunderēmus	contunderer	contunderēmur
	contunderēs	contunderētis	contunderēris (-re)	contunderēminī
	contunderet	contunderent	contunderētur	contunderentur
Perf.	contuderim	contuderimus	contūsus sim	contūsī sīmus
	contuderis	contuderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	contuderit	contuderint	sit	sint
Plup.	contudissem	contudissēmus	contūsus essem	contūsī essēmus
	contudissēs	contudissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	contudisset	contudissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	contunde	contundite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	contundere		contundī	
Perf.	contudisse		contūsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	contūsūrus (-a, -um) esse		contūsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	contundens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			contūsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	contūsūrus (-a, -um)		contundendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND contundendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE contūsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **contunsum** = contusum
Compounds and related words: **tundo, -ere, tutudi, tunsum** to strike
Model sentence: *Classis regis Antiochi antehac fusa,* ***contusa,*** *fugataque est.* —Livy

cook, contrive

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	coquō	coquimus	coquor	coquimur
	coquis	coquitis	coqueris (-re)	coquiminī
	coquit	coquunt	coquitur	coquuntur
Impf.	coquēbam	coquēbāmus	coquēbar	coquēbāmur
	coquēbās	coquēbātis	coquēbāris (-re)	coquēbāminī
	coquēbat	coquēbant	coquēbātur	coquēbantur
Fut.	coquam	coquēmus	coquar	coquēmur
	coquēs	coquētis	coquēris (-re)	coquēminī
	coquet	coquent	coquētur	coquentur
Perf.	coxī	coximus	coctus sum	coctī sumus
	coxistī	coxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	coxit	coxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	coxeram	coxerāmus	coctus eram	coctī erāmus
	coxerās	coxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	coxerat	coxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	coxerō	coxerimus	coctus erō	coctī erimus
	coxeris	coxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	coxerit	coxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	coquam	coquāmus	coquar	coquāmur
	coquās	coquātis	coquāris (-re)	coquāminī
	coquat	coquant	coquātur	coquantur
Impf.	coquerem	coquerēmus	coquerer	coquerēmur
	coquerēs	coquerētis	coquerēris (-re)	coquerēminī
	coqueret	coquerent	coquerētur	coquerentur
Perf.	coxerim	coxerimus	coctus sim	coctī sīmus
	coxeris	coxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	coxerit	coxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	coxissem	coxissēmus	coctus essem	coctī essēmus
	coxissēs	coxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	coxisset	coxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	coque	coquite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	coquere		coquī	
Perf.	coxisse		coctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	coctūrus (-a, -um) esse		coctum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	coquens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			coctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	coctūrus (-a, -um)		coquendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND coquendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE coctum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **concoquo (3)** to cook thoroughly; **coqua, -ae, f.** a female cook; **coquina, -ae, f.** kitchen; **coquino (1)** to cook; **coquus/cocus, -i, m.** a male cook

Model sentence: *Cottidie sic cena ei **coquebatur**...* —Nepos

believe

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	crēdō	crēdimus		
	crēdis	crēditis		
	crēdit	crēdunt	crēditur	crēduntur
Impf.	crēdēbam	crēdēbāmus		
	crēdēbās	crēdēbātis		
	crēdēbat	crēdēbant	crēdēbātur	crēdēbantur
Fut.	crēdam	crēdēmus		
	crēdēs	crēdētis		
	crēdet	crēdent	crēdētur	crēdentur
Perf.	crēdidī	crēdidimus		
	crēdidistī	crēdidistis		
	crēdidit	crēdidērunt (-ēre)	crēditus (-a, -um) est	crēditī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	crēdideram	crēdiderāmus		
	crēdiderās	crēdiderātis		
	crēdiderat	crēdiderant	crēditus (-a, -um) erat	crēditī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	crēdiderō	crēdiderimus		
	crēdideris	crēdideritis		
	crēdiderit	crēdiderint	crēditus (-a, -um) erit	crēditī (-ae, -a) erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	crēdam	crēdāmus		
	crēdās	crēdātis		
	crēdat	crēdant	crēdātur	crēdantur
Impf.	crēderem	crēderēmus		
	crēderēs	crēderētis		
	crēderet	crēderent	crēderētur	crēderentur
Perf.	crēdiderim	crēdiderimus		
	crēdideris	crēdideritis		
	crēdiderit	crēdiderint	crēditus (-a, -um) sit	crēditī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	crēdidissem	crēdidissēmus		
	crēdidissēs	crēdidissētis		
	crēdidisset	crēdidissent	crēditus (-a, -um) esset	crēditī (-ae, -a) essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	crēde	crēdite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	crēdere		crēdī	
Perf.	crēdidisse		crēditus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	crēditūrus (-a, -um) esse		crēditum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	crēdens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			crēditus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	crēditūrus (-a, -um)		crēdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND crēdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE crēditum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

crēdō

Related Words

credibilis, credibile believable

credulus, credula, credulum trusting

incredibilis, incredibile unbelievable

Although this verb is poor in compounds, its frequency makes it essential. It is also one of the more common verbs that are intransitive in Latin but transitive in English.

Transitive verbs take accusative direct objects. Intransitive verbs show a state of being and so they can't. Some intransitive verbs, however, like this one, can show a state of being with reference to someone or something, which is why they take dative objects, so a Latin speaker has belief *in* someone whereas an English speaker believes them. For another example of this concept, the verb **noceo** also takes a dative object. Even though it's best to translate it as *to harm*, the real thought behind it is *to be harmful*. It can be helpful if when learning vocabulary and you have a verb that takes a dative, you try to imagine how what we perceive as an action the Romans perceived as a state of being.

USAGE NOTES:
Generally used with a **dative** object.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
credier = credi
creduam = credam
creduas = credas
creduat = credat
creduis = credas
creduit = credat
crevi = credidi

COMPOUNDS:
accredo, accredere, accredidi, accreditum to believe

concredo, concredere, concredidi, concreditum to entrust

make, elect, beget

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	creō	creāmus	creor	creāmur
	creās	creātis	creāris (-re)	creāminī
	creat	creant	creātur	creantur
Impf.	creābam	creābāmus	creābar	creābāmur
	creābās	creābātis	creābāris (-re)	creābāminī
	creābat	creābant	creābātur	creābantur
Fut.	creābō	creābimus	creābor	creābimur
	creābis	creābitis	creāberis (-re)	creābiminī
	creābit	creābunt	creābitur	creābuntur
Perf.	creāvī	creāvimus	creātus sum	creātī sumus
	creāvistī	creāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	creāvit	creāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	creāveram	creāverāmus	creātus eram	creātī erāmus
	creāverās	creāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	creāverat	creāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	creāverō	creāverimus	creātus erō	creātī erimus
	creāveris	creāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	creāverit	creāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	creem	creēmus	creer	creēmur
	creēs	creētis	creēris (-re)	creēminī
	creet	creent	creētur	creentur
Impf.	creārem	creārēmus	creārer	creārēmur
	creārēs	creārētis	creārēris (-re)	creārēminī
	creāret	creārent	creārētur	creārentur
Perf.	creāverim	creāverimus	creātus sim	creātī sīmus
	creāveris	creāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	creāverit	creāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	creāvissem	creāvissēmus	creātus essem	creātī essēmus
	creāvissēs	creāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	creāvisset	creāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	creā	creāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	creāre		creārī	
Perf.	creāvisse		creātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	creātūrus (-a, -um) esse		creātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	creans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			creātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	creātūrus (-a, -um)		creandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND creandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE creātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **cereo** = creo

Compounds and related words: **creator, -is, m.** creator; **creatura, -ae, f.** creature; **cresco, -ere, crevi, cretum** to come into being, grow; **recreo (2)** to remake

Model sentence: *Saepe **creat** molles aspera spina rosas.* —Ovid

make a noise

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	crepō	crepāmus
	crepās	crepātis
	crepat	crepant
Impf.	crepābam	crepābāmus
	crepābās	crepābātis
	crepābat	crepābant
Fut.	crepābō	crepābimus
	crepābis	crepābitis
	crepābit	crepābunt
Perf.	crepuī	crepuimus
	crepuistī	crepuistis
	crepuit	crepuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	crepueram	crepuerāmus
	crepuerās	crepuerātis
	crepuerat	crepuerant
Fut. Perf.	crepuerō	crepuerimus
	crepueris	crepueritis
	crepuerit	crepuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	crepem	crepēmus
	crepēs	crepētis
	crepet	crepent
Impf.	crepārem	crepārēmus
	crepārēs	crepārētis
	crepāret	crepārent
Perf.	crepuerim	crepuerimus
	crepueris	crepueritis
	crepuerit	crepuerint
Plup.	crepuissem	crepuissēmus
	crepuissēs	crepuissētis
	crepuisset	crepuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	crepā	crepāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	crepāre
Perf.	crepuisse
Fut.	crepitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	crepans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		crepitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	crepitūrus (-a, -um)	crepandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND crepandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE crepitum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **concrepo, -are, -ui, -itum** make a noise; **crepitaculum, -i, m.** a little rattle (noise); **crepito (1)** make a noise; **crepudia, -ae, f.** a rattle (baby toy); **increpo, -are, -ui, -itum** make a noise

Model sentence: *Digiti* ***crepantis*** *signa novit eunuchus.* —Martial

grow larger, increase

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	crescō	crescimus	crescor	crescimur
	crescis	crescitis	cresceris (-re)	crescimini
	crescit	crescunt	crescitur	crescuntur
Impf.	crescēbam	crescēbāmus	crescēbar	crescēbāmur
	crescēbās	crescēbātis	crescēbāris (-re)	crescēbāminī
	crescēbat	crescēbant	crescēbātur	crescēbantur
Fut.	crescam	crescēmus	crescar	crescēmur
	crescēs	crescētis	crescēris (-re)	crescēminī
	crescet	crescent	crescētur	crescentur
Perf.	crēvī	crēvimus	crētus sum	crētī sumus
	crēvistī	crēvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	crēvit	crēvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	crēveram	crēverāmus	crētus eram	crētī erāmus
	crēverās	crēverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	crēverat	crēverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	crēverō	crēverimus	crētus erō	crētī erimus
	crēveris	crēveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	crēverit	crēverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	crescam	crescāmus	crescar	crescāmur
	crescās	crescātis	crescāris (-re)	crescāminī
	crescat	crescant	crescātur	crescantur
Impf.	crescerem	crescerēmus	crescerer	crescerēmur
	crescerēs	crescerētis	crescerēris (-re)	crescerēminī
	cresceret	crescerent	crescerētur	crescerentur
Perf.	crēverim	crēverimus	crētus sim	crētī sīmus
	crēveris	crēveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	crēverit	crēverint	sit	sint
Plup.	crēvissem	crēvissēmus	crētus essem	crētī essēmus
	crēvissēs	crēvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	crēvisset	crēvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	cresce	crescite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	crescere		crescī	
Perf.	crēvisse		crētus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	crētūrus (-a, -um) esse		crētum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	crescens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			crētus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	crētūrus (-a, -um)		crescendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND crescendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE crētum, -ū

Alternate forms: **cresse** = crevisse
Compounds and related words: **concresco (3)** to congeal; **creo (1)** to create
Model sentence: *Hic ubi **crescunt** media pegmata celsa via.* —Martial

torture, crucify

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	cruciō	cruciāmus	crucior	cruciāmur
	cruciās	cruciātis	cruciāris (-re)	cruciāminī
	cruciat	cruciant	cruciātur	cruciantur
Impf.	cruciābam	cruciābāmus	cruciābar	cruciābāmur
	cruciābās	cruciābātis	cruciābāris (-re)	cruciābāminī
	cruciābat	cruciābant	cruciābātur	cruciābantur
Fut.	cruciābō	cruciābimus	cruciābor	cruciābimur
	cruciābis	cruciābitis	cruciāberis (-re)	cruciābiminī
	cruciābit	cruciābunt	cruciābitur	cruciābuntur
Perf.	cruciāvī	cruciāvimus	cruciātus sum	cruciātī sumus
	cruciāvistī	cruciāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	cruciāvit	cruciāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	cruciāveram	cruciāverāmus	cruciātus eram	cruciātī erāmus
	cruciāverās	cruciāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	cruciāverat	cruciāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cruciāverō	cruciāverimus	cruciātus erō	cruciātī erimus
	cruciāveris	cruciāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	cruciāverit	cruciāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	cruciem	cruciēmus	crucier	cruciēmur
	cruciēs	cruciētis	cruciēris (-re)	cruciēminī
	cruciet	crucient	cruciētur	crucientur
Impf.	cruciārem	cruciārēmus	cruciārer	cruciārēmur
	cruciārēs	cruciārētis	cruciārēris (-re)	cruciārēminī
	cruciāret	cruciārent	cruciārētur	cruciārentur
Perf.	cruciāverim	cruciāverimus	cruciātus sim	cruciātī sīmus
	cruciāveris	cruciāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	cruciāverit	cruciāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	cruciāvissem	cruciāvissēmus	cruciātus essem	cruciātī essēmus
	cruciāvissēs	cruciāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	cruciāvisset	cruciāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	cruciā	cruciāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	cruciāre		cruciārī	
Perf.	cruciāvisse		cruciātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	cruciātūrus (-a, -um) esse		cruciātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	crucians, (-ntis)			
Perf.			cruciātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cruciātūrus (-a, -um)		cruciandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND cruciandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cruciātum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms may be used with middle sense

Compounds and related words: **cruciabilitas, -tatis, f.** torturer; **cruciamentum, -i, n.** torture; **cruciatus, -us, m.** torture; **crucifico (1)** to crucify; **crux, crucis, f.** cross; **excruciabilis, -e** worthy of torture; **excrucio (1)** to torture

Model sentence: *Officii me deliberatio **cruciat cruciavit**que adhuc.* —Cicero

recline, sleep

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	cubō	cubāmus
	cubās	cubātis
	cubat	cubant
Impf.	cubābam	cubābāmus
	cubābās	cubābātis
	cubābat	cubābant
Fut.	cubābō	cubāmus
	cubābis	cubābitis
	cubābit	cubābunt
Perf.	cubuī	cubuimus
	cubuistī	cubuistis
	cubuit	cubuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	cubueram	cubuerāmus
	cubuerās	cubuerātis
	cubuerat	cubuerant
Fut. Perf.	cubuerō	cubuerimus
	cubueris	cubueritis
	cubuerit	cubuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	cubem	cubēmus
	cubēs	cubētis
	cubet	cubent
Impf.	cubārem	cubārēmus
	cubārēs	cubārētis
	cubāret	cubārent
Perf.	cubuerim	cubuerimus
	cubueris	cubueritis
	cubuerit	cubuerint
Plup.	cubuissem	cubuissēmus
	cubuissēs	cubuissētis
	cubuisset	cubuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	cubā	cubāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	cubāre
Perf.	cubuisse
Fut.	cubitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	cubans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	cubitūrus (-a, -um)	cubandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND cubandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cubitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **cubaris** = cubueris; **cubasse** = cubuisse; **cubavi** = cubui

Compounds and related words: **accubo, -are, -ui, -itum** recline at a table; **concubina, -ae, f.** concubine; **cubicularis, -e** pertaining to bedroom; **cubiculum, -i, n.** bedroom; **cubile, -is, n.** bed, bedroom; **cubital, -is, n.** an elbow cushion; **cubito (1)** recline often; **cubitum, -i, n.** elbow; **incubo, -are, -ui, -itum** lie upon; **recubo, -are, -ui, -itum** recline

hesitate

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	cunctor	cunctāmur
	cunctāris (-re)	cunctāminī
	cunctātur	cunctantur
Impf.	cunctābar	cunctābāmur
	cunctābāris (-re)	cunctābāminī
	cunctābātur	cunctābantur
Fut.	cunctābor	cunctābimur
	cunctāberis (-re)	cunctābiminī
	cunctābitur	cunctābuntur
Perf.	cunctātus sum	cunctātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	cunctātus eram	cunctātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	cunctātus erō	cunctātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	cuncter	cunctēmur
	cunctēris (-re)	cunctēminī
	cunctētur	cunctentur
Impf.	cunctārer	cunctārēmur
	cunctārēris (-re)	cunctārēminī
	cunctārētur	cunctārentur
Perf.	cunctātus sim	cunctātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	cunctātus essem	cunctātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	cunctāre	cunctāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	cunctārī
Perf.	cunctātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	cunctātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	cunctans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	cunctātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	cunctātūrus (-a, -um)	cunctandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND cunctandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cunctātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **contor** = cunctor; **cunctarier** = cunctari; **cuncto (1)** = cunctor

Compounds and related words: **cunctabundus, -a, -um** loitering; **cunctatio, -onis, f.** a delay; **cunctator, -is, m.** he who delays

Model sentence: ***Cunctatur** amnis rauca sonans revocatque pedem Tiberinus ab alto.* —Vergil

desire, wish

C

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	cupiō	cupīmus	cupior		cupimur	
	cupīs	cupītis	cuperis (-re)		cupiminī	
	cupit	cupiunt	cupītur		cupiuntur	
Impf.	cupiēbam	cupiēbāmus	cupiēbar		cupiēbāmur	
	cupiēbas	cupiēbātis	cupiēbāris (-re)		cupiēbāminī	
	cupiēbat	cupiēbant	cupiēbātur		cupiēbantur	
Fut.	cupiam	cupiēmus	cupiar		cupiēmur	
	cupiēs	cupiētis	cupiēris (-re)		cupiēminī	
	cupiet	cupient	cupiētur		cupientur	
Perf.	cupīvī	cupīvimus	cupītus	sum	cupītī	sumus
	cupīvistī	cupīvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	cupīvit	cupīvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	cupīveram	cupīverāmus	cupītus	eram	cupītī	erāmus
	cupīverās	cupīverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	cupīverat	cupīverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	cupīverō	cupīverimus	cupītus	erō	cupīti	erimus
	cupīveris	cupīveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	cupīverit	cupīverint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	cupiam	cupiāmus	cupiar		cupiāmur	
	cupiās	cupiātis	cupiāris (-re)		cupiāminī	
	cupiat	cupiant	cupiātur		cupiantur	
Impf.	cuperem	cuperēmus	cuperer		cuperēmur	
	cuperēs	cuperētis	cuperēris (-re)		cuperēminī	
	cuperet	cuperent	cuperētur		cuperentur	
Perf.	cupīverim	cupīverimus	cupītus	sim	cupītī	sīmus
	cupīveris	cupīveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	cupīverit	cupīverint		sit		sint
Plup.	cupīvissem	cupīvissēmus	cupītus	essem	cupītī	essēmus
	cupīvissēs	cupīvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	cupīvisset	cupīvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	cupe	cupite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	cupere		cupī			
Perf.	cupīvisse		cupītus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	cupitūrus (-a, -um) esse		cupītum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	cupiens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			cupītus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	cupitūrus (-a, -um)		cupiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND cupiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cupītum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

cupiō

Related Words

concupisco, concupiscere to desire

cupiditas, cupiditatis, f. greed

cupido, cupidinis, f. desire

cupidus, cupida, cupidum greedy

Sometimes beginning students are tempted to confuse this verb with **capio** *to take* because of their similarity in appearance at first glance. They are also both transitive and so both can take accusative direct objects. Think of being **capt**ured by **Cup**id and you'll have no problem keeping them separate!

ALTERNATE FORMS:
cupiret = cuperet

MODEL SENTENCE:
Daedale, Lucano cum sic lacereris ab urso, quam ***cuperes*** *pinnas nunc habuisse tuas!*
—Martial

care for

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	cūrō	cūrāmus	cūror		cūrāmur	
	cūrās	cūrātis	cūrāris (-re)		cūrāminī	
	cūrat	cūrant	cūrātur		cūrantur	
Impf.	cūrābam	cūrābāmus	cūrābar		cūrābāmur	
	cūrābās	cūrābātis	cūrābāris (-re)		cūrābāminī	
	cūrābat	cūrābant	cūrābātur		cūrābantur	
Fut.	cūrābō	cūrābimus	cūrābor		cūrābimur	
	cūrābis	cūrābitis	cūrāberis (-re)		cūrābiminī	
	cūrābit	cūrābunt	cūrābitur		cūrābuntur	
Perf.	cūrāvī	cūrāvimus	cūrātus	sum	cūrātī	sumus
	cūrāvistī	cūrāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	cūrāvit	cūrāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	cūrāveram	cūrāverāmus	cūrātus	eram	cūrātī	erāmus
	cūrāverās	cūrāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	cūrāverat	cūrāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	cūrāverō	cūrāverimus	cūrātus	erō	cūrātī	erimus
	cūrāveris	cūrāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	cūrāverit	cūrāverint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	cūrem	cūrēmus	cūrer		cūrēmur	
	cūrēs	cūrētis	cūrēris (-re)		cūrēminī	
	cūret	cūrent	cūrētur		cūrentur	
Impf.	cūrārem	cūrārēmus	cūrārer		cūrārēmur	
	cūrārēs	cūrārētis	cūrārēris (-re)		cūrārēminī	
	cūrāret	cūrārent	cūrārētur		cūrārentur	
Perf.	cūrāverim	cūrāverimus	cūrātus	sim	cūrātī	sīmus
	cūrāveris	cūrāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	cūrāverit	cūrāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	cūrāvissem	cūrāvissēmus	cūrātus	essem	cūrātī	essēmus
	cūrāvissēs	cūrāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	cūrāvisset	cūrāvissent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	cūrā	cūrāte				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	cūrāre		cūrārī			
Perf.	cūrāvisse		cūrātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	cūrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		cūrātum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	cūrans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			cūrātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	cūrātūrus (-a, -um)		cūrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND cūrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cūrātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **coerandi** = curandi; **coerari** = curari; **coeret** = curet; **coero** = curo; **coiro** = curo; **curarier** = curari; **curassis** = curavisses

Compounds and related words: **accurate** carefully; **accuratio, -onis, f.** accuracy; **accuro (1)** take care of; **procuro (1)** take care of; **securus, -a, -um** secure

Model sentence: *Magna di **curant**, parva neglegunt.* —Cicero

run

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
INDICATIVE			
Pres.	currō	currimus	
	curris	curritis	
	currit	currunt	curritur (Impers.)
Impf.	currēbam	currēbāmus	
	currēbās	currēbātis	
	currēbat	currēbant	currēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	curram	currēmus	
	currēs	currētis	
	curret	current	currētur (Impers.)
Perf.	cucurrī	cucurrimus	
	cucurristī	cucurristis	
	cucurrit	cucurrērunt (-ēre)	cursum est (Impers.)
Plup.	cucurreram	cucurrerāmus	
	cucurrerās	cucurrerātis	
	cucurrerat	cucurrerant	cursum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	cucurrerō	cucurrerimus	
	cucurreris	cucurreritis	
	cucurrerit	cucurrerint	cursum erit (Impers.)
SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	curram	currāmus	
	currās	currātis	
	currat	currant	currātur (Impers.)
Impf.	currerem	currerēmus	
	currerēs	currerētis	
	curreret	currerent	currerētur (Impers.)
Perf.	cucurrerim	cucurrerimus	
	cucurreris	cucurreritis	
	cucurrerit	cucurrerint	cursum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	cucurrissem	cucurrissēmus	
	cucurrissēs	cucurrissētis	
	cucurrisset	cucurrissent	cursum esset (Impers.)
IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	curre	currite	
INFINITIVE			
Pres.	currere		currī
Perf.	cucurrisse		cursum esse
Fut.	cursūrus (-a, -um) esse		cursum īrī
PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	currens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			cursus (-a, -um)
Fut.	cursūrus (-a, -um)		currendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND currendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE cursum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

currō

Related Words

curriculum, curriculi, n. course

currus, currus, m. chariot

cursus, cursus, m. course

occurso, occursare, occursavi, occursatum to meet

COMPOUNDS:

accurro, accurrere, accurri, accursum to run to

concurro, concurrere, concurri, concursum to rush together

decurro, decurrere, decurri, decursum to run down

discurro, discurrere, discurri, discursum to run in different directions

incurro, incurrere, incurri, incursum to run into

occurro, occurrere, occurri, occursum to meet

percurro, percurrere, percurri, percursum to run through

procurro, procurrere, procurri, procursum to rush forward

recurro, recurrere, recurri, recursum to run back

succurro, succurrere, succurri, succursum to run to help

This verb is essential because of how often it and its compounds are found. Sometimes it can be tricky to tell the tense of its compounds because **curro** forms its perfect stem by a method called reduplication. In reduplication the first letter or first syllable of the present stem is repeated, so **curr-** becomes ***cu*****curr-**. The tricky part is that when reduplicating verbs have a prefix, the prefix takes the place of the reduplication, so **recurr-** becomes ***re*****curr-**. As a consequence, for compounds of this verb some forms of the present tense are indentical in perfect tense. For example, **recurrit** *he runs back* looks exactly the same as **recurrit** *he ran back*. In these situations you must rely on context.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
cecurri = cucurri
curri = cucurri

MODEL SENTENCE:
Nec iacuit partus, sed matre cadente ***cucurrit.***
—Martial

guard

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	custōdiō	custōdīmus	custōdior	custōdīmur
	custōdīs	custōdītis	custōdīris (-re)	custōdīminī
	custōdit	custōdiunt	custōdītur	custōdiuntur
Impf.	custōdiēbam	custōdiēbāmus	custōdiēbar	custōdiēbāmur
	custōdiēbās	custōdiēbātis	custōdiēbāris (-re)	custōdiēbāminī
	custōdiēbat	custōdiēbant	custōdiēbātur	custōdiēbantur
Fut.	custōdiam	custōdiēmus	custōdiar	custōdiēmur
	custōdiēs	custōdiētis	custōdiēris (-re)	custōdiēminī
	custōdiet	custōdient	custōdiētur	custōdientur
Perf.	custōdīvī	custōdīvimus	custōdītus sum	custōdītī sumus
	custōdīvistī	custōdīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	custōdīvit	custōdīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	custōdīveram	custōdīverāmus	custōdītus eram	custōdītī erāmus
	custōdīverās	custōdīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	custōdīverat	custōdīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	custōdīverō	custōdīverimus	custōdītus erō	custōdītī erimus
	custōdīveris	custōdīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	custōdīverit	custōdīverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	custōdiam	custōdiāmus	custōdiar	custōdiāmur
	custōdiās	custōdiātis	custōdiāris (-re)	custōdiāminī
	custōdiat	custōdiant	custōdiātur	custōdiantur
Impf.	custōdīrem	custōdīrēmus	custōdīrer	custōdīrēmur
	custōdīrēs	custōdīrētis	custōdīrēris (-re)	custōdīrēminī
	custōdīret	custōdīrent	custōdīrētur	custōdīrentur
Perf.	custōdīverim	custōdīverimus	custōdītus sim	custōdītī sīmus
	custōdīveris	custōdīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	custōdīverit	custōdīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	custōdīvissem	custōdīvissēmus	custōdītus essem	custōdītī essēmus
	custōdīvissēs	custōdīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	custōdīvisset	custōdīvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	custōdī	custōdīte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	custōdīre		custōdīrī	
Perf.	custōdīvisse		custōdītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	custōdītūrus (-a, -um) esse		custōdītum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	custōdiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			custōdītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	custōdītūrus (-a, -um)		custōdiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND custōdiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE custōdītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **custodibitur** = custodietur; **custodii** = custodivi
Compounds and related words: **custodia, -ae, f.** guard; **custos, -todis, m.** guard
Model sentence: *Quis **custodiet** ipsos custodes?* —Juvenal

ought, owe

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	dēbeō	dēbēmus	dēbeor	dēbēmur
	dēbēs	dēbētis	dēbēris (-re)	dēbēminī
	dēbet	dēbent	dēbētur	dēbentur
Impf.	dēbēbam	dēbēbāmus	dēbēbar	dēbēbāmur
	dēbēbās	dēbēbātis	dēbēbāris (-re)	dēbēbāminī
	dēbēbat	dēbēbant	dēbēbātur	dēbēbantur
Fut.	dēbēbō	dēbēbimus	dēbēbor	dēbēbimur
	dēbēbis	dēbēbitis	dēbēberis (-re)	dēbēbiminī
	dēbēbit	dēbēbunt	dēbēbitur	dēbēbuntur
Perf.	dēbuī	dēbuimus	dēbitus sum	dēbitī sumus
	dēbuistī	dēbuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dēbuit	dēbuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dēbueram	dēbuerāmus	dēbitus eram	dēbitī erāmus
	dēbuerās	dēbuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dēbuerat	dēbuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dēbuerō	dēbuerimus	dēbitus erō	dēbitī erimus
	dēbueris	dēbueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dēbuerit	dēbuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	dēbeam	dēbeāmus	dēbear	dēbeāmur
	dēbeās	dēbeātis	dēbeāris (-re)	dēbeāminī
	dēbeat	dēbeant	dēbeātur	dēbeantur
Impf.	dēbērem	dēbērēmus	dēbērer	dēbērēmur
	dēbērēs	dēbērētis	dēbērēris (-re)	dēbērēminī
	dēbēret	dēbērent	dēbērētur	dēbērentur
Perf.	dēbuerim	dēbuerimus	dēbitus sim	dēbitī sīmus
	dēbueris	dēbueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dēbuerit	dēbuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	dēbuissem	dēbuissēmus	dēbitus essem	dēbitī essēmus
	dēbuissēs	dēbuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dēbuisset	dēbuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	dēbē	dēbēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	dēbēre		dēbērī	
Perf.	dēbuisse		dēbitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dēbitūrus (-a, -um) esse		dēbitum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	dēbens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dēbitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dēbitūrus (-a, -um)		dēbendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dēbendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dēbitum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

dēbeō

Related Words

debitio, debitionis, f. debt

debitor, debitoris, m. debtor

This verb is essential because of how commonly it appears. It means *owe* when talking about money or favors and the like, otherwise it is used the way we use *ought* or *is bound* in English.

Magnam pecuniam mihi debebat.
He used to owe me a lot of money.

Hoc bonum esse debet!
This ought/is bound to be good!

ALTERNATE FORMS:
dehibeo = debeo

MODEL SENTENCE:
Modum tenere ***debemus***. —Seneca

decide, decree, resolve

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	dēcernō	dēcernimus	dēcernor	dēcernimur
	dēcernis	dēcernitis	dēcerneris (-re)	dēcerniminī
	dēcernit	dēcernunt	dēcernitur	dēcernuntur
Impf.	dēcernēbam	dēcernēbāmus	dēcernēbar	dēcernēbāmur
	dēcernēbās	dēcernēbātis	dēcernēbāris (-re)	dēcernēbāminī
	dēcernēbat	dēcernēbant	dēcernēbātur	dēcernēbantur
Fut.	dēcernam	dēcernēmus	dēcernar	dēcernēmur
	dēcernēs	dēcernētis	dēcernēris (-re)	dēcernēminī
	dēcernet	dēcernent	dēcernētur	dēcernentur
Perf.	decrēvī	decrēvimus	decrētus sum	decrētī sumus
	decrēvistī	decrēvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	decrēvit	decrēvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	decrēveram	decrēverāmus	decrētus eram	decrētī erāmus
	decrēverās	decrēverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	decrēverat	decrēverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	decrēverō	decrēverimus	decrētus erō	decrētī erimus
	decrēveris	decrēveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	decrēverit	decrēverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	dēcernam	dēcernāmus	dēcernar	dēcernāmur
	dēcernās	dēcernātis	dēcernāris (-re)	dēcernāminī
	dēcernat	dēcernant	dēcernātur	dēcernantur
Impf.	dēcernerem	dēcernerēmus	dēcernerer	dēcernerēmur
	dēcernerēs	dēcernerētis	dēcernerēris (-re)	dēcernerēminī
	dēcerneret	dēcernerent	dēcernerētur	dēcernerentur
Perf.	decrēverim	decrēverimus	decrētus sim	decrētī sīmus
	decrēveris	decrēveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	decrēverit	decrēverint	sit	sint
Plup.	decrēvissem	decrēvissēmus	decrētus essem	decrētī essēmus
	decrēvissēs	decrēvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	decrēvisset	decrēvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	dēcerne	dēcernite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	dēcernere		dēcernī	
Perf.	decrēvisse		decrētus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	decrētūrus (-a, -um) esse		decrētum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	dēcernens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			decrētus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	decrētūrus (-a, -um)		dēcernendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dēcernendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE decrētum, -ū

Alternate forms: **decreram, etc.** = decreveram, etc.; **decrerim, etc.** = decreverim, etc.; **decresse** = decrevisse

Compounds and related words: **decretum, -i, n.** a resolution

Model sentence: *Si quod est admissum facinus, si caedes facta, idem Druides **decernunt**.* —Caesar

is fitting, becomes (Impers.)

INDICATIVE

Pres.
decet

Impf.
decēbat

Fut.
decēbit

Perf.
decuit

Plup.
decuerat

Fut. Perf.
decuerit

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.
deceat

Impf.
decēret

Perf.
decuerit

Plup.
decuisset

INFINITIVE

Pres. decēre
Perf. decuisse

PARTICIPLE

Pres. decens, (-ntis)

Usage notes: Impersonal, but third person plural forms also appear.
Compounds and related words: **decens, -tis** proper; **decor, -is, m.** beauty; **decoro (1)** adorn; **decorus, -a, -um** adorned; **decus, -oris, n.** beauty; **dedecus, -oris, n.** disgrace
Model sentence: *Te non citharae **decent**.* —Horace

turn aside, lower, avoid

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	declīnō	declīnāmus	declīnor	declīnāmur
	declīnās	declīnātis	declīnāris (-re)	declīnāminī
	declīnat	declīnant	declīnātur	declīnantur
Impf.	declīnābam	declīnābāmus	declīnābar	declīnābāmur
	declīnābās	declīnābātis	declīnābāris (-re)	declīnābāminī
	declīnābat	declīnābant	declīnābātur	declīnābantur
Fut.	declīnābō	declīnābimus	declīnābor	declīnābimur
	declīnābis	declīnābitis	declīnāberis (-re)	declīnābiminī
	declīnābit	declīnābunt	declīnābitur	declīnābuntur
Perf.	declīnāvī	declīnāvimus	declīnātus sum	declīnātī sumus
	declīnāvistī	declīnāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	declīnāvit	declīnāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	declīnāveram	declīnāverāmus	declīnātus eram	declīnātī erāmus
	declīnāverās	declīnāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	declīnāverat	declīnāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	declīnāverō	declīnāverimus	declīnātus erō	declīnātī erimus
	declīnāveris	declīnāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	declīnāverit	declīnāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	declīnem	declīnēmus	declīner	declīnēmur
	declīnēs	declīnētis	declīnēris (-re)	declīnēminī
	declīnet	declīnent	declīnētur	declīnentur
Impf.	declīnārem	declīnārēmus	declīnārer	declīnārēmur
	declīnārēs	declīnārētis	declīnārēris (-re)	declīnārēminī
	declīnāret	declīnārent	declīnārētur	declīnārentur
Perf.	declīnāverim	declīnāverimus	declīnātus sim	declīnātī sīmus
	declīnāveris	declīnāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	declīnāverit	declīnāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	declīnāvissem	declīnāvissēmus	declīnātus essem	declīnātī essēmus
	declīnāvissēs	declīnāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	declīnāvisset	declīnāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	declīnā	declīnāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	declīnāre		declīnārī	
Perf.	declīnāvisse		declīnātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	declīnātūrus (-a, -um) esse		declīnātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	declīnans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			declīnātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	declīnātūrus (-a, -um)		declīnandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND declīnandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE declīnātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **clivosus, -a, -um** steep; **clivus, -i, m.** slope; **declinatio, -onis, f.** turning away; **inclino (1)** bend; **reclino (1)** lean back; **triclinium, -i, n.** dining room

Model sentence: *Ego modo* ***declinavi*** *paullum me extra viam.* —Plautus

defend

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	dēfendō	dēfendimus	dēfendor	dēfendimur
	dēfendis	dēfenditis	dēfenderis (-re)	dēfendiminī
	dēfendit	dēfendunt	dēfenditur	dēfenduntur
Impf.	dēfendēbam	dēfendēbāmus	dēfendēbar	dēfendēbāmur
	dēfendēbās	dēfendēbātis	dēfendēbāris (-re)	dēfendēbāminī
	dēfendēbat	dēfendēbant	dēfendēbātur	dēfendēbantur
Fut.	dēfendam	dēfendēmus	dēfendar	dēfendēmur
	dēfendēs	dēfendētis	dēfendēris (-re)	dēfendēminī
	dēfendet	dēfendent	dēfendētur	dēfendentur
Perf.	dēfendī	dēfendimus	dēfensus sum	dēfensī sumus
	dēfendistī	dēfendistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dēfendit	dēfendērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dēfenderam	dēfenderāmus	dēfensus eram	dēfensī erāmus
	dēfenderās	dēfenderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dēfenderat	dēfenderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dēfenderō	dēfenderimus	dēfensus erō	dēfensī erimus
	dēfenderis	dēfenderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dēfenderit	dēfenderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	dēfendam	dēfendāmus	dēfendar	dēfendāmur
	dēfendās	dēfendātis	dēfendāris (-re)	dēfendāminī
	dēfendat	dēfendant	dēfendātur	dēfendantur
Impf.	dēfenderem	dēfenderēmus	dēfenderer	dēfenderēmur
	dēfenderēs	dēfenderētis	dēfenderēris (-re)	dēfenderēminī
	dēfenderet	dēfenderent	dēfenderētur	dēfenderentur
Perf.	dēfenderim	dēfenderimus	dēfensus sim	dēfensī sīmus
	dēfenderis	dēfenderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dēfenderit	dēfenderint	sit	sint
Plup.	dēfendissem	dēfendissēmus	dēfensus essem	dēfensī essēmus
	dēfendissēs	dēfendissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dēfendisset	dēfendissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	dēfende	dēfendite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	dēfendere		dēfendī	
Perf.	dēfendisse		dēfensus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dēfensūrus (-a, -um) esse		dēfensum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	dēfendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dēfensus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dēfensūrus (-a, -um)		dēfendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dēfendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dēfensum, -ū

Alternate forms: **defendier** = defendi
Compounds and related words: **offendo** (3) to hit against
Model sentence: *Arma ferunt alii et pergunt **defendere** muros.* —Vergil

dēferō, dēferre, dētulī, dēlātum **dēferō**

bring down or away

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	dēferō	dēferimus	dēferor	dēferimur
	dēfers	dēfertis	dēferris (-re)	dēferiminī
	dēfert	dēferunt	dēfertur	dēferuntur
Impf.	dēferēbam	dēferēbāmus	dēferēbar	dēferēbāmur
	dēferēbās	dēferēbātis	dēferēbāris (-re)	dēferēbāminī
	dēferēbat	dēferēbant	dēferēbātur	dēferēbantur
Fut.	dēferam	dēferēmus	dēferar	dēferēmur
	dēferēs	dēferētis	dēferēris (-re)	dēferēminī
	dēferet	dēferent	dēferētur	dēferentur
Perf.	dētulī	dētulimus	dēlātus sum	dēlātī sumus
	dētulistī	dētulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dētulit	dētulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dētuleram	dētulerāmus	dēlātus eram	dēlātī erāmus
	dētulerās	dētulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dētulerat	dētulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dētulerō	dētulerimus	dēlātus erō	dēlātī erimus
	dētuleris	dētuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dētulerit	dētulerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	dēferam	dēferāmus	dēferar	dēferāmur
	dēferās	dēferātis	dēferāris (-re)	dēferāminī
	dēferat	dēferant	dēferātur	dēferantur
Impf.	dēferrem	dēferrēmus	dēferrer	dēferrēmur
	dēferrēs	dēferrētis	dēferrēris (-re)	dēferrēminī
	dēferret	dēferrent	dēferrētur	dēferrentur
Perf.	dētulerim	dētulerimus	dēlātus sim	dēlātī sīmus
	dētuleris	dētuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dētulerit	dētulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	dētulissem	dētulissēmus	dēlātus essem	dēlātī essēmus
	dētulissēs	dētulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dētulisset	dētulissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	dēfer	dēferte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	dēferre		dēferrī	
Perf.	dētulisse		dēlātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dēlātūrus (-a, -um) esse		dēlātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	dēferens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dēlātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dēlātūrus (-a, -um)		dēferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dēferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dēlātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **delatio, -onis, f.** denunciation; **delator, -is, m.** informer
See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Semen quod ex arbore per surculos **defertur** in terram.* —Varro

throw down, dislodge

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	dēiciō	dēicimus	dēicior	dēicimur
	dēicis	dēicitis	dēiceris (-re)	dēiciminī
	dēicit	dēiciunt	dēicitur	dēiciuntur
Impf.	dēiciēbam	dēiciēbāmus	dēiciēbar	dēiciēbāmur
	dēiciēbās	dēiciēbātis	dēiciēbāris (-re)	dēiciēbāminī
	dēiciēbat	dēiciēbant	dēiciēbātur	dēiciēbantur
Fut.	dēiciam	dēiciēmus	dēiciar	dēiciēmur
	dēiciēs	dēiciētis	dēiciēris (-re)	dēiciēminī
	dēiciet	dēicient	dēiciētur	dēicientur
Perf.	dēiēcī	dēiēcimus	dēiectus sum	dēiectī sumus
	dēiēcistī	dēiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dēiēcit	dēiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dēiēceram	dēiēcerāmus	dēiectus eram	dēiectī erāmus
	dēiēcerās	dēiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dēiēcerat	dēiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dēiēcerō	dēiēcerimus	dēiectus erō	dēiectī erimus
	dēiēceris	dēiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dēiēcerit	dēiēcerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	dēiciam	dēiciāmus	dēiciar	dēiciāmur
	dēiciās	dēiciātis	dēiciāris (-re)	dēiciāminī
	dēiciat	dēiciant	dēiciātur	dēiciantur
Impf.	dēicerem	dēicerēmus	dēicerer	dēicerēmur
	dēicerēs	dēicerētis	dēicerēris (-re)	dēicerēminī
	dēiceret	dēicerent	dēicerētur	dēicerentur
Perf.	dēiēcerim	dēiēcerimus	dēiectus sim	dēiectī sīmus
	dēiēceris	dēiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dēiēcerit	dēiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	dēiēcissem	dēiēcissēmus	dēiectus essem	dēiectī essēmus
	dēiēcissēs	dēiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dēiēcisset	dēiēcissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	dēice	dēicite	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	dēicere	dēicī
Perf.	dēiēcisse	dēiectus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	dēiectūrus (-a, -um) esse	dēiectum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	dēiciens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		dēiectus (-a, -um)
Fut.	dēiectūrus (-a, -um)	dēiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND dēiciendī, -ō, -um, -o SUPINE dēiectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **deiectio, -onis, f.** eviction; **deiectus, -us, m.** throwing down
See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Se de superiore parte aedium **deiecit.*** —Nepos

destroy

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	dēleō	dēlēmus	dēleor		dēlēmur	
	dēlēs	dēlētis	dēlēris (-re)		dēlēminī	
	dēlet	dēlent	dēlētur		dēlentur	
Impf.	dēlēbam	dēlēbāmus	dēlēbar		dēlēbāmur	
	dēlēbās	dēlēbātis	dēlēbāris (-re)		dēlēbāminī	
	dēlēbat	dēlēbant	dēlēbātur		dēlēbantur	
Fut.	dēlēbō	dēlēbimus	dēlēbor		dēlēbimur	
	dēlēbis	dēlēbitis	dēlēberis (-re)		dēlēbiminī	
	dēlēbit	dēlēbunt	dēlēbitur		dēlēbuntur	
Perf.	dēlēvī	dēlēvimus	dēlētus	sum	dēlētī	sumus
	dēlēvistī	dēlēvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	dēlēvit	dēlēvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	dēlēveram	dēlēverāmus	dēlētus	eram	dēlētī	erāmus
	dēlēverās	dēlēverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	dēlēverat	dēlēverant		erat		erant
Fut.	dēlēverō	dēlēverimus	dēlētus	erō	dēlētī	erimus
Perf.	dēlēveris	dēlēveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	dēlēverit	dēlēverint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	dēleam	dēleāmus	dēlear		dēleāmur	
	dēleās	dēleātis	dēleāris (-re)		dēleāminī	
	dēleat	dēleant	dēleātur		dēleantur	
Impf.	dēlērem	dēlērēmus	dēlērer		dēlērēmur	
	dēlērēs	dēlērētis	dēlērēris (-re)		dēlērēminī	
	dēlēret	dēlērent	dēlērētur		dēlērentur	
Perf.	dēlēverim	dēlēverimus	dēlētus	sim	dēlētī	sīmus
	dēlēveris	dēlēveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	dēlēverit	dēlēverint		sit		sint
Plup.	dēlēvissem	dēlēvissēmus	dēlētus	essem	dēlētī	essēmus
	dēlēvissēs	dēlēvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	dēlēvisset	dēlēvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	dēlē	dēlēte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	dēlēre		dēlērī			
Perf.	dēlēvisse		dēlētus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	dēlētūrus (-a, -um) esse		dēlētum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	dēlens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			dēlētus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	dēlētūrus (-a, -um)		dēlendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND dēlendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dēlētum, -ū

Alternate forms: **delerant** = deleverant; **delerat** = deleverat; **delerit** = deleverit; **delerunt** = deleverunt; **delesset** = delevisset; **delitus** = deletus

Model sentence: *Juppiter saepe urbes **delevit**.* —Cicero

perish

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	dēpereō	dēperīmus
	dēperīs	dēperītis
	dēperit	dēpereunt
Impf.	dēperībam	dēperībāmus
	dēperībās	dēperībātis
	dēperībat	dēperībant
Fut.	dēperībō	dēperībimus
	dēperībis	dēperībitis
	dēperībit	dēperībunt
Perf.	dēperiī	dēperiimus
	dēperiistī	dēperiistis
	dēperiit	dēperiērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	dēperieram	dēperierāmus
	dēperierās	dēperierātis
	dēperierat	dēperierant
Fut. Perf.	dēperierō	dēperierimus
	dēperieris	dēperieritis
	dēperierit	dēperierint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	dēpeream	dēpereāmus
	dēpereās	dēpereātis
	dēpereat	dēpereant
Impf.	dēperīrem	dēperīrēmus
	dēperīrēs	dēperīrētis
	dēperīret	dēperīrent
Perf.	dēperierim	dēperierimus
	dēperieris	dēperieritis
	dēperierit	dēperierint
Plup.	dēperīssem	dēperīssēmus
	dēperīssēs	dēperīssētis
	dēperīsset	dēperīssent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	dēperī	dēperīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	dēperīre
Perf.	dēperīsse
Fut.	dēperitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	dēperiens, (-euntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	dēperitūrus (-a, -um)	dēpereundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND dēpereundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **deperiet** = deperibit; **deperivi** = deperii

See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Perexigua pars illius exercitus superest, magna pars* ***deperiit.*** —Caesar

abandon

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	dēserō	dēserimus	dēseror	dēserimur
	dēseris	dēseritis	dēsereris (-re)	dēseriminī
	dēserit	dēserunt	dēseritur	dēseruntur
Impf.	dēserēbam	dēserēbāmus	dēserēbar	dēserēbāmur
	dēserēbās	dēserēbātis	dēserēbāris (-re)	dēserēbāminī
	dēserēbat	dēserēbant	dēserēbātur	dēserēbantur
Fut.	dēseram	dēserēmus	dēserar	dēserēmur
	dēserēs	dēserētis	dēserēris (-re)	dēserēminī
	dēseret	dēserent	dēserētur	dēserentur
Perf.	dēseruī	dēseruimus	dēsertus sum	dēsertī sumus
	dēseruistī	dēseruistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dēseruit	dēseruērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dēserueram	dēseruerāmus	dēsertus eram	dēsertī erāmus
	dēseruerās	dēseruerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dēseruerat	dēseruerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dēseruerō	dēseruerimus	dēsertus erō	dēsertī erimus
	dēserueris	dēserueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dēseruerit	dēseruerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	dēseram	dēserāmus	dēserar	dēserāmur
	dēserās	dēserātis	dēserāris (-re)	dēserāminī
	dēserat	dēserant	dēserātur	dēserantur
Impf.	dēsererem	dēsererēmus	dēsererer	dēsererēmur
	dēsererēs	dēsererētis	dēsererēris (-re)	dēsererēminī
	dēsereret	dēsererent	dēsererētur	dēsererentur
Perf.	dēseruerim	dēseruerimus	dēsertus sim	dēsertī sīmus
	dēserueris	dēserueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dēseruerit	dēseruerint	sit	sint
Plup.	dēseruissem	dēseruissēmus	dēsertus essem	dēsertī essēmus
	dēseruissēs	dēseruissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dēseruisset	dēseruissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	dēsere	dēserite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	dēserere		dēserī	
Perf.	dēseruisse		dēsertus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dēsertūrus (-a, -um) esse		dēsertum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	dēserens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dēsertus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dēsertūrus (-a, -um)		dēserendus (-a, -um)	(GERUNDIVE)

GERUND dēserendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dēsertum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **dissero, -ere, -ui, -tum** to arrange in order
Model sentence: ***Deseritur** a suis Varus.* —Caesar

jump down

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	dēsiliō	dēsilīmus
	dēsilīs	dēsilītis
	dēsilit	dēsiliunt
Impf.	dēsiliēbam	dēsiliēbāmus
	dēsiliēbās	dēsiliēbātis
	dēsiliēbat	dēsiliēbant
Fut.	dēsiliam	dēsiliēmus
	dēsiliēs	dēsiliētis
	dēsiliēt	dēsilient
Perf.	dēsiluī	dēsiluimus
	dēsiluistī	dēsiluistis
	dēsiluit	dēsiluērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	dēsilueram	dēsiluerāmus
	dēsiluerās	dēsiluerātis
	dēsiluerat	dēsiluerant
Fut. Perf.	dēsiluerō	dēsiluerimus
	dēsilueris	dēsilueritis
	dēsiluerit	dēsiluerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	dēsiliam	dēsiliāmus
	dēsiliās	dēsiliātis
	dēsiliat	dēsiliant
Impf.	dēsilīrem	dēsilīrēmus
	dēsilīrēs	dēsilīrētis
	dēsilīret	dēsilīrent
Perf.	dēsiluerim	dēsiluerimus
	dēsilueris	dēsilueritis
	dēsiluerit	dēsiluerint
Plup.	dēsiluissem	dēsiluissēmus
	dēsiluissēs	dēsiluissētis
	dēsiluisset	dēsiluissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	dēsilī	dēsilīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	dēsilīre
Perf.	dēsiluisse
Fut.	dēsultūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	dēsiliens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		dēsultus (-a, -um)
Fut.	dēsultūrus (-a, -um)	dēsiliendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND dēsiliendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dēsultum, -ū

Alternate forms: **desilii** = desilui; **desilivi** = desilui; **desului** = desilui
See **salio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *"**Desilite,**" inquit "milites, nisi vultis aquilam hostibus prodere."* —Caesar

fail, fall short

D

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	dēsum	dēsumus
	dēes	dēestis
	dēest	dēsunt
Impf.	dēeram	dēerāmus
	dēerās	dēerātis
	dēerat	dēerant
Fut.	dēerō	dēerimus
	dēeris	dēeritis
	dēerit	dēerunt
Perf.	dēfuī	dēfuimus
	dēfuistī	dēfuistis
	dēfuit	dēfuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	dēfueram	dēfuerāmus
	dēfuerās	dēfuerātis
	dēfuerat	dēfuerant
Fut. Perf.	dēfuerō	dēfuerimus
	dēfueris	dēfueritis
	dēfuerit	dēfuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	dēsim	dēsīmus
	dēsīs	dēsītis
	dēsit	dēsint
Impf.	dēessem (dēforem)	dēessēmus (dēforēmus)
	dēessēs (dēforēs)	dēessētis (dēforētis)
	dēesset (dēforet)	dēessent (dēforent)
Perf.	dēfuerim	dēfuerimus
	dēfueris	dēfueritis
	dēfuerit	dēfuerint
Plup.	dēfuissem	dēfuissēmus
	dēfuissēs	dēfuissētis
	dēfuisset	dēfuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	dēes	dēeste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	dēesse
Perf.	dēfuisse
Fut.	dēfutūrus (-a, -um) esse (dēfore)

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.		
Perf.		
Fut.	dēfutūrus (-a, -um)	

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: regularly with **dative** object
Alternate forms: **desiet** = desit; **dēfuat** = dēsit
See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Non **deest** rei publicae consilium neque auctoritas huius ordinis; nos consules **desumus**.* —Cicero

say, speak, tell

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	dīcō	dīcimus	dīcor	dīcimur
	dīcis	dīcitis	dīceris (-re)	dīciminī
	dīcit	dīcunt	dīcitur	dīcuntur
Impf.	dīcēbam	dīcēbāmus	dīcēbar	dīcēbāmur
	dīcēbās	dīcēbātis	dīcēbāris (-re)	dīcēbāminī
	dīcēbat	dīcēbant	dīcēbātur	dīcēbantur
Fut.	dīcam	dīcēmus	dīcar	dīcēmur
	dīcēs	dīcētis	dīcēris (-re)	dīcēminī
	dīcet	dīcent	dīcētur	dīcentur
Perf.	dixī	diximus	dictus sum	dictī sumus
	dixistī	dixistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dixit	dixērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dixeram	dixerāmus	dictus eram	dictī erāmus
	dixerās	dixerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dixerat	dixerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dixerō	dixerimus	dictus erō	dictī erimus
	dixeris	dixeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dixerit	dixerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	dīcam	dīcāmus	dīcar	dīcāmur
	dīcās	dīcātis	dīcāris (-re)	dīcāminī
	dīcat	dīcant	dīcātur	dīcantur
Impf.	dīcerem	dīcerēmus	dīcerer	dīcerēmur
	dīcerēs	dīcerētis	dīcerēris (-re)	dīcerēminī
	dīceret	dīcerent	dīcerētur	dīcerentur
Perf.	dixerim	dixerimus	dictus sim	dictī sīmus
	dixeris	dixeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dixerit	dixerint	sit	sint
Plup.	dixissem	dixissēmus	dictus essem	dictī essēmus
	dixissēs	dixissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dixisset	dixissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	dīc	dīcite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	dīcere		dīcī	
Perf.	dixisse		dictus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dictūrus (-a, -um) esse		dictum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	dīcens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dictus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dictūrus (-a, -um)		dīcendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dicendī, -ō, -um, -ō   SUPINE dictum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

dīcō

Related Words

dico, dicare, dicavi, dicatum to consecrate

indico, indicare, indicavi, indicatum to point out

vindico, vindicare, vindicavi, vindicatum to claim

This is a very common verb in Latin. Students sometimes confuse it with **duco** *to lead* because of the similarity in appearance at first glance of their principal parts.

dico, dicere, dixi, dictum *to say*
duco, ducere, duxi, ductum *to lead*

The only difference in spelling may be the first vowel, but there is a big difference in meaning between *saying* and *leading*! Let context be your guide.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
deico = dico
deixserint = dixerint
dicem = dicam
dicier = dici
dixe = dixisse
dixem = dixissem
dixis = dixeris
dixti = dixisti

COMPOUNDS:
benedico, benedicere, benedixi, benedictum to praise

indico, indicere, indixi, indictum to declare

interdico, interdicere, interdixi, interdictum to forbid

maledico, maledicere, maledixi, maledictum to curse

praedico, praedicere, praedixi, praedictum to say beforehand

MODEL SENTENCE:
*Credula vitam spes fovet et melius cras fore semper **dicit**.* —Tibullus

scatter, harass, delay, differ

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	differō	differimus	differor	differimur
	differs	differtis	differris (-re)	differiminī
	differt	differunt	differtur	differuntur
Impf.	differēbam	differēbāmus	differēbar	differēbāmur
	differēbās	differēbātis	differēbāris (-re)	differēbāminī
	differēbat	differēbant	differēbātur	differēbantur
Fut.	differam	differēmus	differar	differēmur
	differēs	differētis	differēris (-re)	differēminī
	differet	different	differētur	differentur
Perf.	distulī	distulimus	dīlātus sum	dīlātī sumus
	distulistī	distulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	distulit	distulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	distuleram	distulerāmus	dīlātus eram	dīlātī erāmus
	distulerās	distulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	distulerat	distulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	distulerō	distulerimus	dīlātus erō	dīlātī erimus
	distuleris	distuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	distulerit	distulerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	differam	differāmus	differar	differāmur
	differās	differātis	differāris (-re)	differāminī
	differat	differant	differātur	differantur
Impf.	differrem	differrēmus	differrer	differrēmur
	differrēs	differrētis	differrēris (-re)	differrēminī
	differret	differrent	differrētur	differrentur
Perf.	distulerim	distulerimus	dīlātus sim	dīlātī sīmus
	distuleris	distuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	distulerit	distulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	distulissem	distulissēmus	dīlātus essem	dīlātī essēmus
	distulissēs	distulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	distulisset	distulissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	differ	differte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	differre		differrī	
Perf.	distulisse		dīlātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dīlātūrus (-a, -um) esse		dīlātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	differens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dīlātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dīlātūrus (-a, -um)		differendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND differendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dīlātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **differier** = differi

Compounds and related words: **differentia, -ae, f.** difference; **differitas, -tatis, f.** difference; **dilatio, -onis, f.** delaying; **dilato (1)** to extend; **dilator, -is, m.** a loiterer

Model sentence: *Nos cum scapha tempestas **differt** ab illis.* —Plautus

think worthy

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	dignō	dignāmus	dignor	dignāmur
	dignās	dignātis	dignāris (-re)	dignāminī
	dignat	dignant	dignātur	dignantur
Impf.	dignābam	dignābāmus	dignābar	dignābāmur
	dignābās	dignābātis	dignābāris (-re)	dignābāminī
	dignābat	dignābant	dignābātur	dignābantur
Fut.	dignābō	dignābimus	dignābor	dignābimur
	dignābis	dignābitis	dignāberis (-re)	dignābiminī
	dignābit	dignābunt	dignābitur	dignābuntur
Perf.	dignāvī	dignāvimus	dignātus sum	dignātī sumus
	dignāvistī	dignāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dignāvit	dignāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dignāveram	dignāverāmus	dignātus eram	dignātī erāmus
	dignāverās	dignāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dignāverat	dignāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dignāverō	dignāverimus	dignātus erō	dignātī erimus
	dignāveris	dignāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dignāverit	dignāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	dignem	dignēmus	digner	dignēmur
	dignēs	dignētis	dignēris (-re)	dignēminī
	dignet	dignent	dignētur	dignentur
Impf.	dignārem	dignārēmus	dignārer	dignārēmur
	dignārēs	dignārētis	dignārēris (-re)	dignārēminī
	dignāret	dignārent	dignārētur	dignārentur
Perf.	dignāverim	dignāverimus	dignātus sim	dignātī sīmus
	dignāveris	dignāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dignāverit	dignāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	dignāvissem	dignāvissēmus	dignātus essem	dignātī essēmus
	dignāvissēs	dignāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dignāvisset	dignāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	dignā	dignāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	dignāre		dignārī	
Perf.	dignāvisse		dignātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dignātūrus (-a, -um) esse		dignātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	dignans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dignātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dignātūrus (-a, -um)		dignandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dignandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dignātum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms often used as deponents

Compounds and related words: **dignatio, -onis, f.** esteem; **dignitas, -tatis, f.** dignity; **dignor (1)** think worthy; **dignus, -a, -um** worthy; **indignor** (1) be angry at; **indignus, -a, -um** unworthy

Model sentence: *Haud equidem tali me **dignor** honore.* —Vergil

pick, choose, love

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	dīligō	dīligimus	dīligor	dīligimur
	dīligis	dīligitis	dīligeris (-re)	dīligiminī
	dīligit	dīligunt	dīligitur	dīliguntur
Impf.	dīligēbam	dīligēbāmus	dīligēbar	dīligēbāmur
	dīligēbās	dīligēbātis	dīligēbāris (-re)	dīligēbāminī
	dīligēbat	dīligēbant	dīligēbātur	dīligēbantur
Fut.	dīligam	dīligēmus	dīligar	dīligēmur
	dīligēs	dīligētis	dīligēris (-re)	dīligēminī
	dīliget	dīligent	dīligētur	dīligentur
Perf.	dīlexī	dīleximus	dīlectus sum	dīlectī sumus
	dīlexistī	dīlexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dīlexit	dīlexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dīlexeram	dīlexerāmus	dīlectus eram	dīlectī erāmus
	dīlexerās	dīlexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dīlexerat	dīlexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dīlexerō	dīlexerimus	dīlectus erō	dīlectī erimus
	dīlexeris	dīlexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dīlexerit	dīlexerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	dīligam	dīligāmus	dīligar	dīligāmur
	dīligās	dīligātis	dīligāris (-re)	dīligāminī
	dīligat	dīligant	dīligātur	dīligantur
Impf.	dīligerem	dīligerēmus	dīligerer	dīligerēmur
	dīligerēs	dīligerētis	dīligerēris (-re)	dīligerēminī
	dīligeret	dīligerent	dīligerētur	dīligerentur
Perf.	dīlexerim	dīlexerimus	dīlectus sim	dīlectī sīmus
	dīlexeris	dīlexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dīlexerit	dīlexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	dīlexissem	dīlexissēmus	dīlectus essem	dīlectī essēmus
	dīlexissēs	dīlexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dīlexisset	dīlexissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	dīlige	dīligite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	dīligere		dīligī	
Perf.	dīlexisse		dīlectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dīlectūrus (-a, -um) esse		dīlectum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	dīligens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dīlectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dīlectūrus (-a, -um)		dīligendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dīligendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dīlectum -ū

Compounds and related words: **dilectio, -onis, f.** love; **dilectus, -a, -um** beloved; **diligens, -ntis** careful; **diligentia, -ae, f.** carefulness

See **lego** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Quem di **diligunt**, adolescens moritur.* —Plautus

arrange, send in a straight line

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	dīrigō	dīrigimus	dīrigor	dīrigimur
	dīrigis	dīrigitis	dīrigeris (-re)	dīrigiminī
	dīrigit	dīrigunt	dīrigitur	dīriguntur
Impf.	dīrigēbam	dīrigēbāmus	dīrigēbar	dīrigēbāmur
	dīrigēbās	dīrigēbātis	dīrigēbāris (-re)	dīrigēbāminī
	dīrigēbat	dīrigēbant	dīrigēbātur	dīrigēbantur
Fut.	dīrigam	dīrigēmus	dīrigar	dīrigēmur
	dīrigēs	dīrigētis	dīrigēris (-re)	dīrigēminī
	dīriget	dīrigent	dīrigētur	dīrigentur
Perf.	dīrexī	dīreximus	dīrectus sum	dīrectī sumus
	dīrexistī	dīrexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dīrexit	dīrexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dīrexeram	dīrexerāmus	dīrectus eram	dīrectī erāmus
	dīrexerās	dīrexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dīrexerat	dīrexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dīrexerō	dīrexerimus	dīrectus erō	dīrectī erimus
	dīrexeris	dīrexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dīrexerit	dīrexerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	dīrigam	dīrigāmus	dīrigar	dīrigāmur
	dīrigās	dīrigātis	dīrigāris (-re)	dīrigāminī
	dīrigat	dīrigant	dīrigātur	dīrigantur
Impf.	dīrigerem	dīrigerēmus	dīrigerer	dīrigerēmur
	dīrigerēs	dīrigerētis	dīrigerēris (-re)	dīrigerēminī
	dīrigeret	dīrigerent	dīrigerētur	dīrigerentur
Perf.	dīrexerim	dīrexerimus	dīrectus sim	dīrectī sīmus
	dīrexeris	dīrexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dīrexerit	dīrexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	dīrexissem	dīrexissēmus	dīrectus essem	dīrectī essēmus
	dīrexissēs	dīrexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dīrexisset	dīrexissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	dīrige	dīrigite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	dīrigere		dīrigī	
Perf.	dīrexisse		dīrectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dīrectūrus (-a, -um) esse		dīrectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	dīrigens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dīrectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dīrectūrus (-a, -um)		dīrigendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dīrigendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dīrectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **derigo** = dirigo; **direxti** = direxisti

Compounds and related words: **directim** directly; **directitudo, -inis, f.** correctness; **directus, -a, -um** straight

See **rego** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Meas cogitationes sic **dirigo** . . . .* —Cicero

rend, scatter

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	discerpō	discerpimus	discerpor	discerpimur
	discerpis	discerpitis	discerperis (-re)	discerpiminī
	discerpit	discerpunt	discerpitur	discerpuntur
Impf.	discerpēbam	discerpēbāmus	discerpēbar	discerpēbāmur
	discerpēbās	discerpēbātis	discerpēbāris (-re)	discerpēbāminī
	discerpēbat	discerpēbant	discerpēbātur	discerpēbantur
Fut.	discerpam	discerpēmus	discerpar	discerpēmur
	discerpēs	discerpētis	discerpēris (-re)	discerpēminī
	discerpet	discerpent	discerpētur	discerpentur
Perf.	discerpsī	discerpsimus	discerptus sum	discerptī sumus
	discerpsistī	discerpsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	discerpsit	discerpsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	discerpseram	discerpserāmus	discerptus eram	discerptī erāmus
	discerpserās	discerpserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	discerpserat	discerpserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	discerpserō	discerpserimus	discerptus erō	discerptī erimus
	discerpseris	discerpseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	discerpserit	discerpserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	discerpam	discerpāmus	discerpar	discerpāmur
	discerpās	discerpātis	discerpāris (-re)	discerpāminī
	discerpat	discerpant	discerpātur	discerpantur
Impf.	discerperem	discerperēmus	discerperer	discerperēmur
	discerperēs	discerperētis	discerperēris (-re)	discerperēminī
	discerperet	discerperent	discerperētur	discerperentur
Perf.	discerpserim	discerpserimus	discerptus sim	discerptī sīmus
	discerpseris	discerpseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	discerpserit	discerpserint	sit	sint
Plup.	discerpsissem	discerpsissēmus	discerptus essem	discerptī essēmus
	discerpsissēs	discerpsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	discerpsisset	discerpsissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	discerpe	discerpite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	discerpere		discerpī	
Perf.	discerpsisse		discerptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	discerptūrus (-a, -um) esse		discerptum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	discerpens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			discerptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	discerptūrus (-a, -um)		discerpendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND discerpendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE discerptum, -ū

See **carpo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Animus nec secerni nec dividi nec **discerpi** nec distrahi potest.* —Cicero

learn

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	discō	discimus
	discis	discitis
	discit	discunt
Impf.	discēbam	discēbāmus
	discēbās	discēbātis
	discēbat	discēbant
Fut.	discam	discēmus
	discēs	discētis
	discet	discent
Perf.	didicī	didicimus
	didicistī	didicistis
	didicit	didicērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	didiceram	didicerāmus
	didicerās	didicerātis
	didicerat	didicerant
Fut. Perf.	didicerō	didicerimus
	didiceris	didiceritis
	didicerit	didicerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	discam	discāmus
	discās	discātis
	discat	discant
Impf.	discerem	discerēmus
	discerēs	discerētis
	disceret	discerent
Perf.	didicerim	didicerimus
	didiceris	didiceritis
	didicerit	didicerint
Plup.	didicissem	didicissēmus
	didicissēs	didicissētis
	didicisset	didicissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	disce	discite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	discere
Perf.	didicisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	discens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.		

GERUND discendī, -ō, -um, -ō, SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **disciplina, -ae, f.** instruction; **discipulus, -i, m.** student; **edisco (3)** learn well

Model sentence: *Homines dum docent, **discunt.*** —Seneca

scatter

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	disiciō	disicimus	disicior	disicimur
	disicis	disicitis	disiceris (-re)	disiciminī
	disicit	disiciunt	disicitur	disiciuntur
Impf.	disiciēbam	disiciēbāmus	disiciēbar	disiciēbāmur
	disiciēbās	disiciēbātis	disiciēbāris (-re)	disiciēbāminī
	disiciēbat	disiciēbant	disiciēbātur	disiciēbantur
Fut.	disiciam	disiciēmus	disiciar	disiciēmur
	disiciēs	disiciētis	disiciēris (-re)	disiciēminī
	disiciet	disicient	disiciētur	disicientur
Perf.	disiēcī	disiēcimus	disiectus sum	disiectī sumus
	disiēcistī	disiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	disiēcit	disiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	disiēceram	disiēcerāmus	disiectus eram	disiectī erāmus
	disiēcerās	disiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	disiēcerat	disiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	disiēcerō	disiēcerimus	disiectus erō	disiectī erimus
	disiēceris	disiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	disiēcerit	disiēcerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	disiciam	disiciāmus	disiciar	disiciāmur
	disiciās	disiciātis	disiciāris (-re)	disiciāminī
	disiciat	disiciant	disiciātur	disiciantur
Impf.	disicerem	disicerēmus	disicerer	disicerēmur
	disicerēs	disicerētis	disicerēris (-re)	disicerēminī
	disiceret	disicerent	disicerētur	disicerentur
Perf.	disiēcerim	disiēcerimus	disiectus sim	disiectī sīmus
	disiēceris	disiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	disiēcerit	disiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	disiēcissem	disiēcissēmus	disiectus essem	disiectī essēmus
	disiēcissēs	disiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	disiēcisset	disiēcissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	disice	disicite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	disicere		disicī	
Perf.	disiēcisse		disiectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	disiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		disiectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	disiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			disiectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	disiectūrus (-a, -um)		disiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND disiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE disiectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **dissicio** = disicio
Compounds and related words: **disiecto (1)** to scatter; **disiectus, -us, m.** a scattering
See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Alia **disiecerunt**, alia igni corruperunt.* —Livy

displease

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	displiceō	displicēmus	
	displicēs	displicētis	
	displicet	displicent	displicētur (Impers.)
Impf.	displicēbam	displicēbāmus	
	displicēbās	displicēbātis	
	displicēbat	displicēbant	displicēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	displicēbō	displicēbimus	
	displicēbis	displicēbitis	
	displicēbit	displicēbunt	displicēbitur (Impers.)
Perf.	displicuī	displicuimus	
	displicuistī	displicuistis	
	displicuit	displicuērunt (-ēre)	displicitum est (Impers.)
Plup.	displicueram	displicuerāmus	
	displicuerās	displicuerātis	
	displicuerat	displicuerant	displicitum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	displicuerō	displicuerimus	
	displicueris	displicueritis	
	displicuerit	displicuerint	displicitum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	displiceam	displiceāmus	
	displiceās	displiceātis	
	displiceat	displiceant	displiceātur (Impers.)
Impf.	displicērem	displicērēmus	
	displicērēs	displicērētis	
	displicēret	displicērent	displicērētur (Impers.)
Perf.	displicuerim	displicuerimus	
	displicueris	displicueritis	
	displicuerit	displicuerint	displicitum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	displicuissem	displicuissēmus	
	displicuissēs	displicuissētis	
	displicuisset	displicuissent	displicitum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	displicē	displicēte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	displicēre		displicērī
Perf.	displicuisse		displicitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	displicitūrus (-a, -um) esse		displicitum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	displicens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			displicitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	displicitūrus (-a, -um)		displicendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND displicendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE displicitum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **displicentia, -ae, f.** dissatisfaction

See **placeo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Mirabar quare nunquam me, Cotta, vocasses: | Iam scio me nudum **displicuisse** tibi.* —Martial

divide

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	dīvidō	dīvidimus	dīvidor	dīvidimur
	dīvidis	dīviditis	dīvideris (-re)	dīvidiminī
	dīvidit	dīvidunt	dīviditur	dīviduntur
Impf.	dīvidēbam	dīvidēbāmus	dīvidēbar	dīvidēbāmur
	dīvidēbās	dīvidēbātis	dīvidēbāris (-re)	dīvidēbāminī
	dīvidēbat	dīvidēbant	dīvidēbātur	dīvidēbantur
Fut.	dīvidam	dīvidēmus	dīvidar	dīvidēmur
	dīvidēs	dīvidētis	dīvidēris (-re)	dīvidēminī
	dīvidet	dīvident	dīvidētur	dīvidentur
Perf.	dīvīsī	dīvīsimus	dīvīsus sum	dīvīsī sumus
	dīvīsistī	dīvīsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dīvīsit	dīvīsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dīvīseram	dīvīserāmus	dīvīsus eram	dīvīsī erāmus
	dīvīserās	dīvīserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dīvīserat	dīvīserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dīvīserō	dīvīserimus	dīvīsus erō	dīvīsī erimus
	dīvīseris	dīvīseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dīvīserit	dīvīserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	dīvidam	dīvidāmus	dīvidar	dīvidāmur
	dīvidās	dīvidātis	dīvidāris (-re)	dīvidāminī
	dīvidat	dīvidant	dīvidātur	dīvidantur
Impf.	dīviderem	dīviderēmus	dīviderer	dīviderēmur
	dīviderēs	dīviderētis	dīviderēris (-re)	dīviderēminī
	dīvideret	dīviderent	dīviderētur	dīviderentur
Perf.	dīvīserim	dīvīserimus	dīvīsus sim	dīvīsī sīmus
	dīvīseris	dīvīseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dīvīserit	dīvīserint	sit	sint
Plup.	dīvīsissem	dīvīsissēmus	dīvīsus essem	dīvīsī essēmus
	dīvīsissēs	dīvīsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dīvīsisset	dīvīsissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	dīvide	dīvidite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	dīvidere		dīvidī	
Perf.	dīvīsisse		dīvīsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dīvīsūrus (-a, -um) esse		dīvīsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	dīvidens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dīvīsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dīvīsūrus (-a, -um)		dīvidendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dīvidendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dīvīsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **divisse** = divisisse

Compounds and related words: **dividia, -ae, f.** division; **dividuus, -a, -um** divisible; **divisio, -onis, f.** division; **divisor, -is, m.** divider

Model sentence: *Opera ex pecunia attributa* ***divisaque*** *inter se haec confecerunt.* —Livy

give

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	dō	damus			damur	
	dās	datis	daris (-re)		daminī	
	dat	dant	datur		dantur	
Impf.	dabam	dabāmus	dabar		dabāmur	
	dabās	dabātis	dabāris (-re)		dabāminī	
	dabat	dabant	dabātur		dabantur	
Fut.	dabō	dabimus	dabor		dabimur	
	dabis	dabitis	daberis (-re)		dabiminī	
	dabit	dabunt	dabitur		dabuntur	
Perf.	dedī	dedimus	datus	sum	datī	sumus
	dedistī	dedistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	dedit	dedērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	dederam	dederāmus	datus	eram	datī	erāmus
	dederās	dederātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	dederat	dederant		erat		erant
Fut.	dederō	dederimus	datus	erō	datī	erimus
Perf.	dederis	dederitis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	dederit	dederint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	dem	dēmus			dēmur	
	dēs	dētis	dēris (-re)		dēminī	
	det	dent	dētur		dentur	
Impf.	dārem	dārēmus	darer		darēmur	
	dārēs	dārētis	darēris (-re)		darēminī	
	dāret	dārent	darētur		darentur	
Perf.	dederim	dederimus	datus	sim	datī	sīmus
	dederis	dederitis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	dederit	dederint		sit		sint
Plup.	dedissem	dedissēmus	datus	essem	datī	essēmus
	dedissēs	dedissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	dedisset	dedissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	dā	date	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	dare	darī
Perf.	dedisse	datus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	datūrus (-a, -um) esse	datum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	dans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		datus (-a, -um)
Fut.	datūrus (-a, -um)	dandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND dandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE datum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

dō

Related Words

dono, donare, donavi, donatum *to give (as a gift)*

This verb is essential because of its commonness. It has very few related words or compounds. There is, however, a list of verbs that look like compounds, but in fact they are compounds formed on the third conjugation base of a totally different verb, **-do, -dere, -didi, -ditum**, which only exists in compounds and has a basic meaning *to put* or *place*. Here is a list of the most common compounds of this other verb:

abdo	*to hide*
addo	*to add*
dedo	*to surrender*
indo	*to put in*
perdo	*to destroy*
prodo	*to betray*
reddo	*to restore*
subdo	*to subdue*
trado	*to hand over*

ALTERNATE FORMS:
dane = dasne
danunt = dant
dasi = dari
duas = des
duim = dem
duint = dent
duis = des
duit = det

COMPOUNDS:
circumdo, circumdare, circumdedi, circumdatum *to surround*

MODEL SENTENCE:
Divina natura **dedit** *agros, ars humana aedificavit urbes.* —Varro

explain, teach

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	doceō	docēmus	doceor	docēmur
	docēs	docētis	docēris (-re)	docēminī
	docet	docent	docētur	docentur
Impf.	docēbam	docēbāmus	docēbar	docēbāmur
	docēbās	docēbātis	docēbāris (-re)	docēbāminī
	docēbat	docēbant	docēbātur	docēbantur
Fut.	docēbō	docēbimus	docēbor	docēbimur
	docēbis	docēbitis	docēberis (-re)	docēbiminī
	docēbit	docēbunt	docēbitur	docēbuntur
Perf.	docuī	docuimus	doctus sum	doctī sumus
	docuistī	docuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	docuit	docuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	docueram	docuerāmus	doctus eram	doctī erāmus
	docuerās	docuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	docuerat	docuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	docuerō	docuerimus	doctus erō	doctī erimus
	docueris	docueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	docuerit	docuerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	doceam	doceāmus	docear	doceāmur
	doceās	doceātis	doceāris (-re)	doceāminī
	doceat	doceant	doceātur	doceantur
Impf.	docērem	docērēmus	docērer	docērēmur
	docērēs	docērētis	docērēris (-re)	docērēminī
	docēret	docērent	docērētur	docērentur
Perf.	docuerim	docuerimus	doctus sim	doctī sīmus
	docueris	docueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	docuerit	docuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	docuissem	docuissēmus	doctus essem	doctī essēmus
	docuissēs	docuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	docuisset	docuissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	docē	docēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	docēre		docērī	
Perf.	docuisse		doctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	doctūrus (-a, -um) esse		doctum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	docens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			doctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	doctūrus (-a, -um)		docendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND docendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE doctum, -ū

Usage notes: generally **accusative** of person and **accusative** of thing taught

Compounds and related words: **docilis, -e** teachable; **doctor, -is, m.** teacher; **doctrina, -ae, f.** instruction; **documentum, -i, n.** lesson; **edoceo (2)** to teach clearly

Model sentence: *Homines dum **docent,** discunt.* —Seneca

feel pain, grieve

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	doleō	dolēmus	doleor	dolēmur
	dolēs	dolētis	dolēris (-re)	dolēminī
	dolet	dolent	dolētur	dolentur
Impf.	dolēbam	dolēbāmus	dolēbar	dolēbāmur
	dolēbās	dolēbātis	dolēbāris (-re)	dolēbāminī
	dolēbat	dolēbant	dolēbātur	dolēbantur
Fut.	dolēbō	dolēbimus	dolēbor	dolēbimur
	dolēbis	dolēbitis	dolēberis (-re)	dolēbiminī
	dolēbit	dolēbunt	dolēbitur	dolēbuntur
Perf.	doluī	doluimus	dolitus sum	dolitī sumus
	doluistī	doluistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	doluit	doluērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dolueram	doluerāmus	dolitus eram	dolitī erāmus
	doluerās	doluerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	doluerat	doluerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	doluerō	doluerimus	dolitus erō	dolitī erimus
	dolueris	dolueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	doluerit	doluerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	doleam	doleāmus	dolear	doleāmur
	doleās	doleātis	doleāris (-re)	doleāminī
	doleat	doleant	doleātur	doleantur
Impf.	dolērem	dolērēmus	dolērer	dolērēmur
	dolērēs	dolērētis	dolērēris (-re)	dolērēminī
	dolēret	dolērent	dolērētur	dolērentur
Perf.	doluerim	doluerimus	dolitus sim	dolitī sīmus
	dolueris	dolueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	doluerit	doluerint	sit	sint
Plup.	doluissem	doluissēmus	dolitus essem	dolitī essēmus
	doluissēs	doluissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	doluisset	doluissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	dolē	dolēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	dolēre		dolērī	
Perf.	doluisse		dolitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dolitūrus (-a, -um) esse		dolitum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	dolens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dolitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dolitūrus (-a, -um)		dolendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dolendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dolitum, -ū

Usage notes: Third person sometimes used impersonally. Passive forms used as deponents.
Compounds and related words: **dolor, -is, m.** pain
Model sentence: *Ille **dolet** vere qui sine teste **dolet**.* —Martial

sleep

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	dormiō	dormīmus	
	dormīs	dormītis	
	dormit	dormiunt	dormītur (Impers.)
Impf.	dormiēbam	dormiēbāmus	
	dormiēbās	dormiēbātis	
	dormiēbat	dormiēbant	dormiēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	dormiam	dormiēmus	
	dormiēs	dormiētis	
	dormiet	dormient	dormiētur (Impers.)
Perf.	dormīvī	dormīvimus	
	dormīvistī	dormīvistis	
	dormīvit	dormīvērunt (-ēre)	dormītum est (Impers.)
Plup.	dormīveram	dormīverāmus	
	dormīverās	dormīverātis	
	dormīverat	dormīverant	dormītum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	dormīverō	dormīverimus	
	dormīveris	dormīveritis	
	dormīverit	dormīverint	dormītum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	dormiam	dormiāmus	
	dormiās	dormiātis	
	dormiat	dormiant	dormiātur (Impers.)
Impf.	dormīrem	dormīrēmus	
	dormīrēs	dormīrētis	
	dormīret	dormīrent	dormīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	dormīverim	dormīverimus	
	dormīveris	dormīveritis	
	dormīverit	dormīverint	dormītum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	dormīvissem	dormīvissēmus	
	dormīvissēs	dormīvissētis	
	dormīvisset	dormīvissent	dormītum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	dormī	dormīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	dormīre		dormīrī
Perf.	dormīvisse		dormītum esse
Fut.	dormītūrus (-a, -um) esse		dormītum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	dormiens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			dormītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	dormītūrus (-a, -um)		dormiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND dormiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dormītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **dormibit** = dormiet; **dormibo** = dormiam; **dormii** = dormivi
Compounds and related words: **dormito (1)** to be sleepy; **obdormio (4)** to fall asleep
Model sentence: *Cubiculum in quo ipse **dormio** est viperae huius sessorium.* —Petronius

doubt, hesitate

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	dubitō	dubitāmus	dubitor	dubitāmur
	dubitās	dubitātis	dubitāris (-re)	dubitāminī
	dubitat	dubitant	dubitātur	dubitantur
Impf.	dubitābam	dubitābāmus	dubitābar	dubitābāmur
	dubitābās	dubitābātis	dubitābāris (-re)	dubitābāminī
	dubitābat	dubitābant	dubitābātur	dubitābantur
Fut.	dubitābō	dubitābimus	dubitābor	dubitābimur
	dubitābis	dubitābitis	dubitāberis (-re)	dubitābiminī
	dubitābit	dubitābunt	dubitābitur	dubitābuntur
Perf.	dubitāvī	dubitāvimus	dubitātus sum	dubitātī sumus
	dubitāvistī	dubitāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dubitāvit	dubitāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dubitāveram	dubitāverāmus	dubitātus eram	dubitātī erāmus
	dubitāverās	dubitāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dubitāverat	dubitāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dubitāverō	dubitāverimus	dubitātus erō	dubitātī erimus
	dubitāveris	dubitāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dubitāverit	dubitāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	dubitem	dubitēmus	dubiter	dubitēmur
	dubitēs	dubitētis	dubitēris (-re)	dubitēminī
	dubitet	dubitent	dubitētur	dubitentur
Impf.	dubitārem	dubitārēmus	dubitārer	dubitārēmur
	dubitārēs	dubitārētis	dubitārēris (-re)	dubitārēminī
	dubitāret	dubitārent	dubitārētur	dubitārentur
Perf.	dubitāverim	dubitāverimus	dubitātus sim	dubitātī sīmus
	dubitāveris	dubitāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dubitāverit	dubitāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	dubitāvissem	dubitāvissēmus	dubitātus essem	dubitātī essēmus
	dubitāvissēs	dubitāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dubitāvisset	dubitāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	dubitā	dubitāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	dubitāre		dubitārī	
Perf.	dubitāvisse		dubitātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dubitātūrus (-a, -um) esse		dubitātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	dubitans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dubitātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dubitātūrus (-a, -um)		dubitandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dubitandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dubitātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **addubito (1)** begin to doubt; **dubitabilis, -e** doubtful; **dubitatio, -onis, f.** uncertainty; **dubius, -a, -um** doubtful

Model sentence: *Multi **dubitabant** quid optimum esset.* —Cicero

lead

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	dūcō	dūcimus	dūcor	dūcimur
	dūcis	dūcitis	dūceris (-re)	dūciminī
	dūcit	dūcunt	dūcitur	dūcuntur
Impf.	dūcēbam	dūcēbāmus	dūcēbar	dūcēbāmur
	dūcēbās	dūcēbātis	dūcēbāris (-re)	dūcēbāminī
	dūcēbat	dūcēbant	dūcēbātur	dūcēbantur
Fut.	dūcam	dūcēmus	dūcar	dūcēmur
	dūcēs	dūcētis	dūcēris (-re)	dūcēminī
	dūcet	dūcent	dūcētur	dūcentur
Perf.	duxī	duximus	ductus sum	ductī sumus
	duxistī	duxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	duxit	duxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	duxeram	duxerāmus	ductus eram	ductī erāmus
	duxerās	duxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	duxerat	duxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	duxerō	duxerimus	ductus erō	ductī erimus
	duxeris	duxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	duxerit	duxerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	dūcam	dūcāmus	dūcar	dūcāmur
	dūcās	dūcātis	dūcāris (-re)	dūcāminī
	dūcat	dūcant	dūcātur	dūcantur
Impf.	dūcerem	dūcerēmus	dūcerer	dūcerēmur
	dūcerēs	dūcerētis	dūcerēris (-re)	dūcerēminī
	dūceret	dūcerent	dūceretur	dūcerentur
Perf.	duxerim	duxerimus	ductus sim	ductī sīmus
	duxeris	duxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	duxerit	duxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	duxissem	duxissēmus	ductus essem	ductī essēmus
	duxissēs	duxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	duxisset	duxissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	dūc	dūcite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	dūcere		dūcī	
Perf.	duxisse		ductus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ductūrus (-a, -um) esse		ductum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	dūcens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ductus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ductūrus (-a, -um)		dūcendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dūcendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ductum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

dūcō

Related Words

ductor, ductoris, m. leader

dux, ducis, c. leader

COMPOUNDS:

abduco, abducere, abduxi, abductum to lead away

adduco, adducere, adduxi, adductum to lead to

circumduco, circumducere, circumduxi, circumductum to lead around

conduco, conducere, conduxi, conductum to assemble

deduco, deducere, deduxi, deductum to lead away

educo, educere, eduxi, eductum to lead out

induco, inducere, induxi, inductum to introduce

introduco, introducere, introduxi, introductum to introduce

obduco, obducere, obduxi, obductum to cover over

perduco, perducere, perduxi, perductum to guide

produco, producere, produxi, productum to bring forward

reduco, reducere, reduxi, reductum to lead back

seduco, seducere, seduxi, seductum to take away

subduco, subducere, subduxi, subductum to take away

traduco, traducere, traduxi, traductum to bring across

This verb and its compounds are among the most essential in the entire language. Its central idea involves taking someone or something from point A to point B as opposed to **mitto** *to send*, which refers to getting whatever to point B on its own.

Students sometimes confuse it with **dico** *to say* because of the similarity in appearance at first glance of their principal parts.

dico, dicere, dixi, dictum	*to say*
duco, ducere, duxi, ductum	*to lead*

The only difference in spelling may be the first vowel, but there is a big difference in meaning between *saying* and *leading*! Let context be your guide.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
duxti = duxisti

MODEL SENTENCE:
Ratio ***ducat****, non fortuna.* —Livy

harden, remain

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	dūrō	dūrāmus	dūror	dūrāmur
	dūrās	dūrātis	dūrāris (-re)	dūrāminī
	dūrat	dūrant	dūrātur	dūrantur
Impf.	dūrābam	dūrābāmus	dūrābar	dūrābāmur
	dūrābās	dūrābātis	dūrābāris (-re)	dūrābāminī
	dūrābat	dūrābant	dūrābātur	dūrābantur
Fut.	dūrābō	dūrābimus	dūrābor	dūrābimur
	dūrābis	dūrābitis	dūrāberis (-re)	dūrābiminī
	dūrābit	dūrābunt	dūrābitur	dūrābuntur
Perf.	dūrāvī	dūrāvimus	dūrātus sum	dūrātī sumus
	dūrāvistī	dūrāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	dūrāvit	dūrāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	dūrāveram	dūrāverāmus	dūrātus eram	dūrātī erāmus
	dūrāverās	dūrāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	dūrāverat	dūrāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	dūrāverō	dūrāverimus	dūrātus erō	dūrātī erimus
	dūrāveris	dūrāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	dūrāverit	dūrāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	dūrem	dūrēmus	dūrer	dūrēmur
	dūrēs	dūrētis	dūrēris (-re)	dūrēminī
	dūret	dūrent	dūrētur	dūrentur
Impf.	dūrārem	dūrārēmus	dūrārer	dūrārēmur
	dūrārēs	dūrārētis	dūrārēris (-re)	dūrārēminī
	dūrāret	dūrārent	dūrārētur	dūrārentur
Perf.	dūrāverim	dūrāverimus	dūrātus sim	dūrātī sīmus
	dūrāveris	dūrāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	dūrāverit	dūrāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	dūrāvissem	dūrāvissēmus	dūrātus essem	dūrātī essēmus
	dūrāvissēs	dūrāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	dūrāvisset	dūrāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	dūrā	dūrāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	dūrāre		dūrārī	
Perf.	dūrāvisse		dūrātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	dūrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		dūrātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	dūrans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			dūrātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	dūrātūrus (-a, -um)		dūrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND dūrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE dūrātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **durabilis, -e** durable; **duramen, -minis, n.** hardness; **duresco (3)** to harden; **duritas, -tatis, f.** hardness; **duritia, -ae, f.** hardness; **durus, -a, -um** hard; **obduro (1)** to harden

Model sentence: *...ut opere in duro* ***durarent*** *membra manusque.* —Lucretius

set forth, explain

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	ēdō	ēdimus	ēdor	ēdimur
	ēdis	ēditis	ēderis (-re)	ēdiminī
	ēdit	ēdunt	ēditur	ēduntur
Impf.	ēdēbam	ēdēbāmus	ēdēbar	ēdēbāmur
	ēdēbās	ēdēbātis	ēdēbāris (-re)	ēdēbāminī
	ēdēbat	ēdēbant	ēdēbātur	ēdēbantur
Fut.	ēdam	ēdēmus	ēdar	ēdēmur
	ēdēs	ēdētis	ēdēris (-re)	ēdēminī
	ēdet	ēdent	ēdētur	ēdentur
Perf.	ēdidī	ēdidimus	ēditus sum	ēditī sumus
	ēdidistī	ēdidistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ēdidit	ēdidērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ēdideram	ēdiderāmus	ēditus eram	ēditī erāmus
	ēdiderās	ēdiderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ēdiderat	ēdiderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ēdiderō	ēdiderimus	ēditus erō	ēditī erimus
	ēdideris	ēdideritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ēdiderit	ēdiderint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	ēdam	ēdāmus	ēdar	ēdāmur
	ēdās	ēdātis	ēdāris (-re)	ēdāminī
	ēdat	ēdant	ēdātur	ēdantur
Impf.	ēderem	ēderēmus	ēderer	ēderēmur
	ēderēs	ēderētis	ēderēris (-re)	ēderēminī
	ēderet	ēderent	ēderētur	ēderentur
Perf.	ēdiderim	ēdiderimus	ēditus sim	ēditī sīmus
	ēdideris	ēdideritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ēdiderit	ēdiderint	sit	sint
Plup.	ēdidissem	ēdidissēmus	ēditus essem	ēditī essēmus
	ēdidissēs	ēdidissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ēdidisset	ēdidissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	ēde	ēdite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	ēdere		ēdī	
Perf.	ēdidisse		ēditus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ēditūrus (-a, -um) esse		ēditum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	ēdens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ēditus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ēditūrus (-a, -um)		ēdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ēdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēditum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **editio, -onis, f.** publishing; **editus, -a, -um** high
Model sentence: *Talia tum placido Saturnius **edidit** ore....* —Ovid

eat

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	edō	edimus	
	ēs (edis)	estis (editis)	
	est (edit)	edunt	estur (Impers.)
Impf.	edēbam	edēbāmus	
	edēbās	edēbātis	
	edēbat	edēbant	
Fut.	edam	edēmus	
	edēs	edētis	
	edet	edent	
Perf.	ēdī	ēdimus	
	ēdistī	ēdistis	
	ēdit	ēdērunt (-ēre)	
Plup.	ēderam	ēderāmus	
	ēderās	ēderātis	
	ēderat	ēderant	
Fut. Perf.	ēderō	ēderimus	
	ēderis	ēderitis	
	ēderit	ēderint	
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	edam (edim)	edāmus (edīmus)	
	edās (edīs)	edātis (edītis)	
	edat (edit)	edant (edint)	
Impf.	essem (ederem)	essēmus (ederēmus)	
	essēs (ederēs)	essētis (ederētis)	
	esset (ederet)	essent (ederent)	essētur (Impers.)
Perf.	ēderim	ēderimus	
	ēderis	ēderitis	
	ēderit	ēderint	
Plup.	ēdissem	ēdissēmus	
	ēdissēs	ēdissētis	
	ēdisset	ēdissent	
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	ēs (ede)	este (edite)	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	esse (edere)		
Perf.	ēdisse		
Fut.	ēsūrus (-a, -um) esse		
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	edens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			
Fut.	ēsūrus (-a, -um)		

GERUND edendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēsum, -ū

Alternate forms: incorporated above
Compounds and related words: **adedo** (3) to nibble; **comedo** (3) to devour; **edax, edacis** gluttonous
Model sentence: *Boletum qualem Claudius edit, edas.* —Martial

carry out, bury, raise up

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	efferō	efferimus	efferor		efferimur	
	effers	effertis	efferris (-re)		efferiminī	
	effert	efferunt	effertur		efferuntur	
Impf.	efferēbam	efferēbāmus	efferēbar		efferēbāmur	
	efferēbās	efferēbātis	efferēbāris (-re)		efferēbāminī	
	efferēbat	efferēbant	efferēbātur		efferēbantur	
Fut.	efferam	efferēmus	efferar		efferēmur	
	efferēs	efferētis	efferēris (-re)		efferēminī	
	efferet	efferent	efferētur		efferentur	
Perf.	extulī	extulimus	ēlātus	sum	ēlātī	sumus
	extulistī	extulistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	extulit	extulērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	extuleram	extulerāmus	ēlātus	eram	ēlātī	erāmus
	extulerās	extulerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	extulerat	extulerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	extulerō	extulerimus	ēlātus	erō	ēlātī	erimus
	extuleris	extuleritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	extulerit	extulerint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	efferam	efferāmus	efferar		efferāmur	
	efferās	efferātis	efferāris (-re)		efferāminī	
	efferat	efferant	efferātur		efferantur	
Impf.	efferrem	efferrēmus	efferrer		efferrēmur	
	efferrēs	efferrētis	efferrēris (-re)		efferrēminī	
	efferret	efferrent	efferrētur		efferrentur	
Perf.	extulerim	extulerimus	ēlātus	sim	ēlātī	sīmus
	extuleris	extuleritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	extulerit	extulerint		sit		sint
Plup.	extulissem	extulissēmus	ēlātus	essem	ēlātī	essēmus
	extulissēs	extulissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	extulisset	extulissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	effer	efferte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	efferre		efferrī			
Perf.	extulisse		ēlātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	ēlātūrus (-a, -um) esse		ēlātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	efferens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			ēlātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	ēlātūrus (-a, -um)		efferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND efferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēlātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **ecfero** = effero; **ecferre** = efferre
Compounds and related words: **elatio, -onis, f.** exaltation; **elatus, -a, -um** high
See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Argentum iubeo iam intus efferri foras.* —Plautus

escape, avoid

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	effugiō	effugimus	effugior	effugimur
	effugis	effugitis	effugeris (-re)	effugiminī
	effugit	effugiunt	effugitur	effugiuntur
Impf.	effugiēbam	effugiēbāmus	effugiēbar	effugiēbāmur
	effugiēbās	effugiēbātis	effugiēbāris (-re)	effugiēbāminī
	effugiēbat	effugiēbant	effugiēbātur	effugiēbantur
Fut.	effugiam	effugiēmus	effugiar	effugiēmur
	effugiēs	effugiētis	effugiēris (-re)	effugiēminī
	effugiet	effugient	effugiētur	effugientur
Perf.	effūgī	effūgimus		
	effūgistī	effūgistis		
	effūgit	effūgērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	effūgeram	effūgerāmus		
	effūgerās	effūgerātis		
	effūgerat	effūgerant		
Fut. Perf.	effūgerō	effūgerimus		
	effūgeris	effūgeritis		
	effūgerit	effūgerint		
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	effugiam	effugiāmus	effugiar	effugiāmur
	effugiās	effugiātis	effugiāris (-re)	effugiāminī
	effugiat	effugiant	effugiātur	effugiantur
Impf.	effugerem	effugerēmus	effugerer	effugerēmur
	effugerēs	effugerētis	effugerēris (-re)	effugerēminī
	effugeret	effugerent	effugerētur	effugerentur
Perf.	effūgerim	effūgerimus		
	effūgeris	effūgeritis		
	effūgerit	effūgerint		
Plup.	effūgissem	effūgissēmus		
	effūgissēs	effūgissētis		
	effūgisset	effūgissent		
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	effuge	effugite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	effugere		effugī	
Perf.	effūgisse			
Fut.	effugitūrus (-a, -um) esse			
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	effugiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.	effugitūrus (-a, -um)		effugiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND effugiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **effugiri** = effugi
Compounds and related words: **effugium, -i, n.** flight; **effugo** (1) to rout
See **fugio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Ita vix poteris **effugere** infortunium.* —Plautus

pour out

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	effundō	effundimus	effundor		effundimur	
	effundis	effunditis	effunderis (-re)		effundiminī	
	effundit	effundunt	effunditur		effunduntur	
Impf.	effundēbam	effundēbāmus	effundēbar		effundēbāmur	
	effundēbās	effundēbātis	effundēbāris (-re)		effundēbāminī	
	effundēbat	effundēbant	effundēbātur		effundēbantur	
Fut.	effundam	effundēmus	effundar		effundēmur	
	effundēs	effundētis	effundēris (-re)		effundēminī	
	effundet	effundent	effundētur		effundentur	
Perf.	effūdī	effūdimus	effūsus	sum	effūsī	sumus
	effūdistī	effūdistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	effūdit	effūdērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	effūderam	effūderāmus	effūsus	eram	effūsī	erāmus
	effūderās	effūderātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	effūderat	effūderant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	effūderō	effūderimus	effūsus	erō	effūsī	erimus
	effūderis	effūderitis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	effūderit	effūderint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	effundam	effundāmus	effundar		effundāmur	
	effundās	effundātis	effundāris (-re)		effundāminī	
	effundat	effundant	effundātur		effundantur	
Impf.	effunderem	effunderēmus	effunderer		effunderēmur	
	effunderēs	effunderētis	effunderēris (-re)		effunderēminī	
	effunderet	effunderent	effunderētur		effunderentur	
Perf.	effūderim	effūderimus	effūsus	sim	effūsī	sīmus
	effūderis	effūderitis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	effūderit	effūderint		sit		sint
Plup.	effūdissem	effūdissēmus	effūsus	essem	effūsī	essēmus
	effūdissēs	effūdissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	effūdisset	effūdissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	effunde	effundite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	effundere		effundī			
Perf.	effūdisse		effūsus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	effūsūrus (-a, -um) esse		effūsum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	effundens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			effūsus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	effūsūrus (-a, -um)		effundendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND effundendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE effūsum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms often in middle sense with the meaning "surrender"
Alternate forms: **ecfundo** = effundo
Compounds and related words: **effuse** profusely; **effusio, -onis, f.** an outpour
Model sentence: *Sangarius flumen in Propontidem se **effundit**.* —Livy

be in need

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	egeō	egēmus	
	egēs	egētis	
	eget	egent	egētur (Impers.)
Impf.	egēbam	egēbāmus	
	egēbās	egēbātis	
	egēbat	egēbant	egēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	egēbō	egēbimus	
	egēbis	egēbitis	
	egēbit	egēbunt	egēbitur (Impers.)
Perf.	eguī	eguimus	
	eguistī	eguistis	
	eguit	eguērunt (-ēre)	
Plup.	egueram	eguerāmus	
	eguerās	eguerātis	
	eguerat	eguerant	
Fut. Perf.	eguerō	eguerimus	
	egueris	egueritis	
	eguerit	eguerint	
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	egeam	egeāmus	
	egeās	egeātis	
	egeat	egeant	egeātur (Impers.)
Impf.	egērem	egērēmus	
	egērēs	egērētis	
	egēret	egērent	egērētur (Impers.)
Perf.	eguerim	eguerimus	
	egueris	egueritis	
	eguerit	eguerint	
Plup.	eguissem	eguissēmus	
	eguissēs	eguissētis	
	eguisset	eguissent	
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	egē	egēte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	egēre		egērī
Perf.	eguisse		
Fut.	egitūrus (-a, -um) esse		
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	egens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			
Fut.	egitūrus (-a, -um)		egendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND egendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **ablative**
Compounds and related words: **egestas, -tatis, f.** need; **indigeo (2)** to need
Model sentence: *Dictitabant se domo patriaque expulsos omnibus necessariis* ***egere*** *rebus.* —Caesar

throw out

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	ēiciō	ēicimus	ēicior		ēicimur	
	ēicis	ēicitis	ēiceris (-re)		ēiciminī	
	ēicit	ēiciunt	ēicitur		ēiciuntur	
Impf.	ēiciēbam	ēiciēbāmus	ēiciēbar		ēiciēbāmur	
	ēiciēbās	ēiciēbātis	ēiciēbāris (-re)		ēiciēbāminī	
	ēiciēbat	ēiciēbant	ēiciēbātur		ēiciēbantur	
Fut.	ēiciam	ēiciēmus	ēiciar		ēiciēmur	
	ēiciēs	ēiciētis	ēiciēris (-re)		ēiciēminī	
	ēiciet	ēicient	ēiciētur		ēicientur	
Perf.	ēiēcī	ēiēcimus	ēiectus	sum	ēiectī	sumus
	ēiēcistī	ēiēcistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	ēiēcit	ēiēcērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	ēiēceram	ēiēcerāmus	ēiectus	eram	ēiectī	erāmus
	ēiēcerās	ēiēcerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	ēiēcerat	ēiēcerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ēiēcerō	ēiēcerimus	ēiectus	erō	ēiectī	erimus
	ēiēceris	ēiēceritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	ēiēcerit	ēiēcerint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	ēiciam	ēiciāmus	ēiciar		ēiciāmur	
	ēiciās	ēiciātis	ēiciāris (-re)		ēiciāminī	
	ēiciat	ēiciant	ēiciātur		ēiciantur	
Impf.	ēicerem	ēicerēmus	ēicerer		ēicerēmur	
	ēicerēs	ēicerētis	ēicerēris (-re)		ēicerēminī	
	ēiceret	ēicerent	ēicerētur		ēicerentur	
Perf.	ēiēcerim	ēiēcerimus	ēiectus	sim	ēiectī	sīmus
	ēiēceris	ēiēceritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	ēiēcerit	ēiēcerint		sit		sint
Plup.	ēiēcissem	ēiēcissēmus	ēiectus	essem	ēiectī	essēmus
	ēiēcissēs	ēiēcissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	ēiēcisset	ēiēcissent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	ēice	ēicite				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	ēicere		ēicī			
Perf.	ēiēcisse		ēiectus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	ēiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		ēiectum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	ēiciens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			ēiectus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	ēiectūrus (-a, -um)		ēiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND ēiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēiectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **eiectio, -onis, f.** banishment; **eiecto (1)** throw out; **eiectus, -us, m.** ejection

See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Ventus tollit se ac rectis ita faucibus* ***eicit*** *alte.* —Lucretius

slip away, escape

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	ēlābor	ēlābimur
	ēlāberis (-re)	ēlābiminī
	ēlābitur	ēlābuntur
Impf.	ēlābēbar	ēlābēbāmur
	ēlābēbāris (-re)	ēlābēbāminī
	ēlābēbātur	ēlābēbantur
Fut.	ēlābar	ēlābēmur
	ēlābēris (-re)	ēlābēminī
	ēlābētur	ēlābentur
Perf.	ēlapsus sum	ēlapsī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	ēlapsus eram	ēlapsī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ēlapsus erō	ēlapsī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	ēlābar	ēlābāmur
	ēlābāris (-re)	ēlābāminī
	ēlābātur	ēlābantur
Impf.	ēlāberer	ēlāberēmur
	ēlāberēris (-re)	ēlāberēminī
	ēlāberētur	ēlāberentur
Perf.	ēlapsus sim	ēlapsī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	ēlapsus essem	ēlapsī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	ēlābere	ēlābiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	ēlābī
Perf.	ēlapsus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ēlapsūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	ēlābens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	ēlapsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ēlapsūrus (-a, -um)	ēlābendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ēlābendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēlapsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **elabsus** = elapsus

See **labor** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: ***Elapsae** manibus cecidere tabellae.* —Ovid

choose, elect

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	ēligō	ēligimus	ēligor	ēligimur
	ēligis	ēligitis	ēligeris (-re)	ēligiminī
	ēligit	ēligunt	ēligitur	ēliguntur
Impf.	ēligēbam	ēligēbāmus	ēligēbar	ēligēbāmur
	ēligēbās	ēligēbātis	ēligēbāris (-re)	ēligēbāminī
	ēligēbat	ēligēbant	ēligēbātur	ēligēbantur
Fut.	ēligam	ēligēmus	ēligar	ēligēmur
	ēligēs	ēligētis	ēligēris (-re)	ēligēminī
	ēliget	ēligent	ēligētur	ēligentur
Perf.	ēlēgī	ēlēgimus	ēlectus sum	ēlectī sumus
	ēlēgistī	ēlēgistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ēlēgit	ēlēgērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ēlēgeram	ēlēgerāmus	ēlectus eram	ēlectī erāmus
	ēlēgerās	ēlēgerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ēlēgerat	ēlēgerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ēlēgerō	ēlēgerimus	ēlectus erō	ēlectī erimus
	ēlēgeris	ēlēgeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ēlēgerit	ēlēgerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	ēligam	ēligāmus	ēligar	ēligāmur
	ēligās	ēligātis	ēligāris (-re)	ēligāminī
	ēligat	ēligant	ēligātur	ēligantur
Impf.	ēligerem	ēligerēmus	ēligerer	ēligerēmur
	ēligerēs	ēligerētis	ēligerēris (-re)	ēligerēminī
	ēligeret	ēligerent	ēligerētur	ēligerentur
Perf.	ēlēgerim	ēlēgerimus	ēlectus sim	ēlectī sīmus
	ēlēgeris	ēlēgeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ēlēgerit	ēlēgerint	sit	sint
Plup.	ēlēgissem	ēlēgissēmus	ēlectus essem	ēlectī essēmus
	ēlēgissēs	ēlēgissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ēlēgisset	ēlēgissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	ēlige	ēligite	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	ēligere	ēligī
Perf.	ēlēgisse	ēlectus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ēlectūrus (-a, -um) esse	ēlectum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	ēligens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		ēlectus (-a, -um)
Fut.	ēlectūrus (-a, -um)	ēligendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ēligendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēlectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **electio, -onis, f.** choice; **elegans, -ntis** refined; **elegantia, -ae, f.** elegance

Model sentence: *Haud semper errat fama, aliquando et* ***elegit.*** —Tacitus

buy

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	emō	emimus	emor	emimur
	emis	emitis	emeris (-re)	emiminī
	emit	emunt	emitur	emuntur
Impf.	emēbam	emēbāmus	emēbar	emēbāmur
	emēbās	emēbātis	emēbāris (-re)	emēbāminī
	emēbat	emēbant	emēbātur	emēbantur
Fut.	emam	emēmus	emar	emēmur
	emēs	emētis	emēris (-re)	emēminī
	emet	ement	emētur	ementur
Perf.	ēmī	ēmimus	emptus sum	emptī sumus
	ēmistī	ēmistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ēmit	ēmērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ēmeram	ēmerāmus	emptus eram	emptī erāmus
	ēmerās	ēmerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ēmerat	ēmerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ēmerō	ēmerimus	emptus erō	emptī erimus
	ēmeris	ēmeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ēmerit	ēmerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	emam	emāmus	emar	emāmur
	emās	emātis	emāris (-re)	emāminī
	emat	emant	emātur	emantur
Impf.	emerem	emerēmus	emerer	emerēmur
	emerēs	emerētis	emerēris (-re)	emerēminī
	emeret	emerent	emerētur	emerentur
Perf.	ēmerim	ēmerimus	emptus sim	emptī sīmus
	ēmeris	ēmeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ēmerit	ēmerint	sit	sint
Plup.	ēmissem	ēmissēmus	emptus essem	emptī essēmus
	ēmissēs	ēmissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ēmisset	ēmissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	eme	emite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	emere		emī	
Perf.	ēmisse		emptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	emptūrus (-a, -um) esse		emptum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	emens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			emptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	emptūrus (-a, -um)		emendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND emendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE emptum, -ū

Alternate forms: **emissim** = emerim

Compounds and related words: **ademptio, -onis, f.** removal; **adimo (3)** to take away; **como (3)** to arrange; **demo (3)** to take away; **eximius, -a, -um** distinguished; **interimo (3)** to destroy; **perimo (3)** to destroy; **promo (3)** to produce; **promptus, -a, -um** ready; **redemptio, -onis, f.** ransoming; **redimo (3)** to buy back; **sumo (3)** to take up

go

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	eō	īmus	
	īs	ītis	
	it	eunt	ītur (Impers.)
Impf.	ībam	ībāmus	
	ībās	ībātis	
	ībat	ībant	ībātur (Impers.)
Fut.	ībō	ībimus	
	ībis	ībitis	
	ībit	ībunt	ībitur (Impers.)
Perf.	iī (īvī)	iimus (īvimus)	
	iistī (īvistī)	iistis (īvistis)	
	iit (īvit)	iērunt (iēre) or īvērunt (īvēre)	itum est (Impers.)
Plup.	ieram (īveram)	ierāmus (īverāmus)	
	ierās (īverās)	ierātis (īverātis)	
	ierat (īverat)	ierant (īverant)	itum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	ierō (īverō)	ierimus (īverimus)	
	ieris (īveris)	ieritis (īveritis)	
	ierit (īverit)	ierint (īverint)	itum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	eam	eāmus	
	eās	eātis	
	eat	eant	eātur (Impers.)
Impf.	īrem	īrēmus	
	īrēs	īrētis	
	īret	īrent	irētur (Impers.)
Perf.	ierim (īverim)	ierimus (īverimus)	
	ieris (īveris)	ieritis (īveritis)	
	ierit (īverit)	ierint (īverint)	itum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	īssem (īvissem)	īssēmus (īvissēmus)	
	īssēs (īvissēs)	īssētis (īvissētis)	
	īsset (īvisset)	īssent (īvissent)	itum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	ī	īte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	īre		īrī
Perf.	īsse (īvisse)		itum esse
Fut.	itūrus (-a, -um) esse		itum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	iens, (euntis)		
Perf.			
Fut.	itūrus (-a, -um)		eundum (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND eundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE itum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

eō

Related Words

abitio, abitionis, f. departure

abito, abitare to go away

abitus, abitus, m. departure

aditus, aditus, m. approach

ambio, ambire, ambivi, ambitum to go around

comitor, comitari, comitatus sum to accompany

COMPOUNDS:

abeo, abire, abii, abitum to depart

adeo, adire, adii, aditum to approach

circumeo, circumire, circumii, circumitum to go around

coeo, coire, coii, coitum to meet

depereo, deperire, deperii, deperitum to perish

exeo, exire, exii, exitum to leave

ineo, inire, inii, initum to enter

intereo, interire, interii, interitum to perish

introeo, introire, introii, introitum to enter

obeo, obire, obii, obitum to meet

pereo, perire, perii, peritum to die

praeeo, praeire, praeii, praeitum to lead the way

praetereo, praeterire, praeterii, praeteritum to pass by

prodeo, prodire, prodii, proditum to go forward

redeo, redire, redii, reditum to return

subeo, subire, subii, subitum to come up close to

transeo, transire, transii, transitum to cross

veneo, venire, venii, venitum to be for sale

The compounds of this verb are extremely common, far more so than the base verb all by itself. A quick glance at the chart reveals that it looks like nothing more than a set of endings with no stem. Consequently, its compounds look like someone conjugated a preposition or a prefix! If you think of them that way you should have no trouble recognizing them.

USAGE NOTES:
Passive forms are used impersonally.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
irier = iri
isse = iisse
issem, etc. = iissem, etc.
isti = iisti
istis = iistis
ivi = ii

MODEL SENTENCE:
__Ibam__ forte Via Sacra, sicut meus est mos...
—Horace

snatch

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	ērīpiō	ērīpimus	ērīpior	ērīpimur
	ērīpis	ērīpitis	ērīperis (-re)	ērīpiminī
	ērīpit	ērīpiunt	ērīpitur	ērīpiuntur
Impf.	ērīpiēbam	ērīpiēbāmus	ērīpiēbar	ērīpiēbāmur
	ērīpiēbās	ērīpiēbātis	ērīpiēbāris (-re)	ērīpiēbāminī
	ērīpiēbat	ērīpiēbant	ērīpiēbātur	ērīpiēbantur
Fut.	ērīpiam	ērīpiēmus	ērīpiar	ērīpiēmur
	ērīpiēs	ērīpiētis	ērīpiēris (-re)	ērīpiēminī
	ērīpiet	ērīpient	ērīpiētur	ērīpientur
Perf.	ērīpuī	ērīpuimus	ēreptus sum	ēreptī sumus
	ērīpuistī	ērīpuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ērīpuit	ērīpuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ērīpueram	ērīpuerāmus	ēreptus eram	ēreptī erāmus
	ērīpuerās	ērīpuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ērīpuerat	ērīpuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ērīpuerō	ērīpuerimus	ēreptus erō	ēreptī erimus
	ērīpueris	ērīpueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ērīpuerit	ērīpuerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	ērīpiam	ērīpiāmus	ērīpiar	ērīpiāmur
	ērīpiās	ērīpiātis	ērīpiāris (-re)	ērīpiāminī
	ērīpiat	ērīpiant	ērīpiātur	ērīpiantur
Impf.	ērīperem	ērīperēmus	ērīperer	ērīperēmur
	ērīperēs	ērīperētis	ērīperēris (-re)	ērīperēminī
	ērīperet	ērīperent	ērīperētur	ērīperentur
Perf.	ērīpuerim	ērīpuerimus	ēreptus sim	ēreptī sīmus
	ērīpueris	ērīpueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ērīpuerit	ērīpuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	ērīpuissem	ērīpuissēmus	ēreptus essem	ēreptī essēmus
	ērīpuissēs	ērīpuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ērīpuisset	ērīpuissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	ērīpe	ērīpite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	ērīpere		ērīpī	
Perf.	ērīpuisse		ēreptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ēreptūrus (-a, -um) esse		ēreptum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	ērīpiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ēreptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ēreptūrus (-a, -um)		ērīpiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ērīpiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēreptum, -ū

See **rapio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: ***Eripiunt flammae noctem.*** —Silius Italicus

make a mistake, wander

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	errō	errāmus	
	errās	errātis	
	errat	errant	errātur (Impers.)
Impf.	errābam	errābāmus	
	errābās	errābātis	
	errābat	errābant	errābātur (Impers.)
Fut.	errābō	errābimus	
	errābis	errābitis	
	errābit	errābunt	errābitur (Impers.)
Perf.	errāvī	errāvimus	
	errāvistī	errāvistis	
	errāvit	errāvērunt (-ēre)	errātum est (Impers.)
Plup.	errāveram	errāverāmus	
	errāverās	errāverātis	
	errāverat	errāverant	errātum erat (Impers.)
Fut.	errāverō	errāverimus	
Perf.	errāveris	errāveritis	
	errāverit	errāverint	errātum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	errem	errēmus	
	errēs	errētis	
	erret	errent	errētur (Impers.)
Impf.	errārem	errārēmus	
	errārēs	errārētis	
	errāret	errārent	errārētur (Impers.)
Perf.	errāverim	errāverimus	
	errāveris	errāveritis	
	errāverit	errāverint	errātum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	errāvissem	errāvissēmus	
	errāvissēs	errāvissētis	
	errāvisset	errāvissent	errātum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	errā	errāte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	errāre		errārī
Perf.	errāvisse		errātum esse
Fut.	errātūrus (-a, -um) esse		errātum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	errans, (-ntis)		
Perf.			errātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	errātūrus (-a, -um)		errandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND errandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE errātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **aberro (1)** to wander; **erro, -onis, m.** a wanderer; **error, -is, m.** mistake
Model sentence: ***Errare*** *est humanum.* —Seneca

polish, educate

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	ērudiō	ērudīmus	ērudior	ērudīmur
	ērudīs	ērudītis	ērudīris (-re)	ērudīminī
	ērudit	ērudiunt	ērudītur	ērudiuntur
Impf.	ērudiēbam	ērudiēbāmus	ērudiēbar	ērudiēbāmur
	ērudiēbās	ērudiēbātis	ērudiēbāris (-re)	ērudiēbāminī
	ērudiēbat	ērudiēbant	ērudiēbātur	ērudiēbantur
Fut.	ērudiam	ērudiēmus	ērudiar	ērudiēmur
	ērudiēs	ērudiētis	ērudiēris (-re)	ērudiēminī
	ērudiet	ērudient	ērudiētur	ērudientur
Perf.	ērudīvī	ērudīvimus	ērudītus sum	ērudītī sumus
	ērudīvistī	ērudīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ērudīvit	ērudīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ērudīveram	ērudīverāmus	ērudītus eram	ērudītī erāmus
	ērudīverās	ērudīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ērudīverat	ērudīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ērudīverō	ērudīverimus	ērudītus erō	ērudītī erimus
	ērudīveris	ērudīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ērudīverit	ērudīverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	ērudiam	ērudiāmus	ērudiar	ērudiāmur
	ērudiās	ērudiātis	ērudiāris (-re)	ērudiāminī
	ērudiat	ērudiant	ērudiātur	ērudiantur
Impf.	ērudīrem	ērudīrēmus	ērudīrer	ērudīrēmur
	ērudīrēs	ērudīrētis	ērudīrēris (-re)	ērudīrēminī
	ērudīret	ērudīrent	ērudīrētur	ērudīrentur
Perf.	ērudīverim	ērudīverimus	ērudītus sim	ērudītī sīmus
	ērudīveris	ērudīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ērudīverit	ērudīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	ērudīvissem	ērudīvissēmus	ērudītus essem	ērudītī essēmus
	ērudīvissēs	ērudīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ērudīvisset	ērudīvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	ērudī	ērudīte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	ērudīre		ērudīrī	
Perf.	ērudīvisse		ērudītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ērudītūrus (-a, -um) esse		ērudītum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	ērudiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ērudītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ērudītūrus (-a, -um)		ērudiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ērudiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ērudītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **erudii** = erudivi
Compounds and related words: **eruditio, -onis, f.** education; **eruditus, -a, -um** learned
Model sentence: *Non est saits politus iis artibus, quas qui tenent **eruditi** appellantur.* —Cicero

go out, escape

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	ēvādō	ēvādimus
	ēvādis	ēvāditis
	ēvādit	ēvādunt
Impf.	ēvādēbam	ēvādēbāmus
	ēvādēbās	ēvādēbātis
	ēvādēbat	ēvādēbant
Fut.	ēvādam	ēvādēmus
	ēvādēs	ēvādētis
	ēvādēt	ēvādēnt
Perf.	ēvāsī	ēvāsimus
	ēvāsistī	ēvāsistis
	ēvāsit	ēvāsērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	ēvāseram	ēvāserāmus
	ēvāserās	ēvāserātis
	ēvāserat	ēvāserant
Fut. Perf.	ēvāserō	ēvāserimus
	ēvāseris	ēvāseritis
	ēvāserit	ēvāserint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	ēvādam	ēvādāmus
	ēvādās	ēvādātis
	ēvādat	ēvādant
Impf.	ēvāderem	ēvāderēmus
	ēvāderēs	ēvāderētis
	ēvāderet	ēvāderent
Perf.	ēvāserim	ēvāserimus
	ēvāseris	ēvāseritis
	ēvāserit	ēvāserint
Plup.	ēvāsissem	ēvāsissēmus
	ēvāsissēs	ēvāsissētis
	ēvāsisset	ēvāsissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	ēvāde	ēvādite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	ēvādere
Perf.	ēvāsisse
Fut.	ēvāsūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	ēvādens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		ēvāsus (-a, -um)
Fut.	ēvāsūrus (-a, -um)	ēvādendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ēvādendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ēvāsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **evadi** = evasi; **evasti** = evasisti
See **vado** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Evado ad summi fastigia culminis.* —Vergil

go out

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	exeō	exīmus	
	exīs	exītis	
	exit	exeunt	exītur (Impers.)
Impf.	exībam	exībāmus	
	exībās	exībātis	
	exībat	exībant	exībātur (Impers.)
Fut.	exībō	exībimus	
	exībis	exībitis	
	exībit	exībunt	exībitur (Impers.)
Perf.	exiī	exiimus	
	exiistī	exiistis	
	exiit	exiērunt (-ēre)	exitum est (Impers.)
Plup.	exieram	exierāmus	
	exierās	exierātis	
	exierat	exierant	exitum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	exierō	exierimus	
	exieris	exieritis	
	exierit	exierint	exitum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	exeam	exeāmus	
	exeās	exeātis	
	exeat	exeant	exeātur (Impers.)
Impf.	exīrem	exīrēmus	
	exīrēs	exīrētis	
	exīret	exīrent	exīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	exierim	exierimus	
	exieris	exieritis	
	exierit	exierint	exitum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	exīssem	exīssēmus	
	exīssēs	exīssētis	
	exīsset	exīssent	exitum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	exī	exīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	exīre		exīrī
Perf.	exīsse		exitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	exitūrus (-a, -um) esse		exitum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	exiens, (-euntis)		
Perf.			exitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	exitūrus (-a, -um)		exeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND exeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE exitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **exies** = exibis; **exiet** = exibit; **exit** = exiit; **exivi** = exii
Compounds and related words: **exitium, -i, n.** destruction; **exitus, -us, m.** outcome
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Potest ex casa magnus vir **exire**.* —Pliny

train

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	exerceō	exercēmus	exerceor	exercēmur
	exercēs	exercētis	exercēris (-re)	exercēminī
	exercet	exercent	exercētur	exercentur
Impf.	exercēbam	exercēbāmus	exercēbar	exercēbāmur
	exercēbās	exercēbātis	exercēbāris (-re)	exercēbāminī
	exercēbat	exercēbant	exercēbātur	exercēbantur
Fut.	exercēbō	exercēbimus	exercēbor	exercēbimur
	exercēbis	exercēbitis	exercēberis (-re)	exercēbiminī
	exercēbit	exercēbunt	exercēbitur	exercēbuntur
Perf.	exercuī	exercuimus	exercitus sum	exercitī sumus
	exercuistī	exercuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	exercuit	exercuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	exercueram	exercuerāmus	exercitus eram	exercitī erāmus
	exercuerās	exercuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	exercuerat	exercuerant	erat	erant
Fut.	exercuerō	exercuerimus	exercitus erō	exercitī erimus
Perf.	exercueris	exercueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	exercuerit	exercuerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	exerceam	exerceāmus	exercear	exerceāmur
	exerceās	exerceātis	exerceāris (-re)	exerceāminī
	exerceat	exerceant	exerceātur	exerceantur
Impf.	exercērem	exercērēmus	exercērer	exercērēmur
	exercērēs	exercērētis	exercērēris (-re)	exercērēminī
	exercēret	exercērent	exercērētur	exercērentur
Perf.	exercuerim	exercuerimus	exercitus sim	exercitī sīmus
	exercueris	exercueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	exercuerit	exercuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	exercuissem	exercuissēmus	exercitus essem	exercitī essēmus
	exercuissēs	exercuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	exercuisset	exercuissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	exercē	exercēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	exercēre		exercērī	
Perf.	exercuisse		exercitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	exercitūrus (-a, -um) esse		exercitum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	exercens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			exercitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	exercitūrus (-a, -um)		exercendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND exercendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE exercitum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **exercitatio, -onis, f.** practice; **exercitatus, -a, -um** trained; **exercitium, -i, n.** practice; **exercito (1)** to train hard; **exercitus, -us, m.** army

Model sentence: *Difficile est tenere quae acceperis nisi **exerceas**.* —Pliny

drive out, demand, complete, examine

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	exigō	exigimus	exigor	exigimur
	exigis	exigitis	exigeris (-re)	exigiminī
	exigit	exigunt	exigitur	exiguntur
Impf.	exigēbam	exigēbāmus	exigēbar	exigēbāmur
	exigēbās	exigēbātis	exigēbāris (-re)	exigēbāminī
	exigēbat	exigēbant	exigēbātur	exigēbantur
Fut.	exigam	exigēmus	exigar	exigēmur
	exigēs	exigētis	exigēris (-re)	exigēminī
	exiget	exigent	exigētur	exigentur
Perf.	exēgī	exēgimus	exactus sum	exactī sumus
	exēgistī	exēgistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	exēgit	exēgērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	exēgeram	exēgerāmus	exactus eram	exactī erāmus
	exēgerās	exēgerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	exēgerat	exēgerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	exēgerō	exēgerimus	exactus erō	exactī erimus
	exēgeris	exēgeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	exēgerit	exēgerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	exigam	exigāmus	exigar	exigāmur
	exigās	exigātis	exigāris (-re)	exigāminī
	exigat	exigant	exigātur	exigantur
Impf.	exigerem	exigerēmus	exigerer	exigerēmur
	exigerēs	exigerētis	exigerēris (-re)	exigerēminī
	exigeret	exigerent	exigerētur	exigerentur
Perf.	exēgerim	exēgerimus	exactus sim	exactī sīmus
	exēgeris	exēgeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	exēgerit	exēgerint	sit	sint
Plup.	exēgissem	exēgissēmus	exactus essem	exactī essēmus
	exēgissēs	exēgissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	exēgisset	exēgissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	exige	exigite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	exigere	exigī
Perf.	exēgisse	exactus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	exactūrus (-a, -um) esse	exactum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	exigens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		exactus (-a, -um)
Fut.	exactūrus (-a, -um)	exigendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND exigendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE exactum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **exactio, -onis, f.** expulsion; **exactor, -is, m.** one who drives out; **exiguus, -a, -um** tiny

See **ago** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: ***Exegi** monumentum aere perennius.* —Horace

existimō, existimāre, existimāvī, existimātum — existimō

think

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	existimō	existimāmus	existimor	existimāmur
	existimās	existimātis	existimāris (-re)	existimāminī
	existimat	existimant	existimātur	existimantur
Impf.	existimābam	existimābāmus	existimābar	existimābāmur
	existimābās	existimābātis	existimābāris (-re)	existimābāminī
	existimābat	existimābant	existimābātur	existimābantur
Fut.	existimābō	existimābimus	existimābor	existimābimur
	existimābis	existimābitis	existimāberis (-re)	existimābiminī
	existimābit	existimābunt	existimābitur	existimābuntur
Perf.	existimāvī	existimāvimus	existimātus sum	existimātī sumus
	existimāvistī	existimāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	existimāvit	existimāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	existimāveram	existimāverāmus	existimātus eram	existimātī erāmus
	existimāverās	existimāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	existimāverat	existimāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	existimāverō	existimāverimus	existimātus erō	existimātī erimus
	existimāveris	existimāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	existimāverit	existimāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	existimem	existimēmus	existimer	existimēmur
	existimēs	existimētis	existimēris (-re)	existimēminī
	existimet	existiment	existimētur	existimentur
Impf.	existimārem	existimārēmus	existimārer	existimārēmur
	existimārēs	existimārētis	existimārēris (-re)	existimārēminī
	existimāret	existimārent	existimārētur	existimārentur
Perf.	existimāverim	existimāverimus	existimātus sim	existimātī sīmus
	existimāveris	existimāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	existimāverit	existimāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	existimāvissem	existimāvissēmus	existimātus essem	existimātī essēmus
	existimāvissēs	existimāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	existimāvisset	existimāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	existimā	existimāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	existimāre		existimārī	
Perf.	existimāvisse		existimātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	existimātūrus (-a, -um) esse		existimātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	existimans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			existimātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	existimātūrus (-a, -um)		existimandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND existimandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE existimātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **existumo** = existimo

Compounds and related words: **existimatio, -onis, f.** opinion; **existimator, -is, m.** one who gives an opinion

Model sentence: *Non possum **existimare**, plus quemquam a se ipso quam me a te amari.* —Cicero

drive out

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	expellō	expellimus	expellor	expellimur
	expellis	expellitis	expelleris (-re)	expelliminī
	expellit	expellunt	expellitur	expelluntur
Impf.	expellēbam	expellēbāmus	expellēbar	expellēbāmur
	expellēbās	expellēbātis	expellēbāris (-re)	expellēbāminī
	expellēbat	expellēbant	expellēbātur	expellēbantur
Fut.	expellam	expellēmus	expellar	expellēmur
	expellēs	expellētis	expellēris (-re)	expellēminī
	expellet	expellent	expellētur	expellentur
Perf.	expulī	expulimus	expulsus sum	expulsī sumus
	expulistī	expulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	expulit	expulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	expuleram	expulerāmus	expulsus eram	expulsī erāmus
	expulerās	expulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	expulerat	expulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	expulerō	expulerimus	expulsus erō	expulsī erimus
	expuleris	expuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	expulerit	expulerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	expellam	expellāmus	expellar	expellāmur
	expellās	expellātis	expellāris (-re)	expellāminī
	expellat	expellant	expellātur	expellantur
Impf.	expellerem	expellerēmus	expellerer	expellerēmur
	expellerēs	expellerētis	expellerēris (-re)	expellerēminī
	expelleret	expellerent	expellerētur	expellerentur
Perf.	expulerim	expulerimus	expulsus sim	expulsī sīmus
	expuleris	expuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	expulerit	expulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	expulissem	expulissēmus	expulsus essem	expulsī essēmus
	expulissēs	expulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	expulisset	expulissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	expelle	expellite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	expellere		expellī	
Perf.	expulisse		expulsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	expulsūrus (-a, -um) esse		expulsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	expellens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			expulsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	expulsūrus (-a, -um)		expellendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND expellendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE expulsum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **expulsio, -onis, f.** expulsion; **expulso (1)** to drive out; **expulsor, -is, m.** one who drives out

See **pello** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Haec tanta virtus ex hac urbe **expelletur,** exterminabitur, proicietur?* —Cicero

try, test, prove

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	experior experīris (-re) experītur	experīmur experīminī experiuntur
Impf.	experiēbar experiēbāris (-re) experiēbātur	experiēbāmur experiēbāminī experiēbantur
Fut.	experiar experiēris (-re) experiētur	experiēmur experiēminī experientur
Perf.	expertus sum (-a, -um) es est	expertī sumus (-ae, -a) estis sunt
Plup.	expertus eram (-a, -um) erās erat	expertī erāmus (-ae, -a) erātis erant
Fut. Perf.	expertus erō (-a, -um) eris erit	expertī erimus (-ae, -a) eritis erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	experiar experiāris (-re) experiātur	experiāmur experiāminī experiantur
Impf.	experīrer experīrēris (-re) experīrētur	experīrēmur experīrēminī experīrentur
Perf.	expertus sim (-a, -um) sīs sit	expertī sīmus (-ae, -a) sītis sint
Plup.	expertus essem (-a, -um) essēs esset	expertī essēmus (-ae, -a) essētis essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	experīre	experīminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	experīrī
Perf.	expertus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	expertūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	experiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	expertus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	expertūrus (-a, -um)	experiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND experiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE expertum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **experientia, -ae, f.** trial; **experimentum, -i, n.** experiment

Model sentence: *Habuisse aiunt domi venenum, vimque eius esse* ***expertum*** *in servo quodam.* —Cicero

extinguish, quench

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	exstinguō	exstinguimus	exstinguor	exstinguimur
	exstinguis	exstinguitis	exstingueris (-re)	exstinguiminī
	exstinguit	exstinguunt	exstinguitur	exstinguuntur
Impf.	exstinguēbam	exstinguēbāmus	exstinguēbar	exstinguēbāmur
	exstinguēbās	exstinguēbātis	exstinguēbāris (-re)	exstinguēbāminī
	exstinguēbāt	exstinguēbant	exstinguēbātur	exstinguēbantur
Fut.	exstinguam	exstinguēmus	exstinguar	exstinguēmur
	exstinguēs	exstinguētis	exstinguēris (-re)	exstinguēminī
	exstinguet	exstinguent	exstinguētur	exstinguentur
Perf.	exstinxī	exstinximus	exstinctus sum	exstinctī sumus
	exstinxistī	exstinxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	exstinxit	exstinxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	exstinxeram	exstinxerāmus	exstinctus eram	exstinctī erāmus
	exstinxerās	exstinxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	exstinxerat	exstinxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	exstinxerō	exstinxerimus	exstinctus erō	exstinctī erimus
	exstinxeris	exstinxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	exstinxerit	exstinxerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	exstinguam	exstinguāmus	exstinguar	exstinguāmur
	exstinguās	exstinguātis	exstinguāris (-re)	exstinguāminī
	exstinguat	exstinguant	exstinguātur	exstinguantur
Impf.	exstinguerem	exstinguerēmus	exstinguerer	exstinguerēmur
	exstinguerēs	exstinguerētis	exstinguerēris (-re)	exstinguerēminī
	exstingueret	exstinguerent	exstinguerētur	exstinguerentur
Perf.	exstinxerim	exstinxerimus	exstinctus sim	exstinctī sīmus
	exstinxeris	exstinxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	exstinxerit	exstinxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	exstinxissem	exstinxissēmus	exstinctus essem	exstinctī essēmus
	exstinxissēs	exstinxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	exstinxisset	exstinxissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	exstingue	exstinguite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	exstinguere		exstinguī	
Perf.	exstinxisse		exstinctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	exstinctūrus (-a, -um) esse		exstinctum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	exstinguens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			exstinctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	exstinctūrus (-a, -um)		exstinguendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND exstinguendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE exstinctum, -ū

Alternate forms: **exstingo** = extinguo; **exstinxem** = exstinxissem; **exstinxit** = exstinxerit; **exstinxsti** = exstinxisti

Compounds and related words: **distinguo (3)** distinguish; **exstinguo (3)** extinguish; **restinguo** (3) extinguish

Model sentence: *Senes mori sic videntur ut sua sponte nulla adhibita vi consumptus ignis **exstinguitur**.* —Cicero

be banished, live in exile

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	exsulō	exsulāmus
	exsulās	exsulātis
	exsulat	exsulant
Impf.	exsulābam	exsulābāmus
	exsulābās	exsulābātis
	exsulābat	exsulābant
Fut.	exsulābō	exsulāmus
	exsulābis	exsulābitis
	exsulābit	exsulābunt
Perf.	exsulāvī	exsulāvimus
	exsulāvistī	exsulāvistis
	exsulāvit	exsulāvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	exsulāveram	exsulāverāmus
	exsulāverās	exsulāverātis
	exsulāverat	exsulāverant
Fut. Perf.	exsulāverō	exsulāverimus
	exsulāveris	exsulāveritis
	exsulāverit	exsulāverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	exsulem	exsulēmus
	exsulēs	exsulētis
	exsulet	exsulent
Impf.	exsulārem	exsulārēmus
	exsulārēs	exsulārētis
	exsulāret	exsulārent
Perf.	exsulāverim	exsulāverimus
	exsulāveris	exsulāveritis
	exsulāverit	exsulāverint
Plup.	exsulāvissem	exsulāvissēmus
	exsulāvissēs	exsulāvissētis
	exsulāvisset	exsulāvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	exsulā	exsulāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	exsulāre
Perf.	exsulāvisse
Fut.	exsulātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	exsulans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		exsulātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	exsulātūrus (-a, -um)	exsulandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND exsulandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE exsulātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **exolo** = exsulo; **exsolo** = exsulo; **exulo** = exsulo
Compounds and related words: **exsul, -is, c.** an exile; **exsulatio, -onis, f.** banishment
Model sentence: *In Volscos **exsulatum** abiit.* —Livy

strip

ACTIVE **PASSIVE**

INDICATIVE

Pres.	exuō	exuimus	exuor	exuimur
	exuis	exuitis	exueris (-re)	exuiminī
	exuit	exuunt	exuitur	exuuntur
Impf.	exuēbam	exuēbāmus	exuēbar	exuēbāmur
	exuēbās	exuēbātis	exuēbāris (-re)	exuēbāminī
	exuēbat	exuēbant	exuēbātur	exuēbantur
Fut.	exuam	exuēmus	exuar	exuēmur
	exuēs	exuētis	exuēris (-re)	exuēminī
	exuet	exuent	exuētur	exuentur
Perf.	exuī	exuimus	exūtus sum	exūtī sumus
	exuistī	exuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	exuit	exuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	exueram	exuerāmus	exūtus eram	exūtī erāmus
	exuerās	exuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	exuerat	exuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	exuerō	exuerimus	exūtus erō	exūtī erimus
	exueris	exueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	exuerit	exuerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	exuam	exuāmus	exuar	exuāmur
	exuās	exuātis	exuāris (-re)	exuāminī
	exuat	exuant	exuātur	exuantur
Impf.	exuerem	exuerēmus	exuerer	exuerēmur
	exuerēs	exuerētis	exuerēris (-re)	exuerēminī
	exueret	exuerent	exuerētur	exuerentur
Perf.	exuerim	exuerimus	exūtus sim	exūtī sīmus
	exueris	exueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	exuerit	exuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	exuissem	exuissēmus	exūtus essem	exūtī essēmus
	exuissēs	exuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	exuisset	exuissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	exue	exuite	

INFINITIVE

Pres.	exuere	exuī
Perf.	exuisse	exūtus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	exūtūrus (-a, -um) esse	exūtum īrī

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	exuens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		exūtus (-a, -um)
Fut.	exūtūrus (-a, -um)	exuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND exuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE exūtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **exutio, -onis, f.** exclusion; **exuviae, -arum, f. pl.** spoils stripped from bodies

Model sentence: *Serpens **exuit** in spinis vestem.* —Lucretius

faciō

faciō, facere, fēcī, factum

do, make

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	faciō	facimus	fīō		fīmus	
	facis	facitis	fīs		fītis	
	facit	faciunt	fit		fīunt	
Impf.	faciēbam	faciēbāmus	fīēbam		fīēbāmus	
	faciēbās	faciēbātis	fīēbās		fīēbātis	
	faciēbat	faciēbant	fīēbat		fīēbant	
Fut.	faciam	faciēmus	fīam		fīēmus	
	faciēs	faciētis	fīēs		fīētis	
	faciet	facient	fīet		fīent	
Perf.	fēcī	fēcimus	factus	sum	factī	sumus
	fēcistī	fēcistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	fēcit	fēcērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	fēceram	fēcerāmus	factus	eram	factī	erāmus
	fēcerās	fēcerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	fēcerat	fēcerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	fēcerō	fēcerimus	factus	erō	factī	erimus
	fēceris	fēceritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, a-)	eritis
	fēcerit	fēcerint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	faciam	faciāmus	fīam		fīāmus	
	faciās	faciātis	fīās		fīātis	
	faciat	faciant	fīat		fīant	
Impf.	facerem	facerēmus	fierem		fierēmus	
	facerēs	facerētis	fierēs		fierētis	
	faceret	facerent	fieret		fierent	
Perf.	fēcerim	fēcerimus	factus	sim	factī	sīmus
	fēceris	fēceritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	fēcerit	fēcerint		sit		sint
Plup.	fēcissem	fēcissēmus	factus	essem	factī	essēmus
	fēcissēs	fēcissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	fēcisset	fēcissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	fac	facite	fī		fīte	
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	facere		fierī			
Perf.	fēcisse		factus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	factūrus (-a, -um) esse		factum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	faciens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			factus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	factūrus (-a, -um)		faciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND faciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE factum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

faciō

Related Words

aedifico, aedificare, aedificavi, aedificatum to build
artifex, artificis, m. craftsman
difficilis, difficile difficult
difficultas, difficultatis, f. difficulty
facilis, facile easy
facinus, facinoris, n. (evil) deed
factum, facti, n. deed
pontifex, pontificis, m. high priest
sacrificium, sacrificii, n. sacrifice
sacrifico, sacrificare, sacrificavi, sacrificatum to sacrifice
significo, significare, significavi, significatum to indicate

COMPOUNDS:
afficio, afficere, affeci, affectum to influence
conficio, conficere, confeci, confectum to finish
deficio, deficere, defeci, defectum to fall short
efficio, efficere, effeci, effectum to cause
inficio, inficere, infeci, infectum to taint
interficio, interficere, interfeci, interfectum to kill
patefacio, patefacere, patefeci, patefactum to open up
perficio, perficere, perfeci, perfectum to complete
praeficio, praeficere, praefeci, praefectum to put in charge
proficio, proficere, profeci, profectum to make progress
proficiscor, proficisci, profectus sum to set out (on a journey)
reficio, reficere, refeci, refectum to repair
stupefacio, stupefacere, stupefeci, stupefactum to stun
sufficio, sufficere, suffeci, suffectum to supply

This verb is among the most important and most common in the entire language. It means *to make* or *do*, typically in a sense that there is something tangible as a result. In contrast, the verb **ago** also means *to do*, but more with the sense of being busy. Consider the difference between the English derivatives *factory* as opposed to *action*.

There is something quite special about this verb that is essential to notice and keep in mind. For the passive voice of the present, imperfect, and future tenses, and the present infinitive, a different verb is used, namely **fio, fieri, factus sum**. This verb is traditionally taught as irregular, which it is, but irregular even among the irregulars! Its main peculiarity is that in its present system tenses (i.e. the present, imperfect, and future) it has *active* forms with *passive* meanings. In the perfect system tenses (i.e. the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect tenses) it has passive forms with passive meanings. Another peculiar thing is that in addition to the passive meanings *to be made* or *to be done* there are several ideas behind it which are expressed in English as active voice. This odd verb can also be read or translated as meaning *happen, become, come into being,* or just plain *be*.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
face = fac
faciatur = fiat
facie = faciam
facitur = fit
faxim, etc. = fecerim, etc.
faxo = fecero
fiebantur = fiebant
fiere = fieri
fitum est = factum est
fitur = fit

MODEL SENTENCE:
Fiat *lux.* — Genesis

deceive, fail

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	fallō	fallimus	fallor		fallimur	
	fallis	fallitis	falleris (-re)		falliminī	
	fallit	fallunt	fallitur		falluntur	
Impf.	fallēbam	fallēbāmus	fallēbar		fallēbāmur	
	fallēbās	fallēbātis	fallēbāris (-re)		fallēbāminī	
	fallēbat	fallēbant	fallēbātur		fallēbantur	
Fut.	fallam	fallēmus	fallar		fallēmur	
	fallēs	fallētis	fallēris (-re)		fallēminī	
	fallet	fallent	fallētur		fallentur	
Perf.	fefellī	fefellimus	falsus	sum	falsī	sumus
	fefellistī	fefellistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	fefellit	fefellērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	fefelleram	fefellerāmus	falsus	eram	falsī	erāmus
	fefellerās	fefellerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	fefellerat	fefellerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	fefellerō	fefellerimus	falsus	erō	falsī	erimus
	fefelleris	fefelleritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	fefellerit	fefellerint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	fallam	fallāmus	fallar		fallāmur	
	fallās	fallātis	fallāris (-re)		fallāminī	
	fallat	fallant	fallātur		fallantur	
Impf.	fallerem	fallerēmus	fallerer		fallerēmur	
	fallerēs	fallerētis	fallerēris (-re)		fallerēminī	
	falleret	fallerent	fallerētur		fallerentur	
Perf.	fefellerim	fefellerimus	falsus	sim	falsī	sīmus
	fefelleris	fefelleritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	fefellerit	fefellerint		sit		sint
Plup.	fefellissem	fefellissēmus	falsus	essem	falsī	essēmus
	fefellissēs	fefellissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	fefellisset	fefellissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	falle	fallite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	fallere		fallī			
Perf.	fefellisse		falsus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	falsūrus (-a, -um) esse		falsum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	fallens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			falsus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	falsūrus (-a, -um)		fallendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND fallendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE falsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **fallier** = falli; **fefellitus sum** = falsus sum
Compounds and related words: **fallax, -acis** false; **falsus, -a, -um** false
Model sentence: *Num me **fefellit**, Catilina, non modo res tanta, verum dies?* —Cicero

admit, confess

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fateor	fatēmur
	fatēris (-re)	fatēminī
	fatētur	fatentur
Impf.	fatēbar	fatēbāmur
	fatēbāris (-re)	fatēbāminī
	fatēbātur	fatēbantur
Fut.	fatēbor	fatēbimur
	fatēberis (-re)	fatēbiminī
	fatēbitur	fatēbuntur
Perf.	fassus sum	fassī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	fassus eram	fassī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	fassus erō	fassī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fatear	fateāmur
	fateāris (-re)	fateāminī
	fateātur	fateantur
Impf.	fatērer	fatērēmur
	fatērēris (-re)	fatērēminī
	fatērētur	fatērentur
Perf.	fassus sim	fassī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	fassus essem	fassī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	fatēre	fatēminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fatērī
Perf.	fassus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	fassūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	fatens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	fassus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fassūrus (-a, -um)	fatendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fatendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fassum, -ū

Alternate forms: **faterier** = fateri

Compounds and related words: **confiteor (2)** to confess; **profiteor (2)** to confess

Model sentence: *A servo scis te genitum blandeque **fateris**.* —Martial

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	faveō	favēmus
	favēs	favētis
	favet	favent
Impf.	favēbam	favēbāmus
	favēbās	favēbātis
	favēbat	favēbant
Fut.	favēbō	favēbimus
	favēbis	favēbitis
	favēbit	favēbunt
Perf.	fāvī	fāvimus
	fāvistī	fāvistis
	fāvit	fāvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	fāveram	fāverāmus
	fāverās	fāverātis
	fāverat	fāverant
Fut. Perf.	fāverō	fāverimus
	fāveris	fāveritis
	fāverit	fāverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	faveam	faveāmus
	faveās	faveātis
	faveat	faveant
Impf.	favērem	favērēmus
	favērēs	favērētis
	favēret	favērent
Perf.	fāverim	fāverimus
	fāveris	fāveritis
	fāverit	fāverint
Plup.	fāvissem	fāvissēmus
	fāvissēs	fāvissētis
	fāvisset	fāvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	favē	favēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	favēre
Perf.	fāvisse
Fut.	fautūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	faverns, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	fautūrus (-a, -um)	favendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND favendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fautum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

Compounds and related words: **faustus, -a, -um** lucky; **fautor, -is, m.** patron; **favor, -is, m.** support; **favorabilis, -e** popular

Model sentence: *Qui diligebant hunc, illi* ***favebant.*** —Cicero

hit

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	feriō	ferīmus	ferior	ferīmur
	ferīs	ferītis	ferīris (-re)	ferīminī
	ferit	feriunt	ferītur	feruntur
Impf.	feriēbam	feriēbāmus	feriēbar	feriēbāmur
	feriēbās	feriēbātis	feriēbāris (-re)	feriēbāminī
	feriēbat	feriēbant	feriēbātur	feriēbantur
Fut.	feriam	feriēmus	feriar	feriēmur
	feriēs	feriētis	feriēris (-re)	feriēminī
	feriet	ferient	feriētur	ferientur
Perf.				
Plup.				
Fut. Perf.				
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	feriam	feriāmus	feriar	feriāmur
	feriās	feriātis	feriāris (-re)	feriāminī
	feriat	feriant	feriātur	feriantur
Impf.	ferīrem	ferīrēmus	ferīrer	ferīrēmur
	ferīrēs	ferīrētis	ferīrēris (-re)	ferīrēminī
	ferīret	ferīrent	ferīrētur	ferīrentur
Perf.				
Plup.				
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	ferī	ferīte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	ferīre		ferīrī	
Perf.				
Fut.				
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	feriens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.	ferītūrus (-a, -um)		feriendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND feriendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: perfect forms supplied by **percutio**

Alternate forms: **ferinunt** = feriunt

Compounds and related words: **fericio (4)** to rage; **ferinus, -a, -um** pertaining to wild animals; **feritas, -tatis, f.** wildness; **ferocia, -ae, f.** fierceness; **ferocitas, -tatis, f.** fierceness; **ferox, -ocis** savage; **ferus, -a, -um** wild

Model sentence: *Stricto ferit retinacula ferro.* —Vergil

bear, bring, carry

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	ferō	ferimus	feror		ferimur	
	fers	fertis	ferris (-re)		feriminī	
	fert	ferunt	fertur		feruntur	
Impf.	ferēbam	ferēbāmus	ferēbar		ferēbāmur	
	ferēbās	ferēbātis	ferēbāris (-re)		ferēbāminī	
	ferēbat	ferēbant	ferēbātur		ferēbantur	
Fut.	feram	ferēmus	ferar		ferēmur	
	ferēs	ferētis	ferēris (-re)		ferēminī	
	feret	ferent	ferētur		ferentur	
Perf.	tulī	tulimus	lātus	sum	lātī	sumus
	tulistī	tulistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	tulit	tulērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	tuleram	tulerāmus	lātus	eram	lātī	erāmus
	tulerās	tulerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	tulerat	tulerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	tulerō	tulerimus	lātus	erō	lātī	erimus
	tuleris	tuleritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	tulerit	tulerint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	feram	ferāmus	ferar		ferāmur	
	ferās	ferātis	ferāris (-re)		ferāminī	
	ferat	ferant	ferātur		ferantur	
Impf.	ferrem	ferrēmus	ferrer		ferrēmur	
	ferrēs	ferrētis	ferrēris (-re)		ferrēminī	
	ferret	ferrent	ferrētur		ferrentur	
Perf.	tulerim	tulerimus	lātus	sim	lātī	sīmus
	tuleris	tuleritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	tulerit	tulerint		sit		sint
Plup.	tulissem	tulissēmus	lātus	essem	lātī	essēmus
	tulissēs	tulissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	tulisset	tulissent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	fer	ferte				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	ferre		ferrī			
Perf.	tulisse		lātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	lātūrus (-a, -um) esse		lātum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	ferens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			lātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	lātūrus (-a, -um)		ferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND ferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lātum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

ferō

Related Words

dilato, dilatare, dilatavi, dilatatum to expand

ferculum, ferculi, n. tray

COMPOUNDS:

affero, afferre, attuli, allatum to carry to

aufero, auferre, abstuli, ablatum to carry away

circumfero, circumferre, circumtuli, circumlatum to carry around

confero, conferre, contuli, collatum to bring together

defero, deferre, detuli, delatum to bring down

differo, differre, distuli, dilatum to disperse

effero, efferre, extuli, elatum to carry out (especially to the grave)

infero, inferre, intuli, inlatum to carry in

offero, offerre, obtuli, oblatum to offer

perfero, perferre, pertuli, perlatum to endure

praefero, praeferre, praetuli, praelatum to carry in front

profero, proferre, protuli, prolatum to bring forward

refero, referre, retuli, relatum to bring back

suffero, sufferre, sustuli, sublatum to undergo

transfero, transferre, transtuli, translatum to bring across

With the meanings *bring, carry, bear,* and *endure*, this verb has been essential in every language since the beginning of time! Like all irregular verbs, its irregularity appears in the present indicative. Apart from that, it behaves like any regular third conjugation verb.

The greatest challenge students find with this verb is recognizing forms containing **tuli** or **latum** as forms of the verb **fero**. It's understandable that they don't look related to each other because they aren't! Sometimes languages drop parts of some verbs and replace them with parts of other verbs. For example, consider the English *I am, I was, I have been*, or *I go* and *I went.*

ALTERNATE FORMS:
tetuli, etc. = tuli, etc.

MODEL SENTENCE:
Leve fit quod bene ***fertur*** *onus.* —Ovid

boil, seethe

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
		INDICATIVE	
Pres.	ferveō *or* fervō	fervēmus *or* fervimus	
	fervēs *or* fervis	fervētis *or* fervitis	
	fervet *or* fervit	fervent *or* fervunt	fervētur *or* fervitur (Impers.)
Impf.	fervēbam	fervēbāmus	
	fervēbās	fervēbātis	
	fervēbat	fervēbant	fervēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	fervēbō *or* fervam	fervēbimus *or* fervēmus	
	fervēbis *or* fervēs	fervēbitis *or* fervētis	
	fervēbit *or* fervet	fervēbunt *or* fervent	fervēbitur *or* fervet (Impers.)
Perf.	ferbuī *or* fervī	ferbuimus *or* fervimus	
	ferbuistī *or* fervistī	ferbuistis *or* fervistis	
	ferbuit *or* fervit	ferbuērunt (-ēre) *or* fervērunt (-ēre)	
Plup.	ferbueram *or* ferveram	ferbuerāmus *or* fervērāmus	
	ferbuerās *or* ferverās	ferbuerātis *or* ferverātis	
	ferbuerat *or* ferverat	ferbuerant *or* ferverant	
Fut. Perf.	ferbuerō *or* ferverō	ferbuerimus *or* ferverimus	
	ferbueris *or* ferveris	ferbueritis *or* ferveritis	
	ferbuerit *or* ferverit	ferbuerint *or* ferverint	
		SUBJUNCTIVE	
Pres.	ferveam *or* fervam	ferveāmus *or* fervāmus	
	ferveās *or* fervās	ferveātis *or* fervātis	
	ferveat *or* fervat	ferveant *or* fervant	ferveatur *or* fervatur (Impers.)
Impf.	fervērem *or* ferverem	fervērēmus *or* ferverēmus	
	fervērēs *or* ferverēs	fervērētis *or* ferverētis	
	fervēret *or* ferveret	fervērent *or* ferverent	fervērētur *or* ferverētur (Impers.)
Perf.	ferbuerim *or* ferverim	ferbuerimus *or* ferverimus	
	ferbueris *or* ferveris	ferbueritis *or* ferveritis	
	ferbuerit *or* ferverit	ferbuerint *or* ferverint	
Plup.	ferbuissem *or* fervissem	ferbuissēmus *or* fervissēmus	
	ferbuissēs *or* fervissēs	ferbuissētis *or* fervissētis	
	ferbuisset *or* fervisset	ferbuissent *or* fervissent	
		IMPERATIVE	
Pres.	fervē *or* ferve	fervēte *or* fervite	
		INFINITIVE	
Pres.	fervēre *or* fervere		fervērī *or* fervī
Perf.	ferbuisse *or* fervisse		
Fut.			
		PARTICIPLE	
Pres.	fervens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			
Fut.			fervendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fervendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: third person may be used impersonally.
Alternate forms: This verb is found in second and third conjugation, the latter forms appearing chiefly in the ante- and post-Classical periods.
Compounds and related words: **fervidus, -a, -um** hot; **fervor, -is, m.** heat
Model sentence: *Fervet avaritia miseroque cupidine pectus.* —Horace

trust

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fidō		fidimus	
	fidis		fiditis	
	fidit		fidunt	
Impf.	fidēbam		fidēbāmus	
	fidēbās		fidēbātis	
	fidēbat		fidēbant	
Fut.	fidam		fidēmus	
	fidēs		fidētis	
	fidēt		fidēnt	
Perf.	fisus	sum	fisī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	fisus	eram	fisī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	fisus	erō	fisī	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fidam		fidāmus	
	fidās		fidātis	
	fidat		fidant	
Impf.	fiderem		fiderēmus	
	fiderēs		fiderētis	
	fideret		fiderent	
Perf.	fisus	sim	fisī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	fisus	essem	fisī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	fide	fidite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fidere
Perf.	fisus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	fisūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	fidens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		fisus (-a, -um)
Fut.	fisūrus (-a, -um)	fidendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fidendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fisum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**, occasionally with the **ablative**

Compounds and related words: **confido (3)** to trust; **diffido (3)** to distrust; **fidelis, -e** faithful; **fides, -ei, f.** trust; **fiducia, -ae, f.** confidence; **fidus, -a, -um** faithful; **infidus, -a, -um** unsafe; **perfidia, -ae, f.** treachery; **perfidus, -a, -um** treacherous

Model sentence: *Sequitur pulcherrimus Astyr, Astyr equo* ***fidens*** *et versicoloribus armis.* —Vergil

attach, pierce

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	figō	figimus	figor	figimur
	figis	figitis	figeris (-re)	figiminī
	figit	figunt	figitur	figuntur
Impf.	figēbam	figēbāmus	figēbar	figēbāmur
	figēbās	figēbātis	figēbāris (-re)	figēbāminī
	figēbat	figēbant	figēbātur	figēbantur
Fut.	figam	figēmus	figar	figēmur
	figēs	figētis	figēris (-re)	figēminī
	figet	figent	figētur	figentur
Perf.	fixī	fiximus	fixus sum	fixī sumus
	fixistī	fixistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	fixit	fixērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	fixeram	fixerāmus	fixus eram	fixī erāmus
	fixerās	fixerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	fixerat	fixerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	fixerō	fixerimus	fixus erō	fixī erimus
	fixeris	fixeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	fixerit	fixerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	figam	figāmus	figar	figāmur
	figās	figātis	figāris (-re)	figāminī
	figat	figant	figātur	figantur
Impf.	figerem	figerēmus	figerer	figerēmur
	figerēs	figerētis	figerēris (-re)	figerēminī
	figeret	figerent	figerētur	figerentur
Perf.	fixerim	fixerimus	fixus sim	fixī sīmus
	fixeris	fixeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	fixerit	fixerint	sit	sint
Plup.	fixissem	fixissēmus	fixus essem	fixī essēmus
	fixissēs	fixissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	fixisset	fixissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	fige	figite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	figere		figī	
Perf.	fixisse		fixus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	fixūrus (-a, -um) esse		fixum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	figens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			fixus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fixūrus (-a, -um)		figendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND figendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fixum, -ū

Alternate forms: **fictus** = fixus
Compounds and related words: **affigo** (3) to attach; **defigo** (3) to attach firmly; **transfigo** (3) to pierce
Model sentence: *Fixisset gravidam cum levis hasta suem...* —Martial

shape, arrange, alter

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	fingō	fingimus	fingor	fingimur
	fingis	fingitis	fingeris (-re)	fingiminī
	fingit	fingunt	fingitur	finguntur
Impf.	fingēbam	fingēbāmus	fingēbar	fingēbāmur
	fingēbās	fingēbātis	fingēbāris (-re)	fingēbāminī
	fingēbat	fingēbant	fingēbātur	fingēbantur
Fut.	fingam	fingēmus	fingar	fingēmur
	fingēs	fingētis	fingēris (-re)	fingēminī
	finget	fingent	fingētur	fingentur
Perf.	finxī	finximus	fictus sum	fictī sumus
	finxistī	finxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	finxit	finxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	finxeram	finxerāmus	fictus eram	fictī erāmus
	finxerās	finxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	finxerat	finxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	finxerō	finxerimus	fictus erō	fictī erimus
	finxeris	finxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	finxerit	finxerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	fingam	fingāmus	fingar	fingāmur
	fingās	fingātis	fingāris (-re)	fingāminī
	fingat	fingant	fingātur	fingantur
Impf.	fingerem	fingerēmus	fingerer	fingerēmur
	fingerēs	fingerētis	fingerēris (-re)	fingerēminī
	fingeret	fingerent	fingerētur	fingerentur
Perf.	finxerim	finxerimus	fictus sim	fictī sīmus
	finxeris	finxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	finxerit	finxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	finxissem	finxissēmus	fictus essem	fictī essēmus
	finxissēs	finxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	finxisset	finxissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	finge	fingite	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	fingere	fingī
Perf.	finxisse	fictus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	fictūrus (-a, -um) esse	fictum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	fingens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		fictus (-a, -um)
Fut.	fictūrus (-a, -um)	fingendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fingendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fictum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **effigies, -ei, f.** likeness; **ficticius, -a, -um** artificial; **fictilis, -e** earthen; **fictio, -onis, f.** formation; **fictor, -is, m.** creator; **fingibilis, -e** imaginary

Model sentence: ***Finxit** te ipsa natura ad honestatem.* —Cicero

limit, restrain, end

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	fīniō	fīnīmus	fīnior	fīnīmur
	fīnīs	fīnītis	fīnīris (-re)	fīnīminī
	fīnit	fīniunt	fīnītur	fīniuntur
Impf.	fīniēbam	fīniēbāmus	fīniēbar	fīniēbāmur
	fīniēbās	fīniēbātis	fīniēbāris (-re)	fīniēbāminī
	fīniēbat	fīniēbant	fīniēbātur	fīniēbantur
Fut.	fīniam	fīniēmus	fīniar	fīniēmur
	fīniēs	fīniētis	fīniēris (-re)	fīniēminī
	fīniet	fīnient	fīniētur	fīnientur
Perf.	fīnīvī	fīnīvimus	fīnītus sum	fīnītī sumus
	fīnīvistī	fīnīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	fīnīvit	fīnīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	fīnīveram	fīnīverāmus	fīnītus eram	fīnītī erāmus
	fīnīverās	fīnīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	fīnīverat	fīnīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	fīnīverō	fīnīverimus	fīnītus erō	fīnītī erimus
	fīnīveris	fīnīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	fīnīverit	fīnīverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	fīniam	fīniāmus	fīniar	fīniāmur
	fīniās	fīniātis	fīniāris (-re)	fīniāminī
	fīniat	fīniant	fīniātur	fīniantur
Impf.	fīnīrem	fīnīrēmus	fīnīrer	fīnīrēmur
	fīnīrēs	fīnīrētis	fīnīrēris (-re)	fīnīrēminī
	fīnīret	fīnīrent	fīnīrētur	fīnīrentur
Perf.	fīnīverim	fīnīverimus	fīnītus sim	fīnītī sīmus
	fīnīveris	fīnīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	fīnīverit	fīnīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	fīnīvissem	fīnīvissēmus	fīnītus essem	fīnītī essēmus
	fīnīvissēs	fīnīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	fīnīvisset	fīnīvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	fīnī	fīnīte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	fīnīre		fīnīrī	
Perf.	fīnīvisse		fīnītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	fīnītūrus (-a, -um) esse		fīnītum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	fīniens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			fīnītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fīnītūrus (-a, -um)		fīniendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND fīniendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fīnītum, -ū

Usage notes: passive may be used impersonally.
Alternate forms: **finii** = finivi
Compounds and related words: **finis, -is, m.** end, limit; **finitimus, -a, -um** neighboring; **finitor, -is, m.** a land surveyor
Model sentence: *Non potuit Caesar melius litem **finire** iocoscam.* —Martial

bend

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	flectō	flectimus	flector	flectimur
	flectis	flectitis	flecteris (-re)	flectiminī
	flectit	flectunt	flectitur	flectuntur
Impf.	flectēbam	flectēbāmus	flectēbar	flectēbāmur
	flectēbās	flectēbātis	flectēbāris (-re)	flectēbāminī
	flectēbat	flectēbant	flectēbātur	flectēbantur
Fut.	flectam	flectēmus	flectar	flectēmur
	flectēs	flectētis	flectēris (-re)	flectēminī
	flectet	flectent	flectētur	flectentur
Perf.	flexī	fleximus	flectus sum	flectī sumus
	flexistī	flexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	flexit	flexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	flexeram	flexerāmus	flectus eram	flectī erāmus
	flexerās	flexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	flexerat	flexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	flexerō	flexerimus	flectus erō	flectī erimus
	flexeris	flexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	flexerit	flexerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	flectam	flectāmus	flectar	flectāmur
	flectās	flectātis	flectāris (-re)	flectāminī
	flectat	flectant	flectātur	flectantur
Impf.	flecterem	flecterēmus	flecterer	flecterēmur
	flecterēs	flecterētis	flecterēris (-re)	flecterēminī
	flecteret	flecterent	flecterētur	flecterentur
Perf.	flexerim	flexerimus	flectus sim	flectī sīmus
	flexeris	flexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	flexerit	flexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	flexissem	flexissēmus	flectus essem	flectī essēmus
	flexissēs	flexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	flexisset	flexissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	flecte	flectite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	flectere		flectī	
Perf.	flexisse		flectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	flectūrus (-a, -um) esse		flectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	flectens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			flectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	flectūrus (-a, -um)		flectendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND flectendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE flectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **flexibilis, -e** pliant; **flexilis, -e** pliable; **flexio, -onis, f.** a bend; **flexo (1)** to bend; **flexus, -us, m.** a bending; **reflecto (3)** to turn back

Model sentence: *Animal omne membra quocumque vult, **flectit**, contorquet, porrigit, contrahit.* —Cicero

weep, lament

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	fleō	flēmus	
	flēs	flētis	
	flet	flent	flētur (Impers.)
Impf.	flēbam	flēbāmus	
	flēbās	flēbātis	
	flēbat	flēbant	flēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	flēbō	flēbimus	
	flēbis	flēbitis	
	flēbit	flēbunt	flēbitur (Impers.)
Perf.	flēvī	flēvimus	
	flēvistī	flēvistis	
	flēvit	flēvērunt (-ēre)	flētum est (Impers.)
Plup.	flēveram	flēverāmus	
	flēverās	flēverātis	
	flēverat	flēverant	flētum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	flēverō	flēverimus	
	flēveris	flēveritis	
	flēverit	flēverint	flētum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	fleam	fleāmus	
	fleās	fleātis	
	fleat	fleant	fleātur (Impers.)
Impf.	flērem	flērēmus	
	flērēs	flērētis	
	flēret	flērent	flērētur (Impers.)
Perf.	flēverim	flēverimus	
	flēveris	flēveritis	
	flēverit	flēverint	flētum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	flēvissem	flēvissēmus	
	flēvissēs	flēvissētis	
	flēvisset	flēvissent	flētum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	flē	flēte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	flēre		flērī
Perf.	flēvisse		flētus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	flētūrus (-a, -um) esse		flētum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	flens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			flētus (-a, -um)
Fut.	flētūrus (-a, -um)		flendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND flendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE flētum, -ū

Alternate forms: **flemus** = flevimus; **flerunt** = fleverunt; **flesse** = flevisse; **flesset** = flevisset; **flesti** = flevisti

Compounds and related words: **defleo (2)** to weep bitterly; **flebilis, -e** lamentable; **fletus, -us, m.** a weeping

Model sentence: *Si vis me **flere** dolendum est primum ipsi tibi.* —Horace

bloom, prosper

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	flōreō	flōrēmus
	flōrēs	flōrētis
	flōret	flōrent
Impf.	flōrēbam	flōrēbāmus
	flōrēbās	flōrēbātis
	flōrēbat	flōrēbant
Fut.	flōrēbō	flōrēbimus
	flōrēbis	flōrēbitis
	flōrēbit	flōrēbunt
Perf.	flōruī	flōruimus
	flōruistī	flōruistis
	flōruit	flōruērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	flōrueram	flōruerāmus
	flōruerās	flōruerātis
	flōruerat	flōruerant
Fut. Perf.	flōruerō	flōruerimus
	flōrueris	flōrueritis
	flōruerit	flōruerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	flōream	flōreāmus
	flōreās	flōreātis
	flōreat	flōreant
Impf.	flōrērem	flōrērēmus
	flōrērēs	flōrērētis
	flōrēret	flōrērent
Perf.	flōruerim	flōruerimus
	flōrueris	flōrueritis
	flōruerit	flōruerint
Plup.	flōruissem	flōruissēmus
	flōruissēs	flōruissētis
	flōruisset	flōruissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	flōrē	flōrēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	flōrēre
Perf.	flōruisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	flōrens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	flōrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND flōrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **Flora, -ae, f.** goddess of flowers; **floresco (3)** to begin to bloom; **floreus, -a, -um** made of flowers; **floridus, -a, -um** flowery; **florifer, -a, -um** bearing flowers; **flos, floris, m.** flower

Model sentence: *Per terras frondent atque omnia **florent.*** —Lucretius

flow

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fluō	fluimus
	fluis	fluitis
	fluit	fluunt
Impf.	fluēbam	fluēbāmus
	fluēbās	fluēbātis
	fluēbat	fluēbant
Fut.	fluam	fluēmus
	fluēs	fluētis
	fluet	fluent
Perf.	fluxī	fluximus
	fluxistī	fluxistis
	fluxit	fluxērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	fluxeram	fluxerāmus
	fluxerās	fluxerātis
	fluxerat	fluxerant
Fut. Perf.	fluxerō	fluxerimus
	fluxeris	fluxeritis
	fluxerit	fluxerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fluam	fluāmus
	fluās	fluātis
	fluat	fluant
Impf.	fluerem	fluerēmus
	fluerēs	fluerētis
	flueret	fluerent
Perf.	fluxerim	fluxerimus
	fluxeris	fluxeritis
	fluxerit	fluxerint
Plup.	fluxissem	fluxissēmus
	fluxissēs	fluxissētis
	fluxisset	fluxissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	flue	fluite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fluere
Perf.	fluxisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	fluens, (-ntis)
Perf.	fluxus (-a, -um)
Fut.	fluendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fluendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fluxum, -ū

Alternate forms: **fluctum** = fluxum

Compounds and related words: **confluo** (3) flow together; **defluo** (3) flow down; **effluo** (3) flow out; **fluctuo** (1) undulate; **fluctus, -us, m.** wave; **fluito** (1) flow; **flumen, -inis, n.** river; **fluvius, -i, m.** stream; **profluo** (3) keep flowing

Model sentence: *Gaudia saepe **fluent** imo sic quoque lapsa sinu.* —Martial

dig, stab

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	fodiō	fodimus	fodior	fodimur
	fodis	foditis	foderis (-re)	fodiminī
	fodit	fodiunt	foditur	fodiuntur
Impf.	fodiēbam	fodiēbāmus	fodiēbar	fodiēbāmur
	fodiēbās	fodiēbātis	fodiēbāris (-re)	fodiēbāminī
	fodiēbat	fodiēbant	fodiēbātur	fodiēbantur
Fut.	fodiam	fodiēmus	fodiar	fodiēmur
	fodiēs	fodiētis	fodiēris (-re)	fodiēminī
	fodiet	fodient	fodiētur	fodientur
Perf.	fōdī	fōdimus	fossus sum	fossī sumus
	fōdistī	fōdistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	fōdit	fōdērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	fōderam	fōderāmus	fossus eram	fossī erāmus
	fōderās	fōderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	fōderat	fōderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	fōderō	fōderimus	fossus erō	fossī erimus
	fōderis	fōderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	fōderit	fōderint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	fodiam	fodiāmus	fodiar	fodiāmur
	fodiās	fodiātis	fodiāris (-re)	fodiāminī
	fodiat	fodiant	fodiātur	fodiantur
Impf.	foderem	foderēmus	foderer	foderēmur
	foderēs	foderētis	foderēris (-re)	foderēminī
	foderet	foderent	foderētur	foderentur
Perf.	fōderim	fōderimus	fossus sim	fossī sīmus
	fōderis	fōderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	fōderit	fōderint	sit	sint
Plup.	fōdissem	fōdissēmus	fossus essem	fossī essēmus
	fōdissēs	fōdissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	fōdisset	fōdissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	fode	fodite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	fodere		fodī	
Perf.	fōdisse		fossus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	fossūrus (-a, -um) esse		fossum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	fodiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			fossus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fossūrus (-a, -um)		fodiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND fodiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fossum, -ū

Alternate forms: **fodiri** = fodi
Compounds and related words: **defodio (3)** to bury; **fossa, -ae, f.** ditch
Model sentence: *Numquam domum revertor quin te in fundo conspicer* ***fodere*** *aut arare.* —Terence

defile, dishonor

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	foedō	foedāmus	foedor	foedāmur
	foedās	foedātis	foedāris (-re)	foedāminī
	foedat	foedant	foedātur	foedantur
Impf.	foedābam	foedābāmus	foedābar	foedābāmur
	foedābās	foedābātis	foedābāris (-re)	foedābāminī
	foedābat	foedābant	foedābātur	foedābantur
Fut.	foedābō	foedābimus	foedābor	foedābimur
	foedābis	foedābitis	foedāberis (-re)	foedābiminī
	foedābit	foedābunt	foedābitur	foedābuntur
Perf.	foedāvī	foedāvimus	foedātus sum	foedātī sumus
	foedāvistī	foedāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	foedāvit	foedāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	foedāveram	foedāverāmus	foedātus eram	foedātī erāmus
	foedāverās	foedāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	foedāverat	foedāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	foedāverō	foedāverimus	foedātus erō	foedātī erimus
	foedāveris	foedāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	foedāverit	foedāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	foedem	foedēmus	foeder	foedēmur
	foedēs	foedētis	foedēris (-re)	foedēminī
	foedet	foedent	foedētur	foedentur
Impf.	foedārem	foedārēmus	foedārer	foedārēmur
	foedārēs	foedārētis	foedārēris (-re)	foedārēminī
	foedāret	foedārent	foedārētur	foedārentur
Perf.	foedāverim	foedāverimus	foedātus sim	foedātī sīmus
	foedāveris	foedāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	foedāverit	foedāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	foedāvissem	foedāvissēmus	foedātus essem	foedātī essēmus
	foedāvissēs	foedāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	foedāvisset	foedāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	foedā	foedāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	foedāre		foedārī	
Perf.	foedāvisse		foedātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	foedātūrus (-a, -um) esse		foedātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	foedans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			foedātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	foedātūrus (-a, -um)		foedandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND foedandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE foedātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **foedus, -a, -um** foul

Model sentence: *Harpyiae contactu omnia **foedant** immundo.* —Vergil

speak

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.				
	fātur		fantur	
Impf.				
Fut.	fābor			
	fābitur			
Perf.	fātus	sum	fātī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	fātus	eram	fātī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	fātus	erō	fātī	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	fāre

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fārī
Perf.	fātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	fātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	fans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	fātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fātūrus (-a, -um)	fandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fātum, -ū

Usage notes: defective

Compounds and related words: **affabilis, -e** affable; **affabilitas, -tatis, f.** affability; **affatus, -us, m.** speech; **affor (1)** to address; **fabula, -ae, f.** story; **facundia, -ae, f.** eloquence; **facundus, -a, -um** eloquent; **fama, -ae, f.** rumor; **fas** divinely right; **fatum, -i, n.** fate; **infamia, -ae, f.** disgrace; **infamo** (1) to disgrace; **infans, -ntis, c.** speechless; **nefandus, -a, -um** impious; **nefarius, -a, -um** heinous; **nefas** wickedness; **praefor (1)** to say in advance

Model sentence: ***Fatur** is qui primum homo significabilem ore mittit vocem.* —Varro

warm, cherish

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	foveō	fovēmus	foveor		fovēmur	
	fovēs	fovētis	fovēris (-re)		fovēminī	
	fovet	fovent	fovētur		foventur	
Impf.	fovēbam	fovēbāmus	fovēbar		fovēbāmur	
	fovēbās	fovēbātis	fovēbāris (-re)		fovēbāminī	
	fovēbat	fovēbant	fovēbātur		fovēbantur	
Fut.	fovēbō	fovēbimus	fovēbor		fovēbimur	
	fovēbis	fovēbitis	fovēberis (-re)		fovēbiminī	
	fovēbit	fovēbunt	fovēbitur		fovēbuntur	
Perf.	fōvī	fōvimus	fōtus	sum	fōtī	sumus
	fōvistī	fōvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	fōvit	fōvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	fōveram	fōverāmus	fōtus	eram	fōtī	erāmus
	fōverās	fōverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	fōverat	fōverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	fōverō	fōverimus	fōtus	erō	fōtī	erimus
	fōveris	fōveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	fōverit	fōverint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	foveam	foveāmus	fovear		foveāmur	
	foveās	foveātis	foveāris (-re)		foveāminī	
	foveat	foveant	foveātur		foveantur	
Impf.	fovērem	fovērēmus	fovērer		fovērēmur	
	fovērēs	fovērētis	fovērēris (-re)		fovērēminī	
	fovēret	fovērent	fovērētur		fovērentur	
Perf.	fōverim	fōverimus	fōtus	sim	fōtī	sīmus
	fōveris	fōveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	fōverit	fōverint		sit		sint
Plup.	fōvissem	fōvissēmus	fōtus	essem	fōtī	essēmus
	fōvissēs	fōvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	fōvisset	fōvissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	fovē	fovēte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	fovēre	fovērī
Perf.	fōvisse	fōtus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	fōtūrus (-a, -um) esse	fōtum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	fovens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		fōtus (-a, -um)
Fut.	fōtūrus (-a, -um)	fovendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fovendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fōtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **fotus, -us, m.** a warming; **refoveo (2)** refresh

Model sentence: *Credula vitam spes* ***fovet*** *et melius cras fore semper dicit.* —Tibullus

break in pieces, shatter

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	frangō	frangimus	frangor	frangimur
	frangis	frangitis	frangeris (-re)	frangiminī
	frangit	frangunt	frangitur	franguntur
Impf.	frangēbam	frangēbāmus	frangēbar	frangēbāmur
	frangēbās	frangēbātis	frangēbāris (-re)	frangēbāminī
	frangēbat	frangēbant	frangēbātur	frangēbantur
Fut.	frangam	frangēmus	frangar	frangēmur
	frangēs	frangētis	frangēris (-re)	frangēminī
	franget	frangent	frangētur	frangentur
Perf.	frēgī	frēgimus	fractus sum	fractī sumus
	frēgistī	frēgistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	frēgit	frēgērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	frēgeram	frēgerāmus	fractus eram	fractī erāmus
	frēgerās	frēgerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	frēgerat	frēgerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	frēgerō	frēgerimus	fractus erō	fractī erimus
	frēgeris	frēgeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	frēgerit	frēgerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	frangam	frangāmus	frangar	frangāmur
	frangās	frangātis	frangāris (-re)	frangāminī
	frangat	frangant	frangātur	frangantur
Impf.	frangerem	frangerēmus	frangerer	frangerēmur
	frangerēs	frangerētis	frangerēris (-re)	frangerēminī
	frangeret	frangerent	frangerētur	frangerentur
Perf.	frēgerim	frēgerimus	fractus sim	fractī sīmus
	frēgeris	frēgeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	frēgerit	frēgerint	sit	sint
Plup.	frēgissem	frēgissēmus	fractus essem	fractī essēmus
	frēgissēs	frēgissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	frēgisset	frēgissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	frange	frangite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	frangere		frangī	
Perf.	frēgisse		fractus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	frāctūrus (-a, -um) esse		fractum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	frangens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			fractus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fractūrus (-a, -um)		frangendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND frangendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fractum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **confringo (3)** to break; **fragesco (3)** to become broken; **fragilis, -e** breakable; **fragilitas, -tatis, f.** brittleness; **fragmen, -minis, n.** fracture; **fragor, -is, m.** crash

Model sentence: *Ianua **frangatur,** canis latret.* —Horace

roar, grumble

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fremō	fremimus
	fremis	fremitis
	fremit	fremunt
Impf.	fremēbam	fremēbāmus
	fremēbās	fremēbātis
	fremēbat	fremēbant
Fut.	fremam	fremēmus
	fremēs	fremētis
	fremet	frement
Perf.	fremuī	fremuimus
	fremuistī	fremuistis
	fremuit	fremuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	fremueram	fremuerāmus
	fremuerās	fremuerātis
	fremuerat	fremuerant
Fut. Perf.	fremuerō	fremuerimus
	fremueris	fremueritis
	fremuerit	fremuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fremam	fremāmus
	fremās	fremātis
	fremat	fremant
Impf.	fremerem	fremerēmus
	fremerēs	fremerētis
	fremeret	fremerent
Perf.	fremuerim	fremuerimus
	fremueris	fremueritis
	fremuerit	fremuerint
Plup.	fremuissem	fremuissēmus
	fremuissēs	fremuissētis
	fremuisset	fremuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	freme	fremite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fremere
Perf.	fremuisse
Fut.	fremitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	fremens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	fremitūrus (-a, -um)	fremendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fremendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fremitum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **fremitus, -us, m.** roaring; **fremor, -is, m.** a low roar
Model sentence: *Ventus ibi speluncas inter magnas* ***fremit*** *ante tumultu.* —Lucretius

enjoy

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fruor		fruimur	
	frueris (-re)		fruiminī	
	fruitur		fruuntur	
Impf.	fruēbar		fruēbāmur	
	fruēbāris (-re)		fruēbāminī	
	fruēbātur		fruēbantur	
Fut.	fruar		fruēmur	
	fruēris (-re)		fruēminī	
	fruētur		fruentur	
Perf.	fructus	sum	fructī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	fructus	eram	fructī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	fructus	erō	fructī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fruar		fruāmur	
	fruāris (-re)		fruāminī	
	fruātur		fruantur	
Impf.	fruerer		fruerēmur	
	fruerēris (-re)		fruerēminī	
	fruerētur		fruerentur	
Perf.	fructus	sim	fructī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	fructus	essem	fructī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	fruere	fruiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fruī
Perf.	fructus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	fructūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	fruens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	fructus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fructūrus (-a, -um)	fruendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fruendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fructum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **ablative**

Alternate forms: **fruiturus** = fructurus; **fruitus** = fructus

Compounds and related words: **fructus, -us, m.** fruit; **frumentarius, -a, -um** pertaining to grain; **frumentum, -i, n.** grain; **frutex, -ticis, m.** bush; **frux, frugis, m.** fruit

Model sentence: *Tu voluptate **frueris**, ego utor: tu illam summum bonum putas, ego nec bonum.* —Seneca

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fugiō	fugimus
	fugis	fugitis
	fugit	fugiunt
Impf.	fugiēbam	fugiēbāmus
	fugiēbās	fugiēbātis
	fugiēbat	fugiēbant
Fut.	fugiam	fugiēmus
	fugiēs	fugiētis
	fugiet	fugient
Perf.	fūgī	fūgimus
	fūgistī	fūgistis
	fūgit	fūgērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	fūgeram	fūgerāmus
	fūgerās	fūgerātis
	fūgerat	fūgerant
Fut. Perf.	fūgerō	fūgerimus
	fūgeris	fūgeritis
	fūgerit	fūgerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fugiam	fugiāmus
	fugiās	fugiātis
	fugiat	fugiant
Impf.	fugerem	fugerēmus
	fugerēs	fugerētis
	fugeret	fugerent
Perf.	fūgerim	fūgerimus
	fūgeris	fūgeritis
	fūgerit	fūgerint
Plup.	fūgissem	fūgissēmus
	fūgissēs	fūgissētis
	fūgisset	fūgissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	fuge	fugite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fugere
Perf.	fūgisse
Fut.	fugitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	fugiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	fugitūrus (-a, -um)	fugiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fugiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fugitum

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

fugiō

Related Words

fuga, fugae, f. flight

fugax, fugacis swift

fugitivus, fugitiva, fugitivum fugitive

fugo, fugare, fugavi, fugatum to rout

profugus, profuga, profugum fugitive

This is an essential verb because it and its compounds are very common, especially in military histories.

COMPOUNDS:

aufugio, aufugere, aufugi, aufugitum to run away

confugio, confugere, confugi, confugitum to flee

defugio, defugere, defugi, defugitum to run away from

diffugio, diffugere, diffugi, diffugitum to flee in different directions

effugio, effugere, effugi, effugitum to escape

perfugio, perfugere, perfugi, perfugitum to flee for safety

profugio, profugere, profugi, profugitum to flee

refugio, refugere, refugi, refugitum to run away from

MODEL SENTENCE:

Hunc leo cum ***fugeret****, praeceps in tela cucurrit.* —Martial

rout

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	fugō	fugāmus	fugor	fugāmur
	fugās	fugātis	fugāris (-re)	fugāminī
	fugat	fugant	fugātur	fugantur
Impf.	fugābam	fugābāmus	fugābar	fugābāmur
	fugābās	fugābātis	fugābāris (-re)	fugābāminī
	fugābat	fugābant	fugābātur	fugābantur
Fut.	fugābō	fugābimus	fugābor	fugābimur
	fugābis	fugābitis	fugāberis (-re)	fugābiminī
	fugābit	fugābunt	fugābitur	fugābuntur
Perf.	fugāvī	fugāvimus	fugātus sum	fugātī sumus
	fugāvistī	fugāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	fugāvit	fugāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	fugāveram	fugāverāmus	fugātus eram	fugātī erāmus
	fugāverās	fugāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	fugāverat	fugāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	fugāverō	fugāverimus	fugātus erō	fugātī erimus
	fugāveris	fugāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	fugāverit	fugāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	fugem	fugēmus	fuger	fugēmur
	fugēs	fugētis	fugēris (-re)	fugēminī
	fuget	fugent	fugētur	fugentur
Impf.	fugārem	fugārēmus	fugārer	fugārēmur
	fugārēs	fugārētis	fugārēris (-re)	fugārēminī
	fugāret	fugārent	fugārētur	fugārentur
Perf.	fugāverim	fugāverimus	fugātus sim	fugātī sīmus
	fugāveris	fugāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	fugāverit	fugāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	fugāvissem	fugāvissēmus	fugātus essem	fugātī essēmus
	fugāvissēs	fugāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	fugāvisset	fugāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	fugā	fugāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	fugāre		fugārī	
Perf.	fugāvisse		fugātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	fugātūrus (-a, -um) esse		fugātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	fugans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			fugātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	fugātūrus (-a, -um)		fugandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND fugandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fugātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **fuga, -ae, f.** flight; **fugax, -acis** liable to flee; **fugio (3)** to flee
Model sentence: *Indoctum doctumque fugat recitator acerbus.* —Horace

flash, shine

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fulgeō	fulgēmus
	fulgēs	fulgētis
	fulget	fulgent
Impf.	fulgēbam	fulgēbāmus
	fulgēbās	fulgēbātis
	fulgēbat	fulgēbant
Fut.	fulgēbō	fulgēbimus
	fulgēbis	fulgēbitis
	fulgēbit	fulgēbunt
Perf.	fulsī	fulsimus
	fulsistī	fulsistis
	fulsit	fulsērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	fulseram	fulserāmus
	fulserās	fulserātis
	fulserat	fulserant
Fut. Perf.	fulserō	fulserimus
	fulseris	fulseritis
	fulserit	fulserint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fulgeam	fulgeāmus
	fulgeās	fulgeātis
	fulgeat	fulgeant
Impf.	fulgērem	fulgērēmus
	fulgērēs	fulgērētis
	fulgēret	fulgērent
Perf.	fulserim	fulserimus
	fulseris	fulseritis
	fulserit	fulserint
Plup.	fulsissem	fulsissēmus
	fulsissēs	fulsissētis
	fulsisset	fulsissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	fulgē	fulgēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fulgēre
Perf.	fulsisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	fulgens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	fulgendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fulgendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **fulgere** = fulgēre; **fulgit** = fulget

Compounds and related words: **adfulgeo (2)** to shine; **fulgor, -is, m.** lightning; **fulgur, -is, n.** lightning; **fulmen, -minis, n.** thunderbolt

Model sentence: *Sacro veneranda petes Palatia clivo, plurima qua summi **fulget** imago ducis.* —Martial

pour, spread, scatter

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	fundō	fundimus	fundor		fundimur	
	fundis	funditis	funderis (-re)		fundiminī	
	fundit	fundunt	funditur		funduntur	
Impf.	fundēbam	fundēbāmus	fundēbar		fundēbāmur	
	fundēbās	fundēbātis	fundēbāris (-re)		fundēbāminī	
	fundēbat	fundēbant	fundēbātur		fundēbantur	
Fut.	fundam	fundēmus	fundar		fundēmur	
	fundēs	fundētis	fundēris (-re)		fundēminī	
	fundet	fundent	fundētur		fundentur	
Perf.	fūdī	fūdimus	fūsus	sum	fūsī	sumus
	fūdistī	fūdistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	fūdit	fūdērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	fūderam	fūderāmus	fūsus	eram	fūsī	erāmus
	fūderās	fūderātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	fūderat	fūderant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	fūderō	fūderimus	fūsus	erō	fūsī	erimus
	fūderis	fūderitis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	fūderit	fūderint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	fundam	fundāmus	fundar		fundāmur	
	fundās	fundātis	fundāris (-re)		fundāminī	
	fundat	fundant	fundātur		fundantur	
Impf.	funderem	funderēmus	funderer		funderēmur	
	funderēs	funderētis	funderēris (-re)		funderēminī	
	funderet	funderent	funderētur		funderentur	
Perf.	fūderim	fūderimus	fūsus	sim	fūsī	sīmus
	fūderis	fūderitis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	fūderit	fūderint		sit		sint
Plup.	fūdissem	fūdissēmus	fūsus	essem	fūsī	essēmus
	fūdissēs	fūdissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	fūdisset	fūdissent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	funde	fundite				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	fundere		fundī			
Perf.	fūdisse		fūsus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	fūsūrus (-a, -um) esse		fūsum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	fundens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			fūsus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	fūsūrus (-a, -um)		fundendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND fundendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE fūsum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **adfundo (3)** to pour upon; **circumfundo (3)** to pour around; **confundo (3)** to mix; **diffundo (3)** to diffuse; **effundo (3)** to pour out; **infundo (3)** to pour in; **perfundo (3)** to drench; **profundo (3)** to pour out; **profundus, -a, -um** deep

Model sentence: *Parumne fusum est Latini sanguinis?* —Horace

busy one's self, perform

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	fungor	fungimur
	fungeris (-re)	fungiminī
	fungitur	funguntur
Impf.	fungēbar	fungēbāmur
	fungēbāris (-re)	fungēbāminī
	fungēbātur	fungēbantur
Fut.	fungar	fungēmur
	fungēris (-re)	fungēminī
	fungētur	fungentur
Perf.	functus sum	functī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	functus eram	functī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	functus erō	functī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	fungar	fungāmur
	fungāris (-re)	fungāminī
	fungātur	fungantur
Impf.	fungerer	fungerēmur
	fungerēris (-re)	fungerēminī
	fungerētur	fungerentur
Perf.	functus sim	functī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	functus essem	functī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	fungere	fungiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	fungī
Perf.	functus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	functūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	fungens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	functus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	functūrus (-a, -um)	fungendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND fungendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE functum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **ablative**

Compounds and related words: **defungor (3)** to finish with; **functio, -onis, f.** performance

Model sentence: *Valetudo opportuna est, ut dolore careas et muneribus **fungare** corporis.* —Cicero

rejoice

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	gaudeō		gaudēmus	
	gaudēs		gaudētis	
	gaudet		gaudent	
Impf.	gaudēbam		gaudēbāmus	
	gaudēbās		gaudēbātis	
	gaudēbat		gaudēbant	
Fut.	gaudēbō		gaudēbimus	
	gaudēbis		gaudēbitis	
	gaudēbit		gaudēbunt	
Perf.	gāvīsus	sum	gāvīsī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	gāvīsus	eram	gāvīsī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	gāvīsus	erō	gāvīsī	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	gaudeam		gaudeāmus	
	gaudeās		gaudeātis	
	gaudeat		gaudeant	
Impf.	gaudērem		gaudērēmus	
	gaudērēs		gaudērētis	
	gaudēret		gaudērent	
Perf.	gāvīsus	sim	gāvīsī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	gāvīsus	essem	gāvīsī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	gaudē	gaudēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	gaudēre
Perf.	gāvīsus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	gāvīsūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	gaudens, (-ntis)
Perf.	gāvīsus (-a, -um)
Fut.	gāvīsūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND gaudendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: may take an **ablative** object
Alternate forms: **gavisi** = gavisus sum
Compounds and related words: **gaudium, -i, n.** joy
Model sentence: *Addebantur et laudes, quibus haud minus quam praemio* ***gaudent*** *militum animi.* —Livy

groan, lament

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	gemō	gemimus	gemor	gemimur
	gemis	gemitis	gemeris (-re)	gemiminī
	gemit	gemunt	gemitur	gemuntur
Impf.	gemēbam	gemēbāmus	gemēbar	gemēbāmur
	gemēbās	gemēbātis	gemēbāris (-re)	gemēbāminī
	gemēbat	gemēbant	gemēbātur	gemēbantur
Fut.	gemam	gemēmus	gemar	gemēmur
	gemēs	gemētis	gemēris (-re)	gemēminī
	gemet	gement	gemētur	gementur
Perf.	gemuī	gemuimus	gemitus sum	gemitī sumus
	gemuistī	gemuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	gemuit	gemuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	gemueram	gemuerāmus	gemitus eram	gemitī erāmus
	gemuerās	gemuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	gemuerat	gemuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	gemuerō	gemuerimus	gemitus erō	gemitī erimus
	gemueris	gemueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	gemuerit	gemuerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	gemam	gemāmus	gemar	gemāmur
	gemās	gemātis	gemāris (-re)	gemāminī
	gemat	gemant	gemātur	gemantur
Impf.	gemerem	gemerēmus	gemerer	gemerēmur
	gemerēs	gemerētis	gemerēris (-re)	gemerēminī
	gemeret	gemerent	gemerētur	gemerentur
Perf.	gemuerim	gemuerimus	gemitus sim	gemitī sīmus
	gemueris	gemueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	gemuerit	gemuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	gemuissem	gemuissēmus	gemitus essem	gemitī essēmus
	gemuissēs	gemuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	gemuisset	gemuissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	geme	gemite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	gemere	gemī
Perf.	gemuisse	gemitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	gemitūrus (-a, -um) esse	gemitum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	gemens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		gemitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	gemitūrus (-a, -um)	gemendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND gemendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE gemitum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **gemitus, -us, m.** a groan; **ingemisco** (3) to groan

Model sentence: *Hos pro me lugere, hos **gemere** videbam.* —Cicero

wear, carry on (war), wage (war)

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	gerō	gerimus	geror	gerimur
	geris	geritis	gereris (-re)	geriminī
	gerit	gerunt	geritur	geruntur
Impf.	gerēbam	gerēbāmus	gerēbar	gerēbāmur
	gerēbās	gerēbātis	gerēbāris (-re)	gerēbāminī
	gerēbat	gerēbant	gerēbātur	gerēbantur
Fut.	geram	gerēmus	gerar	gerēmur
	gerēs	gerētis	gerēris (-re)	gerēminī
	geret	gerent	gerētur	gerentur
Perf.	gessī	gessimus	gestus sum	gestī sumus
	gessistī	gessistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	gessit	gessērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	gesseram	gesserāmus	gestus eram	gestī erāmus
	gesserās	gesserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	gesserat	gesserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	gesserō	gesserimus	gestus erō	gestī erimus
	gesseris	gesseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	gesserit	gesserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	geram	gerāmus	gerar	gerāmur
	gerās	gerātis	gerāris (-re)	gerāminī
	gerat	gerant	gerātur	gerantur
Impf.	gererem	gererēmus	gererer	gererēmur
	gererēs	gererētis	gererēris (-re)	gererēminī
	gereret	gererent	gererētur	gererentur
Perf.	gesserim	gesserimus	gestus sim	gestī sīmus
	gesseris	gesseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	gesserit	gesserint	sit	sint
Plup.	gessissem	gessissēmus	gestus essem	gestī essēmus
	gessissēs	gessissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	gessisset	gessissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	gere	gerite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	gerere		gerī	
Perf.	gessisse		gestus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	gestūrus (-a, -um) esse		gestum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	gerens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			gestus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	gestūrus (-a, -um)		gerendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND gerendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE gestum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL
55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

gerō

Related Words

gestio, gestire, gestivi, gestitum to be excited

gestio, gestionis, f. management

gesto, gestare, gestavi, gestatum to carry around

gestus, gestus, m. gesture

This verb is much like **ago** *to do* in that it has a wide range of uses. Its basic meaning involves ideas of *carrying* and *doing*. You have to let context be your guide since there is no single good way to translate it. Here are some simple examples of its various uses:

aliquid *gerere*	***to carry** something **around***
bellum *gerere*	***to wage** war*
rem *gerere*	***to manage** business*
res *gestae*	*things **achieved*** (i.e. *accomplishments*)
se *gerere*	***to conduct** oneself*
vestimenta *gerere*	***to wear** clothes*

This verb is also a good example of a linguistic phenomenon known as rhotacism. Rhotacism is when an **s** changes to an **r** when it appears between two vowels. You can find an example of this in English with the verb forms *was* and *were*. As for the Latin verb **gero**, its actual root is **ges-**. Look at the principal parts and you'll see that in the first two the **s** is always followed by a vowel, so the **s** rhotacizes. In the last two, however, the **s** is followed by either an **s** or a **t**, so it doesn't.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
ger = gere

COMPOUNDS:
congero, congerere, congessi, congestum to accumulate

digero, digerere, digessi, digestum to divide

ingero, ingerere, ingessi, ingestum to bring in

MODEL SENTENCE:
Si ipse negotium meum ***gererem***, *nihil* ***gererem*** *nisi consilio tuo.* —Cicero

beget, cause (pass. be born)

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	gignō	gignimus	gignor	gignimur
	gignis	gignitis	gigneris (-re)	gigniminī
	gignit	gignunt	gignitur	gignuntur
Impf.	gignēbam	gignēbāmus	gignēbar	gignēbāmur
	gignēbās	gignēbātis	gignēbāris (-re)	gignēbāminī
	gignēbat	gignēbant	gignēbātur	gignēbantur
Fut.	gignam	gignēmus	gignar	gignēmur
	gignēs	gignētis	gignēris (-re)	gignēminī
	gignet	gignent	gignētur	gignentur
Perf.	genuī	genuimus	genitus sum	genitī sumus
	genuistī	genuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	genuit	genuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	genueram	genuerāmus	genitus eram	genitī erāmus
	genuerās	genuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	genuerat	genuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	genuerō	genuerimus	genitus erō	genitī erimus
	genueris	genueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	genuerit	genuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	gignam	gignāmus	gignar	gignāmur
	gignās	gignātis	gignāris (-re)	gignāminī
	gignat	gignant	gignātur	gignantur
Impf.	gignerem	gignerēmus	gignerer	gignerēmur
	gignerēs	gignerētis	gignerēris (-re)	gignerēminī
	gigneret	gignerent	gignerētur	gignerentur
Perf.	genuerim	genuerimus	genitus sim	genitī sīmus
	genueris	genueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	genuerit	genuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	genuissem	genuissēmus	genitus essem	genitī essēmus
	genuissēs	genuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	genuisset	genuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	gigne	gignite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	gignere		gignī	
Perf.	genuisse		genitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	genitūrus (-a, -um) esse		genitum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	gignens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			genitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	genitūrus (-a, -um)		gignendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND gignendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE genitum, -ū

Usage notes: passive often used with **ablative**

Alternate forms: **genendi** = gignendi; **geni** = gigni; **geno** = gigno; **gignier** = gigni

Compounds and related words: **gener, -i, m.** son-in-law; **genetrix, -tricis, f.** she who produces; **genitor, -is, m.** he who produces; **genius, -i, m.** guardian spirit; **gens, gentis, f.** clan; **genus, -eris, n.** origin, race

Model sentence: *A servo scis te* ***genitum*** *blandeque fateris.* —Martial

step, go

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	gradior	gradimur
	graderis (-re)	gradiminī
	graditur	gradiuntur
Impf.	gradiēbar	gradiēbāmur
	gradiēbāris (-re)	gradiēbāminī
	gradiēbātur	gradiēbantur
Fut.	gradiar	gradiēmur
	gradiēris (-re)	gradiēminī
	gradiētur	gradientur
Perf.	gressus sum	gressī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	gressus eram	gressī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	gressus erō	gressī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	gradiar	gradiāmur
	gradiāris (-re)	gradiāminī
	gradiātur	gradiantur
Impf.	graderer	graderēmur
	graderēris (-re)	graderēminī
	graderētur	graderentur
Perf.	gressus sim	gressī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	gressus essem	gressī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	gradere	gradiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	gradī
Perf.	gressus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	gressūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	gradiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	gressus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	gressūrus (-a, -um)	gradiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND gradiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE gressum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL
55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

gradior

Related Words

gradus, gradus, m. step

grassor, grassari, grassus sum to walk around

gressus, gressus, m. step

Although this verb itself doesn't appear very often, its compounds are *extremely* common! Its basic idea is *to step*, but it is mostly used as another verb meaning *to go*.

COMPOUNDS:

aggredior, aggredi, aggressus sum to attack

congredior, congredi, congressus sum to assemble

digredior, digredi, digressus sum to separate

egredior, egredi, egressus sum to leave

ingredior, ingredi, ingressus sum to enter

progredior, progredi, progressus sum to go forward

regredior, regredi, regressus sum to return

transgredior, transgredi, transgressus sum to cross over

MODEL SENTENCE:

Iam alia animalia ***gradiendo****, alia serpendo ad pastum accedunt.* —Cicero

have

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	habeō	habēmus	habeor	habēmur
	habēs	habētis	habēris (-re)	habēminī
	habet	habent	habētur	habentur
Impf.	habēbam	habēbāmus	habēbar	habēbāmur
	habēbās	habēbātis	habēbāris (-re)	habēbāminī
	habēbat	habēbant	habēbātur	habēbantur
Fut.	habēbō	habēbimus	habēbor	habēbimur
	habēbis	habēbitis	habēberis (-re)	habēbiminī
	habēbit	habēbunt	habēbitur	habēbuntur
Perf.	habuī	habuimus	habitus sum	habitī sumus
	habuistī	habuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	habuit	habuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	habueram	habuerāmus	habitus eram	habitī erāmus
	habuerās	habuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	habuerat	habuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	habuerō	habuerimus	habitus erō	habitī erimus
	habueris	habueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	habuerit	habuerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	habeam	habeāmus	habear	habeāmur
	habeās	habeātis	habeāris (-re)	habeāminī
	habeat	habeant	habeātur	habeantur
Impf.	habērem	habērēmus	habērer	habērēmur
	habērēs	habērētis	habērēris (-re)	habērēminī
	habēret	habērent	habērētur	habērentur
Perf.	habuerim	habuerimus	habitus sim	habitī sīmus
	habueris	habueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	habuerit	habuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	habuissem	habuissēmus	habitus essem	habitī essēmus
	habuissēs	habuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	habuisset	habuissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	habē	habēte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	habēre	habērī
Perf.	habuisse	habitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	habitūrus (-a, -um) esse	habitum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	habens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		habitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	habitūrus (-a, -um)	habendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND habendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE habitum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

habeō

Related Words

habilis, habile handy

habito, habitare, habitavi, habitatum to dwell

habitus, habitus, m. condition

praebeo, praebere, praebui, praebitum to offer, hold out

Expressions

in animo habere to intend

orationem habere to give a speech

graviter se habere to be ill

This is an essential verb because of its frequency of use. After all, *having* and *holding* are universal actions dating back to long before the Romans!

ALTERNATE FORMS:
haberier = haberi

habessit = habuerit

COMPOUNDS:
adhibeo, adhibere, adhibui, adhibitum to apply to

cohibeo, cohibere, cohibui, cohibitum to restrain

exhibeo, exhibere, exhibui, exhibitum to display

inhibeo, inhibere, inhibui, inhibitum to restrain

perhibeo, perhibere, perhibui, perhibitum to assert

prohibeo, prohibere, prohibui, prohibitum to hinder

MODEL SENTENCE:
*Non omnes qui **habent** citharam sunt citharoedi.* —Varro

dwell, inhabit

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	habitō	habitāmus		
	habitās	habitātis		
	habitat	habitant	habitātur	habitantur
Impf.	habitābam	habitābāmus		
	habitābās	habitābātis		
	habitābat	habitābant	habitābātur	habitābantur
Fut.	habitābō	habitābimus		
	habitābis	habitābitis		
	habitābit	habitābunt	habitābitur	habitābuntur
Perf.	habitāvī	habitāvimus		
	habitāvistī	habitāvistis		
	habitāvit	habitāvērunt (-ēre)	habitātus (-a, -um) est	habitātī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	habitāveram	habitāverāmus		
	habitāverās	habitāverātis		
	habitāverat	habitāverant	habitātus (-a, -um) erat	habitātī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	habitāverō	habitāverimus		
	habitāveris	habitāveritis		
	habitāverit	habitāverint	habitātus (-a, -um) erit	habitātī (-ae, -a) erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	habitem	habitēmus		
	habitēs	habitētis		
	habitet	habitent	habitētur	habitentur
Impf.	habitārem	habitārēmus		
	habitārēs	habitārētis		
	habitāret	habitārent	habitārētur	habitārentur
Perf.	habitāverim	habitāverimus		
	habitāveris	habitāveritis		
	habitāverit	habitāverint	habitātus (-a, -um) sit	habitātī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	habitāvissem	habitāvissēmus		
	habitāvissēs	habitāvissētis		
	habitāvisset	habitāvissent	habitātus (-a, -um) esset	habitātī (-ae, -a) essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	habitā	habitāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	habitāre		habitārī	
Perf.	habitāvisse		habitātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	habitātūrus (-a, -um) esse		habitātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	habitans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			habitātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	habitātūrus (-a, -um)		habitandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND habitandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE habitātum, -ū

Usage notes: third person also used impersonally.
Compounds and related words: **habitabilis, -e** inhabitable; **habitatio, -ionis, f.** a dwelling; **habitator, -is, m.** tenant; **inhabitabilis, -e** uninhabitable; **inhabito** (1) to inhabit
Model sentence: *Argiletanas mavis **habitare** tabernas.* —Martial

cling, stick

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	haereō	haerēmus
	haerēs	haerētis
	haeret	haerent
Impf.	haerēbam	haerēbāmus
	haerēbās	haerēbātis
	haerēbat	haerēbant
Fut.	haerēbō	haerēbimus
	haerēbis	haerēbitis
	haerēbit	haerēbunt
Perf.	haesī	haesimus
	haesistī	haesistis
	haesit	haesērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	haeseram	haeserāmus
	haeserās	haeserātis
	haeserat	haeserant
Fut. Perf.	haeserō	haeserimus
	haeseris	haeseritis
	haeserit	haeserint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	haeream	haereāmus
	haereās	haereātis
	haereat	haereant
Impf.	haerērem	haerērēmus
	haerērēs	haerērētis
	haerēret	haerērent
Perf.	haeserim	haeserimus
	haeseris	haeseritis
	haeserit	haeserint
Plup.	haesissem	haesissēmus
	haesissēs	haesissētis
	haesisset	haesissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	haere	haerēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	haerēre
Perf.	haesisse
Fut.	haesūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	haerens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	haesūrus (-a, -um)	haerendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND haerendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE haesum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **adhaereo (2)** to cling to; **adhaesio, -ionis, f.** adhesion; **haesito (1)** to stick fast; **inhaereo (2)** to cling to

Model sentence: *Obstipui, steteruntque comae, et vox faucibus **haesit.*** —Vergil

drain, consume

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	hauriō	haurīmus	haurior	haurīmur
	haurīs	haurītis	haurīris (-re)	haurīminī
	haurit	hauriunt	haurītur	hauriuntur
Impf.	hauriēbam	hauriēbāmus	hauriēbar	hauriēbāmur
	hauriēbās	hauriēbātis	hauriēbāris (-re)	hauriēbāminī
	hauriēbat	hauriēbant	hauriēbātur	hauriēbantur
Fut.	hauriam	hauriēmus	hauriar	hauriēmur
	hauriēs	hauriētis	hauriēris (-re)	hauriēminī
	hauriet	haurient	hauriētur	haurientur
Perf.	hausī	hausimus	haustus sum	haustī sumus
	hausistī	hausistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	hausit	hausērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	hauseram	hauserāmus	haustus eram	haustī erāmus
	hauserās	hauserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	hauserat	hauserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	hauserō	hauserimus	haustus erō	haustī erimus
	hauseris	hauseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	hauserit	hauserint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	hauriam	hauriāmus	hauriar	hauriāmur
	hauriās	hauriātis	hauriāris (-re)	hauriāminī
	hauriat	hauriant	hauriātur	hauriantur
Impf.	haurīrem	haurīrēmus	haurīrer	haurīrēmur
	haurīrēs	haurīrētis	haurīrēris (-re)	haurīrēminī
	haurīret	haurīrent	haurīrētur	haurīrentur
Perf.	hauserim	hauserimus	haustus sim	haustī sīmus
	hauseris	hauseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	hauserit	hauserint	sit	sint
Plup.	hausissem	hausissēmus	haustus essem	haustī essēmus
	hausissēs	hausissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	hausisset	hausissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	haurī	haurīte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	haurīre		haurīrī	
Perf.	hausisse		haustus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	haustūrus (-a, -um) esse		haustum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	hauriens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			haustus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	hausūrus (-a, -um)		hauriendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND hauriendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE haustum, -ū

Alternate forms: **hauribant** = hauriebant; **haurierint** = hauserint; **hauritu** = haustu; **haurituru s** = hausturus; **hauritus** = haustus; **hausiturus** = hausturus; **hausurus** = hausturus

Compounds and related words: **exhaurio (4)** to drain completely; **haustus, -us, m.** a drink

Model sentence: *Ita vina ex libidine* ***hauriuntur,*** *atque etiam praemio invitatur ebrietas.* —Pliny

bristle

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	horreō	horrēmus
	horrēs	horrētis
	horret	horrent
Impf.	horrēbam	horrēbāmus
	horrēbās	horrēbātis
	horrēbat	horrēbant
Fut.	horrēbō	horrēbimus
	horrēbis	horrēbitis
	horrēbit	horrēbunt
Perf.	horruī	horruimus
	horruistī	horruistis
	horruit	horruērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	horrueram	horruerāmus
	horruerās	horruerātis
	horruerat	horruerant
Fut. Perf.	horruerō	horruerimus
	horrueris	horrueritis
	horruerit	horruerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	horream	horreāmus
	horreās	horreātis
	horreat	horreant
Impf.	horrērem	horrērēmus
	horrērēs	horrērētis
	horrēret	horrērent
Perf.	horruerim	horruerimus
	horrueris	horrueritis
	horruerit	horruerint
Plup.	horruissem	horruissēmus
	horruissēs	horruissētis
	horruisset	horruissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	horrē	horrēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	horrēre
Perf.	horruisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	horrens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	horrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND horrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **abhorreo (2)** to shrink back; **horribilis, -e** terrifying; **horridus, -a, -um** bristling; **horror, -is, m.** dread

Model sentence: *In corpore pili, ut arista in spica hordei,* ***horrent.*** —Varro

urge

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	hortor	hortāmur
	hortāris (-re)	hortāminī
	hortātur	hortantur
Impf.	hortābar	hortābāmur
	hortābāris (-re)	hortābāminī
	hortābātur	hortābantur
Fut.	hortābor	hortābimur
	hortāberis (-re)	hortābiminī
	hortābitur	hortābuntur
Perf.	hortātus sum	hortātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	hortātus eram	hortātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erit	erant
Fut. Perf.	hortātus erō	hortātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erat	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	horter	hortēmur
	hortēris (-re)	hortēminī
	hortētur	hortentur
Impf.	hortārer	hortārēmur
	hortārēris (-re)	hortārēminī
	hortārētur	hortārentur
Perf.	hortātus sim	hortātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	hortātus essem	hortātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	hortāre	hortāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	hortārī
Perf.	hortātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	hortātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	hortans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	hortātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	hortātūrus (-a, -um)	hortandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND hortandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE hortātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **hortarier** = hortari

Compounds and related words: **adhortatio, -onis, f.** encouragement; **adhortator, -is, m.** one who enourages; **adhortor (1)** to encourage; **cohortor (1)** to urge; **dehortor (1)** to discourage

Model sentence: *Senex in culina clamat: **hortatur** cocos.* —Plautus

lie (recline)

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	iaceō	iacēmus
	iacēs	iacētis
	iacet	iacent
Impf.	iacēbam	iacēbāmus
	iacēbās	iacēbātis
	iacēbat	iacēbant
Fut.	iacēbō	iacēbimus
	iacēbis	iacēbitis
	iacēbit	iacēbunt
Perf.	iacuī	iacuimus
	iacuistī	iacuistis
	iacuit	iacuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	iacueram	iacuerāmus
	iacuerās	iacuerātis
	iacuerat	iacuerant
Fut. Perf.	iacuerō	iacuerimus
	iacueris	iacueritis
	iacuerit	iacuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	iaceam	iaceāmus
	iaceās	iaceātis
	iaceat	iaceant
Impf.	iacērem	iacērēmus
	iacērēs	iacērētis
	iacēret	iacērent
Perf.	iacuerim	iacuerimus
	iacueris	iacueritis
	iacuerit	iacuerint
Plup.	iacuissem	iacuissēmus
	iacuissēs	iacuissētis
	iacuisset	iacuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	iacē	iacēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	iacēre
Perf.	iacuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	iacens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND iacendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **iaciturus** (fut. act. part.)
Compounds and related words: **subiaceo (2)** to lie under
Model sentence: *Nec **iacuit** partus, sed matre cadente cucurrit.* —Martial

throw

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	iaciō	iacimus	iacior	iacimur
	iacis	iacitis	iaceris (-re)	iaciminī
	iacit	iaciunt	iacitur	iaciuntur
Impf.	iaciēbam	iaciēbāmus	iaciēbar	iaciēbāmur
	iaciēbās	iaciēbātis	iaciēbāris (-re)	iaciēbāminī
	iaciēbat	iaciēbant	iaciēbātur	iaciēbantur
Fut.	iaciam	iaciēmus	iaciar	iaciēmur
	iaciēs	iaciētis	iaciēris (-re)	iaciēminī
	iaciet	iacient	iaciētur	iacientur
Perf.	iēcī	iēcimus	iactus sum	iactī sumus
	iēcistī	iēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	iēcit	iēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	iēceram	iēcerāmus	iactus eram	iactī erāmus
	iēcerās	iēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	iecierat	iēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	iēcerō	iēcerimus	iactus erō	iactī erimus
	iēceris	iēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	iēcerit	iēcerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	iaciam	iaciāmus	iaciar	iaciāmur
	iaciās	iaciātis	iaciāris (-re)	iaciāminī
	iaciat	iaciant	iaciātur	iaciantur
Impf.	iacerem	iacerēmus	iacerer	iacerēmur
	iacerēs	iacerētis	iacerēris (-re)	iacerēminī
	iaceret	iacerent	iacerētur	iacerentur
Perf.	iēcerim	iēcerimus	iactus sim	iactī sīmus
	iēceris	iēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	iēcerit	iēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	iēcissem	iēcissēmus	iactus essem	iactī essēmus
	iēcissēs	iēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	iēcisset	iēcissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	iace	iacite	

INFINITIVE

Pres.	iacere	iacī
Perf.	iēcisse	iactus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	iactūrus (-a, -um) esse	iactum īrī

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	iaciens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		iactus (-a, -um)
Fut.	iactūrus (-a, -um)	iaciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND iaciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE iactum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL
55 VERB

iaciō

Related Words

adiectio, adiectionis, f. addition

adiectus, adiectus, m. addition

iacto, iactare, iactavi, iactatum to buffet

iactura, iacturae, f. loss

iaculum, iaculi, n. javelin

COMPOUNDS:

abicio, abicere, abieci, abiectum to throw away

adicio, adicere, adieci, adiectum to throw at

conicio, conicere, conieci, coniectum to throw

deicio, deicere, deieci, deiectum to throw down

disicio, disicere, disieci, disiectum to scatter

eicio, eicere, eieci, eiectum to throw out

inicio, inicere, inieci, iniectum to throw in

obicio, obicere, obieci, obiectum to throw against

proicio, proicere, proieci, proiectum to throw forward

reicio, reicere, reieci, reiectum to throw back

subicio, subicere, subieci, subiectum to put under

traicio, traicere, traieci, traiectum to pierce

This verb is essential because it and its compounds are quite common. Another reason to consider it as essential in this book is that there is another verb, **iaceo** *to recline*, with which it can be confused. There are a few ways to keep these two verbs straight.

One way, of course, is context. *Throwing* and *reclining* are very different actions.

Another way is to remember that **iaceo** is intransitive and so cannot take a direct object. **Iacio**, however, is transitive and therefore *must* have a direct object, so if in doubt, look for an accusative.

A third way to distinguish them is by their forms. **Iaceo** is second conjugation while **iacio** is a third conjugation *-io* verb. Remember that third conjugation *-io* verbs always have an **i** involved in their verb stem in the present system tenses (i.e. the present, imperfect, and future), so **iacebat** *he was reclining* is easy to tell from **iaciebat** *he was throwing*. In the perfect system tenses (i.e. the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect) the two verbs shouldn't pose a similar problem since the stems are completely different. **Iacuit** *he reclined* doesn't look much like **iecit** *he threw*.

USAGE NOTES:

In compounds of **iacio**, the initial **i** is generally pronounced as if there were two of them although only one **i** is written. For example, **abicio** is pronounced **abiicio**, with the first **i** acting as a consonant-i. This becomes important when scanning poetry. Since a vowel followed by two consonants is considered long, compounds with a prefix ending in a consonant will actually be followed by two consonants even though it appears that there is only a single vowel.

MODEL SENTENCE:

*Alii faces atque aridam materiam de muro in aggerem eminus **iaciebant**.* —Caesar

I

dip, stain, inspire

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	imbuō	imbuimus	imbuor	imbuimur
	imbuis	imbuitis	imbueris (-re)	imbuiminī
	imbuit	imbuunt	imbuitur	imbuuntur
Impf.	imbuēbam	imbuēbāmus	imbuēbar	imbuēbāmur
	imbuēbās	imbuēbātis	imbuēbāris (-re)	imbuēbāminī
	imbuēbat	imbuēbant	imbuēbātur	imbuēbantur
Fut.	imbuam	imbuēmus	imbuar	imbuēmur
	imbuēs	imbuētis	imbuēris (-re)	imbuēminī
	imbuet	imbuent	imbuētur	imbuentur
Perf.	imbuī	imbuimus	imbūtus sum	imbūtī sumus
	imbuistī	imbuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	imbuit	imbuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	imbueram	imbuerāmus	imbūtus eram	imbūtī erāmus
	imbuerās	imbuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	imbuerat	imbuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	imbuerō	imbuerimus	imbūtus erō	imbūtī erimus
	imbueris	imbueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	imbuerit	imbuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	imbuam	imbuāmus	imbuar	imbuāmur
	imbuās	imbuātis	imbuāris (-re)	imbuāminī
	imbuat	imbuant	imbuātur	imbuantur
Impf.	imbuerem	imbuerēmus	imbuerer	imbuerēmur
	imbuerēs	imbuerētis	imbuerēris (-re)	imbuerēminī
	imbueret	imbuerent	imbuerētur	imbuerentur
Perf.	imbuerim	imbuerimus	imbūtus sim	imbūtī sīmus
	imbueris	imbueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	imbuerit	imbuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	imbuissem	imbuissēmus	imbūtus essem	imbūtī essēmus
	imbuissēs	imbuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	imbuisset	imbuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	imbue	imbuite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	imbuere		imbuī	
Perf.	imbuisse		imbūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	imbūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		imbūtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	imbuens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			imbūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	imbūtūrus (-a, -um)		imbuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND imbuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE imbūtum, -ū

Alternate forms: **inbuo** = imbuo

Model sentence: *Nemo est tam immanis, cuius mentem non **imbuerit** deorum opinio.* —Cicero

imitate, represent

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	imitor imitāris (-re) imitātur	imitāmur imitāminī imitantur
Impf.	imitābar imitābāris (-re) imitābātur	imitābāmur imitābāminī imitābantur
Fut.	imitābor imitāberis (-re) imitābitur	imitābimur imitābiminī imitābuntur
Perf.	imitātus sum (-a, -um) es est	imitātī sumus (-ae, -a) estis sunt
Plup.	imitātus eram (-a, -um) erās erat	imitātī erāmus (-ae, -a) erātis erant
Fut. Perf.	imitātus erō (-a, -um) eris erit	imitātī erimus (-ae, -a) eritis erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	imiter imitēris (-re) imitētur	imitēmur imitēminī imitentur
Impf.	imitārer imitārēris (-re) imitārētur	imitārēmur imitārēminī imitārentur
Perf.	imitātus sim (-a, -um) sīs sit	imitātī sīmus (-ae, -a) sītis sint
Plup.	imitātus essem (-a, -um) essēs esset	imitātī essēmus (-ae, -a) essētis essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	imitāre	imitāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	imitārī
Perf.	imitātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	imitātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	imitans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	imitātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	imitātūrus (-a, -um)	imitandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND imitandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE imitātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **imitarier** = imitari

Compounds and related words: **imitabilis, -e** imitable; **imitamen, -minis, n.** likeness; **imitatio, -onis, f.** imitation; **imitator, -is, m.** imitator; **imitatus, -us, m.** imitation

Model sentence: *Argilla quidvis* ***imitabitur*** *uda.* —Horace

hinder

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	impediō	impedīmus	impedior	impedīmur
	impedīs	impedītis	impedīris (-re)	impedīminī
	impedit	impediunt	impedītur	impediuntur
Impf.	impediēbam	impediēbāmus	impediēbar	impediēbāmur
	impediēbās	impediēbātis	impediēbāris (-re)	impediēbāminī
	impediēbat	impediēbant	impediēbātur	impediēbantur
Fut.	impediam	impediēmus	impediar	impediēmur
	impediēs	impediētis	impediēris (-re)	impediēminī
	impediet	impedient	impediētur	impedientur
Perf.	impedīvī	impedīvimus	impedītus sum	impedītī sumus
	impedīvistī	impedīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	impedīvit	impedīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	impedīveram	impedīverāmus	impedītus eram	impedītī erāmus
	impedīverās	impedīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	impedīverat	impedīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	impedīverō	impedīverimus	impedītus erō	impedītī erimus
	impedīveris	impedīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	impedīverit	impedīverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	impediam	impediāmus	impediar	impediāmur
	impediās	impediātis	impediāris (-re)	impediāminī
	impediat	impediant	impediātur	impediantur
Impf.	impedīrem	impedīrēmus	impedīrer	impedīrēmur
	impedīrēs	impedīrētis	impedīrēris (-re)	impedīrēminī
	impedīret	impedīrent	impedīrētur	impedīrentur
Perf.	impedīverim	impedīverimus	impedītus sim	impedītī sīmus
	impedīveris	impedīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	impedīverit	impedīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	impedīvissem	impedīvissēmus	impedītus essem	impedītī essēmus
	impedīvissēs	impedīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	impedīvisset	impedīvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	impedī	impedīte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	impedīre		impedīrī	
Perf.	impedīvisse		impedītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	impedītūrus (-a, -um) esse		impedītum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	impediens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			impedītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	impedītūrus (-a, -um)		impediendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND impediendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE impedītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **inpedio** = impedio

Compounds and related words: **expedio (4)** to unencumber; **expeditio, -onis, f.** expedition; **impedimentum, -i, n.** hindrance; **pes, pedis, m.** foot; **praepes** swift

Model sentence: *Me quotidie aliud ex alio **impedit.*** —Cicero

hang over, threaten

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	impendeō	impendēmus
	impendēs	impendētis
	impendet	impendent
Impf.	impendēbam	impendēbāmus
	impendēbās	impendēbātis
	impendēbat	impendēbant
Fut.	impendēbō	impendēbimus
	impendēbis	impendēbitis
	impendēbit	impendēbunt
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	impendeam	impendeāmus
	impendeās	impendeātis
	impendeat	impendeant
Impf.	impendērem	impendērēmus
	impendērēs	impendērētis
	impendēret	impendērent
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	impendē	impendēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	impendēre
Perf.	
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	impendens, (-ntis)
Perf.	impensus (-a, -um)
Fut.	impendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND impendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: often used with a **dative** object
Alternate forms: **inpendeo** = impendeo
Compounds and related words: **impedo (3)** to weigh out; **impendium, -i, n.** cost, expense
See **pendeo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Quid sibi* ***impenderet,*** *coepit suspicari.* —Cicero

command, order

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	imperō	imperāmus	imperor	imperāmur
	imperās	imperātis	imperāris (-re)	imperāminī
	imperat	imperant	imperātur	imperantur
Impf.	imperābam	imperābāmus	imperābar	imperābāmur
	imperābās	imperābātis	imperābāris (-re)	imperābāminī
	imperābat	imperābant	imperābātur	imperābantur
Fut.	imperābō	imperābimus	imperābor	imperābimur
	imperābis	imperābitis	imperāberis (-re)	imperābiminī
	imperābit	imperābunt	imperābitur	imperābuntur
Perf.	imperāvī	imperāvimus	imperātus sum	imperātī sumus
	imperāvistī	imperāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	imperāvit	imperāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	imperāveram	imperāverāmus	imperātus eram	imperātī erāmus
	imperāverās	imperāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	imperāverat	imperāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	imperāverō	imperāverimus	imperātus erō	imperātī erimus
	imperāveris	imperāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	imperāverit	imperāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	imperem	imperēmus	imperer	imperēmur
	imperēs	imperētis	imperēris (-re)	imperēminī
	imperet	imperent	imperētur	imperentur
Impf.	imperārem	imperārēmus	imperārer	imperārēmur
	imperārēs	imperārētis	imperārēris (-re)	imperārēminī
	imperāret	imperārent	imperārētur	imperārentur
Perf.	imperāverim	imperāverimus	imperātus sim	imperātī sīmus
	imperāveris	imperāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	imperāverit	imperāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	imperāvissem	imperāvissēmus	imperātus essem	imperātī essēmus
	imperāvissēs	imperāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	imperāvisset	imperāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	imperā	imperāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	imperāre		imperārī	
Perf.	imperāvisse		imperātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	imperātūrus (-a, -um) esse		imperātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	imperans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			imperātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	imperātūrus (-a, -um)		imperandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND imperandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE imperātum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **accusative** for the thing and the **dative** for the person
Alternate forms: **imperassit** = imperavisset; **induperantum** = imperantium; **impero** = impero
Compounds and related words: **imperator, -is, m.** general; **imperito (1)** to command; **imperium, -i, n.** power
Model sentence: *Ius est belli ut qui vicissent iis quos vicissent quemadmodum vellent imperarent.* —Caesar

fill

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	impleō	implēmus	impleor	implēmur
	implēs	implētis	implēris (-re)	implēminī
	implet	implent	implētur	implentur
Impf.	implēbam	implēbāmus	implēbar	implēbāmur
	implēbās	implēbātis	implēbāris (-re)	implēbāminī
	implēbat	implēbant	implēbātur	implēbantur
Fut.	implēbō	implēbimus	implēbor	implēbimur
	implēbis	implēbitis	implēberis (-re)	implēbiminī
	implēbit	implēbunt	implēbitur	implēbuntur
Perf.	implēvī	implēvimus	implētus sum	implētī sumus
	implēvistī	implēvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	implēvit	implēvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	implēveram	implēverāmus	implētus eram	implētī erāmus
	implēverās	implēverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	implēverat	implēverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	implēverō	implēverimus	implētus erō	implētī erimus
	implēveris	implēveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	implēverit	implēverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	impleam	impleāmus	implear	impleāmur
	impleās	impleātis	impleāris (-re)	impleāminī
	impleat	impleant	impleātur	impleantur
Impf.	implērem	implērēmus	implērer	implērēmur
	implērēs	implērētis	implērēris (-re)	implērēminī
	implēret	implērent	implērētur	implērentur
Perf.	implēverim	implēverimus	implētus sim	implētī sīmus
	implēveris	implēveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	implēverit	implēverint	sit	sint
Plup.	implēvissem	implēvissēmus	implētus essem	implētī essēmus
	implēvissēs	implēvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	implēvisset	implēvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	implē	implēte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	implēre		implērī	
Perf.	implēvisse		implētus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	implētūrus (-a, -um) esse		implētum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	implens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			implētus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	implētūrus (-a, -um)		implendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND implendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE implētum, -ū

Alternate forms: **implerat** = impleverat; **implerint** = impleverint; **impleris** = impleveris; **implerit** = implevit; **implerunt** = impleverunt; **implessem** = implevissem; **implesset** = impevisset; **inpleo** = impleo; **inplesse** = implevisse

Compounds and related words: **compleo (2)** to fill up; **expleo (2)** to fill up; **impleo (2)** to fill; **plenus, -a, -um** full; **repleo (2)** to refill

Model sentence: *Implevit mero patellam.* —Vergil

enclose

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	implicō	implicāmus	implicor	implicāmur
	implicās	implicātis	implicāris (-re)	implicāminī
	implicat	implicant	implicātur	implicantur
Impf.	implicābam	implicābāmus	implicābar	implicābāmur
	implicābās	implicābātis	implicābāris (-re)	implicābāminī
	implicābat	implicābant	implicābātur	implicābantur
Fut.	implicābō	implicābimus	implicābor	implicābimur
	implicābis	implicābitis	implicāberis (-re)	implicābiminī
	implicābit	implicābunt	implicābitur	implicābuntur
Perf.	implicāvī	implicāvimus	implicātus sum	implicātī sumus
	implicāvistī	implicāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	implicāvit	implicāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	implicāveram	implicāverāmus	implicātus eram	implicātī erāmus
	implicāverās	implicāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	implicāverat	implicāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	implicāverō	implicāverimus	implicātus erō	implicātī erimus
	implicāveris	implicāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	implicāverit	implicāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	implicem	implicēmus	implicer	implicēmur
	implicēs	implicētis	implicēris (-re)	implicēminī
	implicet	implicent	implicētur	implicentur
Impf.	implicārem	implicārēmus	implicārer	implicārēmur
	implicārēs	implicārētis	implicārēris (-re)	implicārēminī
	implicāret	implicārent	implicārētur	implicārentur
Perf.	implicāverim	implicāverimus	implicātus sim	implicātī sīmus
	implicāveris	implicāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	implicāverit	implicāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	implicāvissem	implicāvissēmus	implicātus essem	implicātī essēmus
	implicāvissēs	implicāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	implicāvisset	implicāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	implicā	implicāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	implicāre		implicārī	
Perf.	implicāvisse		implicātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	implicātūrus (-a, -um) esse		implicātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	implicans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			implicātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	implicātūrus (-a, -um)		implicandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND implicandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE implicātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **implicitum** = implicatum; **implicui** = implicavi; **inplico** = implico

Compounds and related words: **amplector (1)** to embrace; **applico (1)** to attach; **complector (1)** to embrace; **explico (1)** to unfold; **implico (1)** to enfold; **multiplico (1)** to multiply; **simplicitas, -tatis, f.** simplicity; **supplicium, -i, n.** punishment; **supplico (1)** to beg

Model sentence: *Tenax hedera huc et illuc arborem **implicat** errans.* —Catullus

set fire to, burn

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	incendō	incendimus	incendor	incendimur
	incendis	incenditis	incenderis (-re)	incendiminī
	incendit	incendunt	incenditur	incenduntur
Impf.	incendēbam	incendēbāmus	incendēbar	incendēbāmur
	incendēbās	incendēbātis	incendēbāris (-re)	incendēbāminī
	incendēbat	incendēbant	incendēbātur	incendēbantur
Fut.	incendam	incendēmus	incendar	incendēmur
	incendēs	incendētis	incendēris (-re)	incendēminī
	incendet	incendent	incendētur	incendentur
Perf.	incendī	incendimus	incensus sum	incensī sumus
	incendistī	incendistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	incendit	incendērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	incenderam	incenderāmus	incensus eram	incensī erāmus
	incenderās	incenderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	incenderat	incenderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	incenderō	incenderimus	incensus erō	incensī erimus
	incenderis	incenderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	incenderit	incenderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	incendam	incendāmus	incendar	incendāmur
	incendās	incendātis	incendāris (-re)	incendāminī
	incendat	incendant	incendātur	incendantur
Impf.	incenderem	incenderēmus	incenderer	incenderēmur
	incenderēs	incenderētis	incenderēris (-re)	incenderēminī
	incenderet	incenderent	incenderētur	incenderentur
Perf.	incenderim	incenderimus	incensus sim	incensī sīmus
	incenderis	incenderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	incenderit	incenderint	sit	sint
Plup.	incendissem	incendissēmus	incensus essem	incensī essēmus
	incendissēs	incendissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	incendisset	incendissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	incende	incendite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	incendere		incendī	
Perf.	incendisse		incensus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	incensūrus (-a, -um) esse		incensum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	incendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			incensus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	incensūrus (-a, -um)		incendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND incendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE incensum, -ū

Alternate forms: **incensit** = incenderit

Compounds and related words: **accendo (3)** to set on fire; **incendium, -i, n.** fire; **incensio, -onis, f.** a burning; **succendo (3)** to set on fire

Model sentence: *Classem inflammari* ***incendique*** *iussit.* —Cicero

arouse

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	incitō	incitāmus	incitor	incitāmur
	incitās	incitātis	incitāris (-re)	incitāminī
	incitat	incitant	incitātur	incitantur
Impf.	incitābam	incitābāmus	incitābar	incitābāmur
	incitābās	incitābātis	incitābāris (-re)	incitābāminī
	incitābat	incitābant	incitābātur	incitābantur
Fut.	incitābō	incitābimus	incitābor	incitābimur
	incitābis	incitābitis	incitāberis (-re)	incitābiminī
	incitābit	incitābunt	incitābitur	incitābuntur
Perf.	incitāvī	incitāvimus	incitātus sum	incitātī sumus
	incitāvistī	incitāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	incitāvit	incitāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	incitāveram	incitāverāmus	incitātus eram	incitātī erāmus
	incitāverās	incitāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	incitāverat	incitāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	incitāverō	incitāverimus	incitātus erō	incitātī erimus
	incitāveris	incitāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	incitāverit	incitāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	incitem	incitēmus	inciter	incitēmur
	incitēs	incitētis	incitēris (-re)	incitēminī
	incitet	incitent	incitētur	incitentur
Impf.	incitārem	incitārēmus	incitārer	incitārēmur
	incitārēs	incitārētis	incitārēris (-re)	incitārēminī
	incitāret	incitārent	incitārētur	incitārentur
Perf.	incitāverim	incitāverimus	incitātus sim	incitātī sīmus
	incitāveris	incitāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	incitāverit	incitāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	incitāvissem	incitāvissēmus	incitātus essem	incitātī essēmus
	incitāvissēs	incitāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	incitāvisset	incitāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	incitā	incitāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	incitāre		incitārī	
Perf.	incitāvisse		incitātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	incitātūrus (-a, -um) esse		incitātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	incitans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			incitātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	incitātūrus (-a, -um)		incitandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND incitandī -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE incitātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **concito (1)** to excite; **excito (1)** to excite; **incitatio, -onis, f.** excitement
Model sentence: *Stellarum motus tum* ***incitantur****, tum retardantur.* —Cicero

enclose, hinder

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	inclūdō	inclūdimus	inclūdor	inclūdimur
	inclūdis	inclūditis	inclūderis (-re)	inclūdiminī
	inclūdit	inclūdunt	inclūditur	inclūduntur
Impf.	inclūdēbam	inclūdēbāmus	inclūdēbar	inclūdēbāmur
	inclūdēbās	inclūdēbātis	inclūdēbāris (-re)	inclūdēbāminī
	inclūdēbat	inclūdēbant	inclūdēbātur	inclūdēbantur
Fut.	inclūdam	inclūdēmus	inclūdar	inclūdēmur
	inclūdēs	inclūdētis	inclūdēris (-re)	inclūdēminī
	inclūdet	inclūdent	inclūdētur	inclūdentur
Perf.	inclūsī	inclūsimus	inclūsus sum	inclūsī sumus
	inclūsistī	inclūsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	inclūsit	inclūsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	inclūseram	inclūserāmus	inclūsus eram	inclūsī erāmus
	inclūserās	inclūserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	inclūserat	inclūserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	inclūserō	inclūserimus	inclūsus erō	inclūsī erimus
	inclūseris	inclūseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	inclūserit	inclūserint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	inclūdam	inclūdāmus	inclūdar	inclūdāmur
	inclūdās	inclūdātis	inclūdāris (-re)	inclūdāminī
	inclūdat	inclūdant	inclūdātur	inclūdantur
Impf.	inclūderem	inclūderēmus	inclūderer	inclūderēmur
	inclūderēs	inclūderētis	inclūderēris (-re)	inclūderēminī
	inclūderet	inclūderent	inclūderētur	inclūderentur
Perf.	inclūserim	inclūserimus	inclūsus sim	inclūsī sīmus
	inclūseris	inclūseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	inclūserit	inclūserint	sit	sint
Plup.	inclūsissem	inclūsissēmus	inclūsus essem	inclūsī essēmus
	inclūsissēs	inclūsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	inclūsisset	inclūsissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	inclūde	inclūdite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	inclūdere		inclūdī	
Perf.	inclūsisse		inclūsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	inclūsūrus (-a, -um) esse		inclūsum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	inclūdens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			inclūsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	inclūsūrus (-a, -um)		inclūdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND inclūdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE inclūsum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **inclusio, -onis, f.** confinement

See **claudo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Habemus senatusconsultum* ***inclusum*** *in tabulis, tamquam in vagina reconditum.* —Cicero

lean or recline, burden, choose

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	incumbō	incumbimus
	incumbis	incumbitis
	incumbit	incumbunt
Impf.	incumbēbam	incumbēbāmus
	incumbēbās	incumbēbātis
	incumbēbat	incumbēbant
Fut.	incumbam	incumbēmus
	incumbēs	incumbētis
	incumbēt	incumbēnt
Perf.	incubuī	incubuimus
	incubuistī	incubuistis
	incubuit	incubuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	incubueram	incubuerāmus
	incubuerās	incubuerātis
	incubuerat	incubuerant
Fut. Perf.	incubuerō	incubuerimus
	incubueris	incubueritis
	incubuerit	incubuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	incumbam	incumbāmus
	incumbās	incumbātis
	incumbat	incumbant
Impf.	incumberem	incumberēmus
	incumberēs	incumberētis
	incumberet	incumberent
Perf.	incubuerim	incubuerimus
	incubueris	incubueritis
	incubuerit	incubuerint
Plup.	incubuissem	incubuissēmus
	incubuissēs	incubuissētis
	incubuisset	incubuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	incumbe	incumbite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	incumbere
Perf.	incubuisse
Fut.	incubitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	incumbens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		incubitus (-a, -um)
Fut.		incumbendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND incumbendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE incubitum, -ū

Alternate forms: compounds with **de-**, **ob-**, **pro-**, **re-**, and **sub-** lack the perfect participle.
Compounds and related words: **accumbo** (3) to recline; **discumbo** (3) to recline at a table; **procumbo** (3) to fall forward; **recumbo** (3) to lie down; **succumbo** (3) to submit
Model sentence: *Densis ordinibus nunc alii in alios, nunc in scuta* ***incumbentes*** *sustinebant impetus Romanorum.* —Livy

show

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	indicō	indicāmus	indicor	indicāmur
	indicās	indicātis	indicāris (-re)	indicāminī
	indicat	indicant	indicātur	indicantur
Impf.	indicābam	indicābāmus	indicābar	indicābāmur
	indicābās	indicābātis	indicābāris (-re)	indicābāminī
	indicābat	indicābant	indicābātur	indicābantur
Fut.	indicābō	indicābimus	indicābor	indicābimur
	indicābis	indicābitis	indicāberis (-re)	indicābiminī
	indicābit	indicābunt	indicābitur	indicābuntur
Perf.	indicāvī	indicāvimus	indicātus sum	indicātī sumus
	indicāvistī	indicāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	indicāvit	indicāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	indicāveram	indicāverāmus	indicātus eram	indicātī erāmus
	indicāverās	indicāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	indicāverat	indicāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	indicāverō	indicāverimus	indicātus erō	indicātī erimus
	indicāveris	indicāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	indicāverit	indicāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	indicem	indicēmus	indicer	indicēmur
	indicēs	indicētis	indicēris (-re)	indicēminī
	indicet	indicent	indicētur	indicentur
Impf.	indicārem	indicārēmus	indicārer	indicārēmur
	indicārēs	indicārētis	indicārēris (-re)	indicārēminī
	indicāret	indicārent	indicārētur	indicārentur
Perf.	indicāverim	indicāverimus	indicātus sim	indicātī sīmus
	indicāveris	indicāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	indicāverit	indicāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	indicāvissem	indicāvissēmus	indicātus essem	indicātī essēmus
	indicāvissēs	indicāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	indicāvisset	indicāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	indicā	indicāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	indicāre		indicārī	
Perf.	indicāvisse		indicātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	indicātūrus (-a, -um) esse		indicātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	indicans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			indicātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	indicātūrus (-a, -um)		indicandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND indicandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE indicātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **abdico (1)** to renounce; **dedico (1)** to dedicate; **dico (1)** to dedicate
Model sentence: ***Indicabo** meum consilium tibi.* —Cicero

put on (clothing or ornaments)

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	induō	induimus	induor	induimur
	induis	induitis	indueris (-re)	induiminī
	induit	induunt	induitur	induuntur
Impf.	induēbam	induēbāmus	induēbar	induēbāmur
	induēbās	induēbātis	induēbāris (-re)	induēbāminī
	induēbat	induēbant	induēbātur	induēbantur
Fut.	induam	induēmus	induar	induēmur
	induēs	induētis	induēris (-re)	induēminī
	induet	induent	induētur	induentur
Perf.	induī	induimus	indūtus sum	indūtī sumus
	induistī	induistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	induit	induērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	indueram	induerāmus	indūtus eram	indūtī erāmus
	induerās	induerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	induerat	induerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	induerō	induerimus	indūtus erō	indūtī erimus
	indueris	indueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	induerit	induerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	induam	induāmus	induar	induāmur
	induās	induātis	induāris (-re)	induāminī
	induat	induant	induātur	induantur
Impf.	induerem	induerēmus	induerer	induerēmur
	induerēs	induerētis	induerēris (-re)	induerēminī
	indueret	induerent	induerētur	induerentur
Perf.	induerim	induerimus	indūtus sim	indūtī sīmus
	indueris	indueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	induerit	induerint	sit	sint
Plup.	induissem	induissēmus	indūtus essem	indūtī essēmus
	induissēs	induissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	induisset	induissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	indue	induite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	induere		induī	
Perf.	induisse		indūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	indūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		indūtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	induens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			indūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	indūtūrus (-a, -um)		induendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND induendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE indūtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **exuo (3)** to strip
Model sentence: *Pomis se arbos **induit.*** —Vergil

enter

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	ineō	inīmus	ineor	inīmur
	inīs	inītis	inīris (-re)	inīminī
	init	ineunt	inītur	ineuntur
Impf.	inībam	inībāmus	inībar	inībāmur
	inībās	inībātis	inībāris (-re)	inībāminī
	inībat	inībant	inībātur	inībantur
Fut.	inībō	inībimus	inībor	inībimur
	inībis	inībitis	inīberis (-re)	inībiminī
	inībit	inībunt	inībitur	inībuntur
Perf.	iniī	iniimus	initus sum	initī sumus
	iniistī	iniistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	iniit	iniērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	inieram	inierāmus	initus eram	initī erāmus
	inierās	inierātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	inierat	inierant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	inierō	inierimus	initus erō	initī erimus
	inieris	inieritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	inierit	inierint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	ineam	ineāmus	inear	ineāmur
	ineās	ineātis	ineāris (-re)	ineāminī
	ineat	ineant	ineātur	ineantur
Impf.	inīrem	inīrēmus	inīrer	inīrēmur
	inīrēs	inīrētis	inīrēris (-re)	inīrēminī
	inīret	inīrent	inīrētur	inīrentur
Perf.	inierim	inierimus	initus sim	initī sīmus
	inieris	inieritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	inierit	inierint	sit	sint
Plup.	inīssem	inīssēmus	initus essem	initī essēmus
	inīssēs	inīssētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	inīsset	inīssent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	inī	inīte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	inīre		inīrī	
Perf.	inīsse		initus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	initūrus (-a, -um) esse		initum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	iniens, (-euntis)			
Perf.			initus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	initūrus (-a, -um)		ineundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ineundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE initum, -ū

Alternate forms: **iniet** = inibit; **inivi** = inii
Compounds and related words: **initus, -us, m.** entrance
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Nemus nullis illud **initur** equis.* —Ovid

bring in, cause

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
		INDICATIVE				
Pres.	inferō	inferimus	inferor		inferimur	
	infers	infertis	inferris (-re)		inferiminī	
	infert	inferunt	infertur		inferuntur	
Impf.	inferēbam	inferēbāmus	inferēbar		inferēbāmur	
	inferēbās	inferēbātis	inferēbāris (-re)		inferēbāminī	
	inferēbat	inferēbant	inferēbātur		inferēbantur	
Fut.	inferam	inferēmus	inferar		inferēmur	
	inferēs	inferētis	inferēris (-re)		inferēminī	
	inferet	inferent	inferētur		inferentur	
Perf.	intulī	intulimus	illātus	sum	illātī	sumus
	intulistī	intulistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	intulit	intulērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	intuleram	intulerāmus	illātus	eram	illātī	erāmus
	intulerās	intulerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	intulerat	intulerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	intulerō	intulerimus	illātus	erō	illātī	erimus
	intuleris	intuleritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	intulerit	intulerint		erit		erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	inferam	inferāmus	inferar		inferāmur	
	inferās	inferātis	inferāris (-re)		inferāminī	
	inferat	inferant	inferātur		inferantur	
Impf.	inferrem	inferrēmus	inferrer		inferrēmur	
	inferrēs	inferrētis	inferrēris (-re)		inferrēminī	
	inferret	inferrent	inferrētur		inferrentur	
Perf.	intulerim	intulerimus	illātus	sim	illātī	sīmus
	intuleris	intuleritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	intulerit	intulerint		sit		sint
Plup.	intulissem	intulissēmus	illātus	essem	illātī	essēmus
	intulissēs	intulissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	intulisset	intulissent		esset		essent
		IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	infer	inferte				
		INFINITIVE				
Pres.	inferre		inferrī			
Perf.	intulisse		illātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	illātūrus (-a, -um) esse		illātum īrī			
		PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	inferens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			illātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	illātūrus (-a, -um)		inferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND inferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE illātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **illatio, -onis, f.** a carrying in; **infertor, -is, m.** a waiter
See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Reliquias eius maiorum tumulis* ***inferri*** *iussit.* —Justinus

carry in, give, repeat

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	ingerō	ingerimus	ingeror	ingerimur
	ingeris	ingeritis	ingereris (-re)	ingeriminī
	ingerit	ingerunt	ingeritur	ingeruntur
Impf.	ingerēbam	ingerēbāmus	ingerēbar	ingerēbāmur
	ingerēbās	ingerēbātis	ingerēbāris (-re)	ingerēbāminī
	ingerēbat	ingerēbant	ingerēbātur	ingerēbantur
Fut.	ingeram	ingerēmus	ingerar	ingerēmur
	ingerēs	ingerētis	ingerēris (-re)	ingerēminī
	ingeret	ingerent	ingerētur	ingerentur
Perf.	ingessī	ingessimus	ingestus sum	ingestī sumus
	ingessistī	ingessistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ingessit	ingessērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ingesseram	ingesserāmus	ingestus eram	ingestī erāmus
	ingesserās	ingesserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ingesserat	ingesserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ingesserō	ingesserimus	ingestus erō	ingestī erimus
	ingesseris	ingesseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ingesserit	ingesserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	ingeram	ingerāmus	ingerar	ingerāmur
	ingerās	ingerātis	ingerāris (-re)	ingerāminī
	ingerat	ingerant	ingerātur	ingerantur
Impf.	ingererem	ingererēmus	ingererer	ingererēmur
	ingererēs	ingererētis	ingererēris (-re)	ingererēminī
	ingereret	ingererent	ingererētur	ingererentur
Perf.	ingesserim	ingesserimus	ingestus sim	ingestī sīmus
	ingesseris	ingesseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ingesserit	ingesserint	sit	sint
Plup.	ingessissem	ingessissēmus	ingestus essem	ingestī essēmus
	ingessissēs	ingessissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ingessisset	ingessissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	ingere	ingerite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	ingerere		ingerī	
Perf.	ingessisse		ingestus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ingestūrus (-a, -um) esse		ingestum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	ingerens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ingestus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ingestūrus (-a, -um)		ingerendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ingerendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ingestum, -ū

Alternate forms: **inger** = ingere

Compounds and related words: **ingestabilis, -e** unbearable; **ingestio, -onis, f.** introduction; **ingesto (1)** to bear

Model sentence: *Hinc raptas fugientibus* ***ingerit*** *hastas in tergum.* —Vergil

enter, engage in, begin

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	ingredior	ingredimur
	ingrederis (-re)	ingredimīnī
	ingreditur	ingrediuntur
Impf.	ingrediēbar	ingrediēbāmur
	ingrediēbāris (-re)	ingrediēbāminī
	ingrediēbātur	ingrediēbantur
Fut.	ingrediar	ingrediēmur
	ingrediēris (-re)	ingrediēminī
	ingrediētur	ingredientur
Perf.	ingressus sum	ingressī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	ingressus eram	ingressī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ingressus erō	ingressī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	ingrediar	ingrediāmur
	ingrediāris (-re)	ingrediāminī
	ingrediātur	ingrediantur
Impf.	ingrederer	ingrederēmur
	ingrederēris (-re)	ingrederēminī
	ingrederētur	ingrederentur
Perf.	ingressus sim	ingressī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	ingressus essem	ingressī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	ingredere	ingredimini

INFINITIVE

Pres.	ingredī
Perf.	ingressus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ingressūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	ingrediens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	ingressus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ingressūrus (-a, -um)	ingrediendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ingrediendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ingressum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **ingressio, -onis, f.** entrance; **ingressus, -us, m.** entrance

Model sentence: *Tu **ingredi** illam domum ausus es? Tu illud sanctissimum limen intrare?* —Cicero

throw in or on, cause

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	iniciō	inicimus	inicior	inicimur
	inicis	inicitis	iniceris (-re)	iniciminī
	inicit	iniciunt	inicitur	iniciuntur
Impf.	iniciēbam	iniciēbāmus	iniciēbar	iniciēbāmur
	iniciēbās	iniciēbātis	iniciēbāris (-re)	iniciēbāminī
	iniciēbat	iniciēbant	iniciēbātur	iniciēbantur
Fut.	iniciam	iniciēmus	iniciar	iniciēmur
	iniciēs	iniciētis	iniciēris (-re)	iniciēminī
	iniciet	inicient	iniciētur	inicientur
Perf.	iniēcī	iniēcimus	iniectus sum	iniectī sumus
	iniēcistī	iniēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	iniēcit	iniēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	iniēceram	iniēcerāmus	iniectus eram	iniectī erāmus
	iniēcerās	iniēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	iniēcerat	iniēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	iniēcerō	iniēcerimus	iniectus erō	iniectī erimus
	iniēceris	iniēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	iniēcerit	iniēcerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	iniciam	iniciāmus	iniciar	iniciāmur
	iniciās	iniciātis	iniciāris (-re)	iniciāminī
	iniciat	iniciant	iniciātur	iniciantur
Impf.	inicerem	inicerēmus	inicerer	inicerēmur
	inicerēs	inicerētis	inicerēris (-re)	inicerēminī
	iniceret	inicerent	inicerētur	inicerentur
Perf.	iniēcerim	iniēcerimus	iniectus sim	iniectī sīmus
	iniēceris	iniēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	iniēcerit	iniēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	iniēcissem	iniēcissēmus	iniectus essem	iniectī essēmus
	iniēcissēs	iniēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	iniēcisset	iniēcissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	inice	inicite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	inicere		inicī	
Perf.	iniēcisse		iniectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	iniectūrus (-a, -um) esse		iniectum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	iniciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			iniectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	iniectūrus (-a, -um)		iniciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND iniciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE iniectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **iniexit** = iniecerit
See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Continuo adveniens pilum* ***iniecisti*** *mihi.* —Plautus

say

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	inquam	inquimus
	inquis	inquitis
	inquit	inquiunt
Impf.		
	inquiēbat	
Fut.		
	inquiēs	
	inquiet	
Perf.	inquiī	
	inquīstī	
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.		
Impf.		
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres. inque *or* inquitō

INFINITIVE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

PARTICIPLE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: defective
Alternate forms: **inquio** = inquam
Model sentence: *Hunc unum diem, hunc unum* ***inquam,*** *hodiernum diem defende si potes.* —Cicero

be in or upon

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	insum	insumus
	ines	inestis
	inest	insunt
Impf.	ineram	inerāmus
	inerās	inerātis
	inerat	inerant
Fut.	inerō	inerimus
	ineris	ineritis
	inerit	inerunt
Perf.	infuī	infuimus
	infuistī	infuistis
	infuit	infuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	infueram	infuerāmus
	infuerās	infuerātis
	infuerat	infuerant
Fut. Perf.	infuerō	infuerimus
	infueris	infueritis
	infuerit	infuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	insim	insīmus
	insīs	insītis
	insit	insint
Impf.	inessem	inessēmus
	inessēs	inessētis
	inesset	inessent
Perf.	infuerim	infuerimus
	infueris	infueritis
	infuerit	infuerint
Plup.	infuissem	infuissēmus
	infuissēs	infuissētis
	infuisset	infuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	ines	ineste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	inesse
Perf.	infuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

GERUND SUPINE

See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Nummi octingenti aurei in marsupio* ***infuerunt.*** —Plautus

realize, understand

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	intellegō	intellegimus	intellegor	intellegimur
	intellegis	intellegitis	intellegeris (-re)	intellegiminī
	intellegit	intellegunt	intellegitur	intelleguntur
Impf.	intellegēbam	intellegēbāmus	intellegēbar	intellegēbāmur
	intellegēbās	intellegēbātis	intellegēbāris (-re)	intellegēbāminī
	intellegēbat	intellegēbant	intellegēbātur	intellegēbantur
Fut.	intellegam	intellegēmus	intellegar	intellegēmur
	intellegēs	intellegētis	intellegēris (-re)	intellegēminī
	intelleget	intellegent	intellegētur	intellegentur
Perf.	intellexī	intelleximus	intellectus sum	intellectī sumus
	intellexistī	intellexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	intellexit	intellexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	intellexeram	intellexerāmus	intellectus eram	intellectī erāmus
	intellexerās	intellexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	intellexerat	intellexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	intellexerō	intellexerimus	intellectus erō	intellectī erimus
	intellexeris	intellexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	intellexerit	intellexerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	intellegam	intellegāmus	intellegar	intellegāmur
	intellegās	intellegātis	intellegāris (-re)	intellegāminī
	intellegat	intellegant	intellegātur	intellegantur
Impf.	intellegerem	intellegerēmus	intellegerer	intellegerēmur
	intellegerēs	intellegerētis	intellegerēris (-re)	intellegerēminī
	intellegeret	intellegerent	intellegerētur	intellegerentur
Perf.	intellexerim	intellexerimus	intellectus sīm	intellectī sīmus
	intellexeris	intellexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	intellexerit	intellexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	intellexissem	intellexissēmus	intellectus essem	intellectī essēmus
	intellexissēs	intellexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	intellexisset	intellexissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	intellege	intellegite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	intellegere		intellegī	
Perf.	intellexisse		intellectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	intellectūrus (-a, -um) esse		intellectum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	intellegens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			intellectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	intellectūrus (-a, -um)		intellegendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND intellegendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE intellectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **intellegerint** = intellexerint; **intellexes** = intellexisses; **intellexti** = intellexisti; **intelligo** = intellego

Compounds and related words: **intellectus, -us, m.** perception; **intellegentia, -ae, f.** understanding

See **lego** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Puderet me dicere non **intellegere**, si vos ipsi **intellegeretis**.* —Cicero

go between, perish

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	intereō	interīmus
	interīs	interītis
	interit	intereunt
Impf.	interībam	interībāmus
	interībās	interībātis
	interībat	interībant
Fut.	interībō	interībimus
	interībis	interībitis
	interībit	interībunt
Perf.	interiī	interiimus
	interiistī	interiistis
	interiit	interiērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	interieram	interierāmus
	interierās	interierātis
	interierat	interierant
Fut. Perf.	interierō	interierimus
	interieris	interieritis
	interierit	interierint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	intercam	intereāmus
	intereās	intereātis
	intereat	intereant
Impf.	interīrem	interīrēmus
	interīrēs	interīrētis
	interīret	interīrent
Perf.	interierim	interierimus
	interieris	interieritis
	interierit	interierint
Plup.	interīssem	interīssēmus
	interīssēs	interīssētis
	interīsset	interīssent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	interī	interīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	interīre
Perf.	interīsse
Fut.	interitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	interiens, (-euntis)	
Perf.		interitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	interitūrus (-a, -um)	intereundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND intereundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE interitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **interissent** = interiissent; **interivi** = interii
Compounds and related words: **interitus, -us, m.** destruction
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Non intellego, quomodo, calore exstincto, corpora* ***intereant.*** —Cicero

kill

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	interficiō	interficimus	interficior	interficimur
	interficis	interficitis	interficeris (-re)	interficiminī
	interficit	interficiunt	interficitur	interficiuntur
Impf.	interficiēbam	interficiēbāmus	interficiēbar	interficiēbāmur
	interficiēbās	interficiēbātis	interficiēbāris (-re)	interficiēbāminī
	interficiēbat	interficiēbant	interficiēbātur	interficiēbantur
Fut.	interficiam	interficiēmus	interficiar	interficiēmur
	interficiēs	interficiētis	interficiēris (-re)	interficiēminī
	interficiet	interficient	interficiētur	interficientur
Perf.	interfēcī	interfēcimus	interfectus sum	interfectī sumus
	interfēcistī	interfēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	interfēcit	interfēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	interfēceram	interfēcerāmus	interfectus eram	interfectī erāmus
	interfēcerās	interfēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	interfēcerat	interfēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	interfēcerō	interfēcerimus	interfectus erō	interfectī erimus
	interfēceris	interfēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	interfēcerit	interfēcerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	interficiam	interficiāmus	interficiar	interficiāmur
	interficiās	interficiātis	interficiāris (-re)	interficiāminī
	interficiat	interficiant	interficiātur	interficiantur
Impf.	interficerem	interficerēmus	interficerer	interficerēmur
	interficerēs	interficerētis	interficerēris (-re)	interficerēminī
	interficeret	interficerent	interficerētur	interficerentur
Perf.	interfēcerim	interfēcerimus	interfectus sim	interfectī sīmus
	interfēceris	interfēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	interfēcerit	interfēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	interfēcissem	interfēcissēmus	interfectus essem	interfectī essēmus
	interfēcissēs	interfēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	interfēcisset	interfēcissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	interfice	interficite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	interficere		interficī	
Perf.	interfēcisse		interfectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	interfectūrus (-a, -um) esse		interfectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	interficiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			interfectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	interfectūrus (-a, -um)		interficiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND interficiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE interfectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **interfiat** = interfaciatur; **interfieri** = interfici

Compounds and related words: **interfectibilis, -e** deadly; **interfectio, -onis, f.** a killing; **interfector, -is, m.** murderer

Model sentence: *Illi, ut erat imperatum, circumsistunt hominem atque* ***interficiunt.*** —Caesar

be between, differ, attend

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	intersum	intersumus
	interes	interestis
	interest	intersunt
Impf.	intereram	intererāmus
	intererās	intererātis
	intererat	intererant
Fut.	intererō	intererimus
	intereris	intereritis
	intererit	intererunt
Perf.	interfuī	interfuimus
	interfuistī	interfuistis
	interfuit	interfuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	interfueram	interfuerāmus
	interfuerās	interfuerātis
	interfuerat	interfuerant
Fut. Perf.	interfuerō	interfuerimus
	interfueris	interfueritis
	interfuerit	interfuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	intersim	intersīmus
	intersīs	intersītis
	intersit	intersint
Impf.	interessem	interessēmus
	interessēs	interessētis
	interesset	interessent
Perf.	interfuerim	interfuerimus
	interfueris	interfueritis
	interfuerit	interfuerint
Plup.	interfuissem	interfuissēmus
	interfuissēs	interfuissētis
	interfuisset	interfuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	interes	intereste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	interesse
Perf.	interfuisse
Fut.	interfutūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	
Perf.	
Fut.	interfutūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: third person often used impersonally meaning *be of interest or importance*

Model sentence: *Inter Laviniam conditum et Albam Longam coloniam deductam triginta ferme* ***interfuere*** *anni.* —Livy

enter, pierce

	ACTIVE			PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE							
Pres.	intrō	intrāmus	intror		intrāmur	
	intrās	intrātis	intrāris (-re)		intrāminī	
	intrat	intrant	intrātur		intrantur	
Impf.	intrābam	intrābāmus	intrābar		intrābāmur	
	intrābās	intrābātis	intrābāris (-re)		intrābāminī	
	intrābat	intrābant	intrābātur		intrābantur	
Fut.	intrābō	intrābimus	intrābor		intrābimur	
	intrābis	intrābitis	intrāberis (-re)		intrābiminī	
	intrābit	intrābunt	intrābitur		intrābuntur	
Perf.	intrāvī	intrāvimus	intrātus	sum	intrātī	sumus
	intrāvistī	intrāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	intrāvit	intrāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	intrāveram	intrāverāmus	intrātus	eram	intrātī	erāmus
	intrāverās	intrāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	intrāverat	intrāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	intrāverō	intrāverimus	intrātus	erō	intrātī	erimus
	intrāveris	intrāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	intrāverit	intrāverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	intrem	intrēmus	intrer		intrēmur	
	intrēs	intrētis	intrēris (-re)		intrēminī	
	intret	intrent	intrētur		intrentur	
Impf.	intrārem	intrārēmus	intrārer		intrārēmur	
	intrārēs	intrārētis	intrārēris (-re)		intrārēminī	
	intrāret	intrārent	intrārētur		intrārentur	
Perf.	intrāverim	intrāverimus	intrātus	sim	intrātī	sīmus
	intrāveris	intrāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	intrāverit	intrāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	intrāvissem	intrāvissēmus	intrātus	essem	intrātī	essēmus
	intrāvissēs	intrāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	intrāvisset	intrāvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	intrā	intrāte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	intrāre		intrārī			
Perf.	intrāvisse		intrātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	intrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		intrātum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	intrans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			intrātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	intrātūrus (-a, -um)		intrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND intrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE intrātum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms also used impersonally
Alternate forms: **intrassis** = intraveris
Compounds and related words: **intra** within; **intrabilis, -e** that which can be entered; **intro** inwardly
Model sentence: *Non **intret** Cato theatrum meum.* —Martial

enter

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	introeō	introīmus	
	introīs	introītis	
	introit	introeunt	introītur (Impers.)
Impf.	introībam	introībāmus	
	introībās	introībātis	
	introībat	introībant	introībātur (Impers.)
Fut.	introībō	introībimus	
	introībis	introībitis	
	introībit	introībunt	introībitur (Impers.)
Perf.	introiī	introiimus	
	introiistī	introiistis	
	introiit	introiērunt (-ēre)	introitum est (Impers.)
Plup.	introieram	introierāmus	
	introierās	introierātis	
	introierat	introierant	introitum erat (Impers.)
Fut.	introierō	introierimus	
Perf.	introieris	introieritis	
	introierit	introierint	introitum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	introeam	introeāmus	
	introeās	introeātis	
	introeat	introeant	introeātur (Impers.)
Impf.	introīrem	introīrēmus	
	introīrēs	introīrētis	
	introīret	introīrent	introīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	introierim	introierimus	
	introieris	introieritis	
	introierit	introierint	introitum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	introīssem	introīssēmus	
	introīssēs	introīssētis	
	introīsset	introīssent	introitum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	introī	introīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	introīre		introīrī
Perf.	introīsse		introitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	introitūrus (-a, -um) esse		introitum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	introiens, (-euntis)		
Perf.			introitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	introitūrus (-a, -um)		introeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND introeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE introitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **introdeo** = introeo; **introiet** = introibit; **introivi** = introii

Compounds and related words: **introitus, -us, m.** entrance

Model sentence: *C. Cornelius et L. Vargunteius constituere ea nocte paulo post cum armatis hominibus sicuti salutatum* ***introire*** *ad Ciceronem.* —Sallust

find, acquire

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	inveniō	invenīmus	invenior	invenīmur
	invenīs	invenītis	invenīris (-re)	invenīminī
	invenit	inveniunt	invenītur	inveniuntur
Impf.	inveniēbam	inveniēbāmus	inveniēbar	inveniēbāmur
	inveniēbās	inveniēbātis	inveniēbāris (-re)	inveniēbāminī
	inveniēbat	inveniēbant	inveniēbātur	inveniēbantur
Fut.	inveniam	inveniēmus	inveniar	inveniēmur
	inveniēs	inveniētis	inveniēris (-re)	inveniēminī
	inveniet	invenient	inveniētur	invenientur
Perf.	invēnī	invēnimus	inventus sum	inventī sumus
	invēnistī	invēnistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	invēnit	invēnērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	invēneram	invēnerāmus	inventus eram	inventī erāmus
	invēnerās	invēnerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	invēnerat	invēnerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	invēnerō	invēnerimus	inventus erō	inventī erimus
	invēneris	invēneritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	invēnerit	invēnerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	inveniam	inveniāmus	inveniar	inveniāmur
	inveniās	inveniātis	inveniāris (-re)	inveniāminī
	inveniat	inveniant	inveniātur	inveniantur
Impf.	invenīrem	invenīrēmus	invenīrer	invenīrēmur
	invenīrēs	invenīrētis	invenīrēris (-re)	invenīrēminī
	invenīret	invenīrent	invenīrētur	invenīrentur
Perf.	invēnerim	invēnerimus	inventus sim	inventī sīmus
	invēneris	invēneritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	invēnerit	invēnerint	sit	sint
Plup.	invēnissem	invēnissēmus	inventus essem	inventī essēmus
	invēnissēs	invēnissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	invēnisset	invēnissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	invenī	invenīte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	invenīre		invenīrī	
Perf.	invēnisse		inventus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	inventūrus (-a, -um) esse		inventum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	inveniens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			inventus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	inventūrus (-a, -um)		inveniendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND inveniendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE inventum, -ū

Alternate forms: **invenibit** = inveniet

Compounds and related words: **inventio, -onis, f.** invention; **inventium, -i, n.** an invention; **inventor, -is, m.** discoverer

Model sentence: *Fata viam invenient.* —Vergil

be angry

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	īrascor	īrascimur
	īrasceris (-re)	īrasciminī
	īrascitur	īrascuntur
Impf.	īrascēbar	īrascēbāmur
	īrascēbāris (-re)	īrascēbāminī
	īrascēbātur	īrascēbantur
Fut.	īrascar	īrascēmur
	īrascēris (-re)	īrascēminī
	īrascētur	īrascentur
Perf.	īrātus sum	īrātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	īrātus eram	īrātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	īrātus erō	īrātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	īrascar	īrascāmur
	īrascāris (-re)	īrascāminī
	īrascātur	īrascantur
Impf.	īrascerer	īrascerēmur
	īrascerēris (-re)	īrascerēminī
	īrascerētur	īrascerentur
Perf.	īrātus sim	īrātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	īrātus essem	īrātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	īrascere	īrasciminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	īrascī
Perf.	īrātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	īrātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	īrascens, (-ntis)
Perf.	īrātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	īrātūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND īrascendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE īrātum, -ū

Usage notes: often used with the **dative**
Alternate forms: **irascier** = irasci; **irasco** = irascor
Compounds and related words: **ira, -ae, f.** anger; **iracundia, -ae, f.** quick temper; **iratus, -a, -um** angry
Model sentence: *Tarde sed graviter vir sapiens* ***irascitur.*** —Publilius Syrus

order

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	iubeō	iubēmus	iubeor	iubēmur
	iubēs	iubētis	iubēris (-re)	iubēminī
	iubet	iubent	iubētur	iubentur
Impf.	iubēbam	iubēbāmus	iubēbar	iubēbāmur
	iubēbās	iubēbātis	iubēbāris (-re)	iubēbāminī
	iubēbat	iubēbant	iubēbātur	iubēbantur
Fut.	iubēbō	iubēbimus	iubēbor	iubēbimur
	iubēbis	iubēbitis	iubēberis (-re)	iubēbiminī
	iubēbit	iubēbunt	iubēbitur	iubēbuntur
Perf.	iussī	iussimus	iussus sum	iussī sumus
	iussistī	iussistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	iussit	iussērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	iusseram	iusserāmus	iussus eram	iussī erāmus
	iusserās	iusserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	iusserat	iusserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	iusserō	iusserimus	iussus erō	iussī erimus
	iusseris	iusseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	iusserit	iusserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	iubeam	iubeāmus	iubear	iubeāmur
	iubeās	iubeātis	iubeāris (-re)	iubeāminī
	iubeat	iubeant	iubeātur	iubeantur
Impf.	iubērem	iubērēmus	iubērer	iubērēmur
	iubērēs	iubērētis	iubērēris (-re)	iubērēminī
	iubēret	iubērent	iubērētur	iubērentur
Perf.	iusserim	iusserimus	iussus sim	iussī sīmus
	iusseris	iusseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	iusserit	iusserint	sit	sint
Plup.	iussissem	iussissēmus	iussus essem	iussī essēmus
	iussissēs	iussissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	iussisset	iussissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	iubē	iubēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	iubēre		iubērī	
Perf.	iussisse		iussus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	iussūrus (-a, -um) esse		iussum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	iubens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			iussus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	iussūrus (-a, -um)		iubendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND iubendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE iussum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

iubeō

Related Words

iniussus, iniussa, iniussum unbidden

iussus, iussus, m. an order

This verb is essential because of how often it appears in Latin literature. It very often uses an infinitive phrase as an object as it does in English. For example:

***Eum librum deponere* iussi.**
I ordered ***him to put the book down.***

ALTERNATE FORMS:
iusse = iussisse
iussitur = iubetur
iusso = iussero
iusti = iussisti

MODEL SENTENCE:
Me vitare turbam ***iubes****.* —Seneca

decide, judge

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	iūdicō	iūdicāmus	iūdicor	iūdicāmur
	iūdicās	iūdicātis	iūdicāris (-re)	iūdicāminī
	iūdicat	iūdicant	iūdicātur	iūdicantur
Impf.	iūdicābam	iūdicābāmus	iūdicābar	iūdicābāmur
	iūdicābās	iūdicābātis	iūdicābāris (-re)	iūdicābāminī
	iūdicābat	iūdicābant	iūdicābātur	iūdicābantur
Fut.	iūdicābō	iūdicābimus	iūdicābor	iūdicābimur
	iūdicābis	iūdicābitis	iūdicāberis (-re)	iūdicābiminī
	iūdicābit	iūdicābunt	iūdicābitur	iūdicābuntur
Perf.	iūdicāvī	iūdicāvimus	iūdicātus sum	iūdicātī sumus
	iūdicāvistī	iūdicāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	iūdicāvit	iūdicāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	iūdicāveram	iūdicāverāmus	iūdicātus eram	iūdicātī erāmus
	iūdicāverās	iūdicāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	iūdicāverat	iūdicāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	iūdicāverō	iūdicāverimus	iūdicātus erō	iūdicātī erimus
	iūdicāveris	iūdicāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	iūdicāverit	iūdicāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	iūdicem	iūdicēmus	iūdicer	iūdicēmur
	iūdicēs	iūdicētis	iūdicēris (-re)	iūdicēminī
	iūdicet	iūdicent	iūdicētur	iūdicentur
Impf.	iūdicārem	iūdicārēmus	iūdicārer	iūdicārēmur
	iūdicārēs	iūdicārētis	iūdicārēris (-re)	iūdicārēminī
	iūdicāret	iūdicārent	iūdicārētur	iūdicārentur
Perf.	iūdicāverim	iūdicāverimus	iūdicātus sim	iūdicātī sīmus
	iūdicāveris	iūdicāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	iūdicāverit	iūdicāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	iūdicāvissem	iūdicāvissēmus	iūdicātus essem	iūdicātī essēmus
	iūdicāvissēs	iūdicāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -ae) essētis
	iūdicāvisset	iūdicāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	iūdicā	iūdicāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	iūdicāre		iūdicārī	
Perf.	iūdicāvisse		iūdicātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	iūdicātūrus (-a, -um) esse		iūdicātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	iūdicans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			iūdicātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	iūdicātūrus (-a, -um)		iūdicandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND iūdicandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE iūdicātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **iudicassit** = iudicaverit

Compounds and related words: **abiudico (1)** to take away by a judgement; **adiudico (1)** to award as judge; **iniustus, -a, -um** unjust; **iudex, iudicis, m.** judge; **iudicium, -i, n.** judgement; **ius, iuris, n.** right; **iustitia, -ae, f.** justice; **iustus, -a, -um** fair

Model sentence: *Ne supra crepidam sutor **iudicaret**.* —Pliny

join

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	iungō	iungimus	iungor	iungimur
	iungis	iungitis	iungeris (-re)	iungiminī
	iungit	iungunt	iungitur	iunguntur
Impf.	iungēbam	iungēbāmus	iungēbar	iungēbāmur
	iungēbās	iungēbātis	iungēbāris (-re)	iungēbāminī
	iungēbat	iungēbant	iungēbātur	iungēbantur
Fut.	iungam	iungēmus	iungar	iungēmur
	iungēs	iungētis	iungēris (-re)	iungēminī
	iunget	iungent	iungētur	iungentur
Perf.	iunxī	iunximus	iunctus sum	iunctī sumus
	iunxistī	iunxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	iunxit	iunxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	iunxeram	iunxerāmus	iunctus eram	iunctī erāmus
	iunxerās	iunxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	iunxerat	iunxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	iunxerō	iunxerimus	iunctus erō	iunctī erimus
	iunxeris	iunxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	iunxerit	iunxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	iungam	iungāmus	iungar	iungāmur
	iungās	iungātis	iungāris (-re)	iungāminī
	iungat	iungant	iungātur	iungantur
Impf.	iungerem	iungerēmus	iungerer	iungerēmur
	iungerēs	iungerētis	iungerēris (-re)	iungerēminī
	iungeret	iungerent	iungerētur	iungerentur
Perf.	iunxerim	iunxerimus	iunctus sim	iunctī sīmus
	iunxeris	iunxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	iunxerit	iunxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	iunxissem	iunxissēmus	iunctus essem	iunctī essēmus
	iunxissēs	iunxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	iunxisset	iunxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	iunge	iungite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	iungere		iungī	
Perf.	iunxisse		iunctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	iunctūrus (-a, -um) esse		iunctum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	iungens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			iunctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	iunctūrus (-a, -um)		iungendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND iungendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE iunctum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **abiungo (3)** to unharness; **adiungo (3)** to connect; **coniugium, -i, n.** union; **coniungo (3)** to join together; **coniunx, -iugis, c.** spouse; **iniungo (3)** to attach; **iugalis, -e** yoked together; **iugerum, -i, n.** acre; **iugum, -i, n.** yoke; **iuxta** close together; **iuxtim** close by

Model sentence: *Primus Erichthonius currus et quattuor ausus [est]* ***iungere*** *equos.* —Vergil

swear

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
		INDICATIVE				
Pres.	iūrō	iūrāmus	iūror		iūrāmur	
	iūrās	iūrātis	iūrāris (-re)		iūrāminī	
	iūrat	iūrant	iūrātur		iūrantur	
Impf.	iūrābam	iūrābāmus	iūrābar		iūrābāmur	
	iūrābās	iūrābātis	iūrābāris (-re)		iūrābāminī	
	iūrābat	iūrābant	iūrābātur		iūrābantur	
Fut.	iūrābō	iūrābimus	iūrābor		iūrābimur	
	iūrābis	iūrābitis	iūrāberis (-re)		iūrābiminī	
	iūrābit	iūrābunt	iūrābitur		iūrābuntur	
Perf.	iūrāvī	iūrāvimus	iūrātus	sum	iūrātī	sumus
	iūrāvistī	iūrāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	iūrāvit	iūrāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	iūrāveram	iūrāverāmus	iūrātus	eram	iūrātī	erāmus
	iūrāverās	iūrāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	iūrāverat	iūrāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	iūrāverō	iūrāverimus	iūrātus	erō	iūrātī	erimus
	iūrāveris	iūrāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	iūrāverit	iūrāverint		erit		erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	iūrem	iūrēmus	iūrer		iūrēmur	
	iūrēs	iūrētis	iūrēris (-re)		iūrēminī	
	iūret	iūrent	iūrētur		iūrentur	
Impf.	iūrārem	iūrārēmus	iūrārer		iūrārēmur	
	iūrārēs	iūrārētis	iūrārēris (-re)		iūrārēminī	
	iūrāret	iūrārent	iūrārētur		iūrārentur	
Perf.	iūrāverim	iūrāverimus	iūrātus	sim	iūrātī	sīmus
	iūrāveris	iūrāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	iūrāverit	iūrāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	iūrāvissem	iūrāvissēmus	iūrātus	essem	iūrātī	essēmus
	iūrāvissēs	iūrāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	iūrāvisset	iūrāvissent		esset		essent
		IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	iūrā	iūrāte				
		INFINITIVE				
Pres.	iūrāre		iūrārī			
Perf.	iūrāvisse		iūrātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	iūrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		iūrātum īrī			
		PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	iūrans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			iūrātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	iūrātūrus (-a, -um)		iūrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND iūrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE iūrātum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms sometimes used as deponent
Compounds and related words: **abiuro (1)** to deny on oath; **adiuro (1)** to swear; **coniuro (1)** to swear; **ius, iuris, n.** right
Model sentence: *Posteaquam* ***iuratum est*** *denegatur actio.* —Cicero

please, aid

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	iuvō	iuvāmus	iuvor	iuvāmur
	iuvās	iuvātis	iuvāris (-re)	iuvāminī
	iuvat	iuvant	iuvātur	iuvantur
Impf.	iuvābam	iuvābāmus	iuvābar	iuvābāmur
	iuvābās	iuvābātis	iuvābāris (-re)	iuvābāminī
	iuvābat	iuvābant	iuvābātur	iuvābantur
Fut.	iuvābō	iuvābimus	iuvābor	iuvābimur
	iuvābis	iuvābitis	iuvāberis (-re)	iuvābiminī
	iuvābit	iuvābunt	iuvābitur	iuvābuntur
Perf.	iūvī	iūvimus	iūtus sum	iūtī sumus
	iūvistī	iūvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	iūvit	iūvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	iūveram	iūverāmus	iūtus eram	iūtī erāmus
	iūverās	iūverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	iūverat	iūverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	iūverō	iūverimus	iūtus erō	iūtī erimus
	iūveris	iūveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	iūverit	iūverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	iuvem	iuvēmus	iuver	iuvēmur
	iuvēs	iuvētis	iuvēris (-re)	iuvēminī
	iuvet	iuvent	iuvētur	iuventur
Impf.	iuvārem	iuvārēmus	iuvārer	iuvārēmur
	iuvārēs	iuvārētis	iuvārēris (-re)	iuvārēminī
	iuvāret	iuvārent	iuvārētur	iuvārentur
Perf.	iūverim	iūverimus	iūtus sim	iūtī sīmus
	iūveris	iūveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	iūverit	iūverint	sit	sint
Plup.	iūvissem	iūvissēmus	iūtus essem	iūtī essēmus
	iūvissēs	iūvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	iūvisset	iūvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	iuvā	iuvāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	iuvāre		iuvārī	
Perf.	iūvisse		iūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	iūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		iūtum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	iuvans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			iūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	iūtūrus (-a, -um)		iuvandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND iuvandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE iūtum, -ū

Alternate forms: **iuerint** = iuverint; **iuvaturus** = iuturus
Compounds and related words: **adiuto (1)** to help; **adiutor, -is, m.** helper; **adiuvo (1)** to help
Model sentence: *Forsan et haec olim meminisse iuvabit.* —Vergil

slip, glide

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	lābor	lābimur
	lāberis (-re)	lābiminī
	lābitur	lābuntur
Impf.	lābēbar	lābēbāmur
	lābēbāris (-re)	lābēbāminī
	lābēbātur	lābēbantur
Fut.	lābar	lābēmur
	lābēris (-re)	lābēminī
	lābētur	lābentur
Perf.	lapsus sum	lapsī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	lapsus eram	lapsī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	lapsus erō	lapsī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	lābar	lābāmur
	lābāris (-re)	lābāminī
	lābātur	lābantur
Impf.	lāberer	lāberēmur
	lāberēris (-re)	lāberēminī
	lāberētur	lāberentur
Perf.	lapsus sim	lapsī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	lapsus essem	lapsī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	lābere	lābiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	lābī
Perf.	lapsus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	lapsūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	lābens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	lapsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	lapsūrus (-a, -um)	lābendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND lābendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lapsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **labier** = labi; **labundus** = labendus

Compounds and related words: **delabor (3)** to slip down; **elabor (3)** to escape, to slip out; **lapsus, -us, m.** slip; **prolabor (3)** to slip forward

Model sentence: *Eheu! Fugaces **labuntur** anni.* —Horace

work

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	labōrō	labōrāmus		
	labōrās	labōrātis		
	labōrat	labōrant	labōrātur	labōrantur
Impf.	labōrābam	labōrābāmus		
	labōrābās	labōrābātis		
	labōrābat	labōrābant	labōrābātur	labōrābantur
Fut.	labōrābō	labōrābimus		
	labōrābis	labōrābitis		
	labōrābit	labōrābunt	labōrābitur	labōrābuntur
Perf.	labōrāvī	labōrāvimus		
	labōrāvistī	labōrāvistis		
	labōrāvit	labōrāvērunt (-ēre)	labōrātus (-a, -um) est	labōrātī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	labōrāveram	labōrāverāmus		
	labōrāverās	labōrāverātis		
	labōrāverat	labōrāverant	labōrātus (-a, -um) erat	labōrātī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	labōrāverō	labōrāverimus		
	labōrāveris	labōrāveritis		
	labōrāverit	labōrāverint	labōrātus (-a, -um) erit	labōrātī (-ae, -a) erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	labōrem	labōrēmus		
	labōrēs	labōrētis		
	labōret	labōrent	labōrētur	labōrentur
Impf.	labōrārem	labōrārēmus		
	labōrārēs	labōrārētis		
	labōrāret	labōrārent	labōrārētur	labōrārentur
Perf.	labōrāverim	labōrāverimus		
	labōrāveris	labōrāveritis		
	labōrāverit	labōrāverint	labōrātus (-a, -um) sit	labōrātī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	labōrāvissem	labōrāvissēmus		
	labōrāvissēs	labōrāvissētis		
	labōrāvisset	labōrāvissent	labōrātus (-a, -um) esset	labōrātī (-ae, -a) essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	labōrā	labōrāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	labōrāre		labōrārī	
Perf.	labōrāvisse		labōrātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	labōrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		labōrātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	labōrans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			labōrātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	labōrātūrus (-a, -um)		labōrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND labōrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE labōrātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **elaboro (1)** to exert oneself; **labor, -is, m.** work; **laboriosus, -a, -um** laborious

Model sentence: *Si magna res esset, non magis **laborarem.*** —Cicero

mutilate, torture, ruin

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	lacerō	lacerāmus	laceror	lacerāmur
	lacerās	lacerātis	lacerāris (-re)	lacerāminī
	lacerat	lacerant	lacerātur	lacerantur
Impf.	lacerābam	lacerābāmus	lacerābar	lacerābāmur
	lacerābās	lacerābātis	lacerābāris (-re)	lacerābāminī
	lacerābat	lacerābant	lacerābātur	lacerābantur
Fut.	lacerābō	lacerābimus	lacerābor	lacerābimur
	lacerābis	lacerābitis	lacerāberis (-re)	lacerābiminī
	lacerābit	lacerābunt	lacerābitur	lacerābuntur
Perf.	lacerāvī	lacerāvimus	lacerātus sum	lacerātī sumus
	lacerāvistī	lacerāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	lacerāvit	lacerāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	lacerāveram	lacerāverāmus	lacerātus eram	lacerātī erāmus
	lacerāverās	lacerāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	lacerāverat	lacerāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	lacerāverō	lacerāverimus	lacerātus erō	lacerātī erimus
	lacerāveris	lacerāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	lacerāverit	lacerāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	lacerem	lacerēmus	lacerer	lacerēmur
	lacerēs	lacerētis	lacerēris (-re)	lacerēminī
	laceret	lacerent	lacerētur	lacerentur
Impf.	lacerārem	lacerārēmus	lacerārer	lacerārēmur
	lacerārēs	lacerārētis	lacerārēris (-re)	lacerārēminī
	lacerāret	lacerārent	lacerārētur	lacerārentur
Perf.	lacerāverim	lacerāverimus	lacerātus sim	lacerātī sīmus
	lacerāveris	lacerāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	lacerāverit	lacerāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	lacerāvissem	lacerāvissēmus	lacerātus essem	lacerātī essēmus
	lacerāvissēs	lacerāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	lacerāvisset	lacerāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	lacerā	lacerāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	lacerāre		lacerārī	
Perf.	lacerāvisse		lacerātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	lacerātūrus (-a, -um) esse		lacerātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	lacerans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			lacerātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	lacerātūrus (-a, -um)		lacerandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND lacerandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lacerātum, -ū

Model sentence: *Daedale, Lucano cum sic* ***lacereris*** *ab urso,*
Quam cuperes pinnas nunc habuisse tuas! —Martial

injure

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	laedō	laedimus	laedor	laedimur
	laedis	laeditis	laederis (-re)	laediminī
	laedit	laedunt	laeditur	laeduntur
Impf.	laedēbam	laedēbāmus	laedēbar	laedēbāmur
	laedēbās	laedēbātis	laedēbāris (-re)	laedēbāminī
	laedēbat	laedēbant	laedēbātur	laedēbantur
Fut.	laedam	laedēmus	laedar	laedēmur
	laedēs	laedētis	laedēris (-re)	laedēminī
	laedet	laedent	laedētur	laedentur
Perf.	laesī	laesimus	laesus sum	laesī sumus
	laesistī	laesistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	laesit	laesērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	laeseram	laeserāmus	laesus eram	laesī erāmus
	laeserās	laeserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	laeserat	laeserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	laeserō	laeserimus	laesus erō	laesī erimus
	laeseris	laeseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	laeserit	laeserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	laedam	laedāmus	laedar	laedāmur
	laedās	laedātis	laedāris (-re)	laedāminī
	laedat	laedant	laedātur	laedantur
Impf.	laederem	laederēmus	laederer	laederēmur
	laederēs	laederētis	laederēris (-re)	laederēminī
	laederet	laederent	laederētur	laederentur
Perf.	laeserim	laeserimus	laesus sim	laesī sīmus
	laeseris	laeseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	laeserit	laeserint	sit	sint
Plup.	laesissem	laesissēmus	laesus essem	laesī essēmus
	laesissēs	laesissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	laesisset	laesissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	laede	laedite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	laedere		laedī	
Perf.	laesisse		laesus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	laesūrus (-a, -um) esse		laesum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	laedens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			laesus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	laesūrus (-a, -um)		laedendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND laedendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE laesum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **laesio, -onis, f.** an injuring; **laesura, -ae, f.** an injuring
Model sentence: *Proprium humani ingenii est odisse quem **laeseris**.* —Tacitus

make joyful (passive: rejoice)

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	laetō	laetāmus	laetor	laetāmur
	laetās	laetātis	laetāris (-re)	laetāminī
	laetat	laetant	laetātur	laetantur
Impf.	laetābam	laetābāmus	laetābar	laetābāmur
	laetābās	laetābātis	laetābāris (-re)	laetābāminī
	laetābat	laetābant	laetābātur	laetābantur
Fut.	laetābō	laetābimus	laetābor	laetābimur
	laetābis	laetābitis	laetāberis (-re)	laetābiminī
	laetābit	laetābunt	laetābitur	laetābuntur
Perf.	laetāvī	laetāvimus	laetātus sum	laetātī sumus
	laetāvistī	laetāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	laetāvit	laetāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	laetāveram	laetāverāmus	laetātus eram	laetātī erāmus
	laetāverās	laetāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	laetāverat	laetāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	laetāverō	laetāverimus	laetātus erō	laetātī erimus
	laetāveris	laetāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	laetāverit	laetāverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	laetem	laetēmus	laeter	laetēmur
	laetēs	laetētis	laetēris (-re)	laetēminī
	laetet	laetent	laetētur	laetentur
Impf.	laetārem	laetārēmus	laetārer	laetārēmur
	laetārēs	laetārētis	laetārēris (-re)	laetārēminī
	laetāret	laetārent	laetārētur	laetārentur
Perf.	laetāverim	laetāverimus	laetātus sim	laetātī sīmus
	laetāveris	laetāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	laetāverit	laetāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	laetāvissem	laetāvissēmus	laetātus essem	laetātī essēmus
	laetāvissēs	laetāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	laetāvisset	laetāvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	laetā	laetāte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	laetāre	laetārī
Perf.	laetāvisse	laetātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	laetātūrus (-a, -um) esse	laetātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	laetans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		laetātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	laetātūrus (-a, -um)	laetandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND laetandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE laetātum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms also deponent

Compounds and related words: **laetifico (1)** to gladden; **laetitia, -ae, f.** happiness; **laetus, -a, -um** happy

Model sentence: ***Laetaris** tu in omnium gemitu.* —Cicero

lie hidden

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	lateō	latēmus
	latēs	latētis
	latet	latent
Impf.	latēbam	latēbāmus
	latēbās	latēbātis
	latēbat	latēbant
Fut.	latēbō	latēbimus
	latēbis	latēbitis
	latēbit	latēbunt
Perf.	latuī	latuimus
	latuistī	latuistis
	latuit	latuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	latueram	latuerāmus
	latuerās	latuerātis
	latuerat	latuerant
Fut.	latuerō	latuerimus
Perf.	latueris	latueritis
	latuerit	latuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	lateam	lateāmus
	lateās	lateātis
	lateat	lateant
Impf.	latērem	latērēmus
	latērēs	latērētis
	latēret	latērent
Perf.	latuerim	latuerimus
	latueris	latueritis
	latuerit	latuerint
Plup.	latuissem	latuissēmus
	latuissēs	latuissētis
	latuisset	latuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	latē	latēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	latēre
Perf.	latuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	latens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	latendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND latendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **latebra, -ae, f.** a hiding place; **latebrosus, -a, -um** full of hiding places
Model sentence: *Nec sunt grata tibi gaudia si qua* ***latent.*** —Martial

praise

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	laudō	laudāmus	laudor	laudāmur
	laudās	laudātis	laudāris (-re)	laudāminī
	laudat	laudant	laudātur	laudantur
Impf.	laudābam	laudābāmus	laudābar	laudābāmur
	laudābās	laudābātis	laudābāris (-re)	laudābāminī
	laudābat	laudābant	laudābātur	laudābantur
Fut.	laudābō	laudābimus	laudābor	laudābimur
	laudābis	laudābitis	laudāberis (-re)	laudābiminī
	laudābit	laudābunt	laudābitur	laudābuntur
Perf.	laudāvī	laudāvimus	laudātus sum	laudātī sumus
	laudāvistī	laudāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	laudāvit	laudāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	laudāveram	laudāverāmus	laudātus eram	laudātī erāmus
	laudāverās	laudāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	laudāverat	laudāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	laudāverō	laudāverimus	laudātus erō	laudātī erimus
	laudāveris	laudāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	laudāverit	laudāverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	laudem	laudēmus	lauder	laudēmur
	laudēs	laudētis	laudēris (-re)	laudēminī
	laudet	laudent	laudētur	laudentur
Impf.	laudārem	laudārēmus	laudārer	laudārēmur
	laudārēs	laudārētis	laudārēris (-re)	laudārēminī
	laudāret	laudārent	laudārētur	laudārentur
Perf.	laudāverim	laudāverimus	laudātus sim	laudātī sīmus
	laudāveris	laudāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	laudāverit	laudāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	laudāvissem	laudāvissēmus	laudātus essem	laudātī essēmus
	laudāvissēs	laudāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	laudāvisset	laudāvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	laudā	laudāte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	laudāre	laudārī
Perf.	laudāvisse	laudātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	laudātūrus (-a, -um) esse	laudātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	laudans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		laudātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	laudātūrus (-a, -um)	laudandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND laudandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE laudātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **laudabilis, -e** praiseworthy; **laus, laudis, f.** praise

Model sentence: *Probitas **laudatur** et alget.* —Juvenal

wash

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	lavō	lavāmus	lavor		lavāmur	
	lavās	lavātis	lavāris (-re)		lavāminī	
	lavat	lavant	lavātur		lavantur	
Impf.	lavābam	lavābāmus	lavābar		lavābāmur	
	lavābās	lavābātis	lavābāris (-re)		lavābāminī	
	lavābat	lavābant	lavābātur		lavābantur	
Fut.	lavābō	lavābimus	lavābor		lavābimur	
	lavābis	lavābitis	lavāberis (-re)		lavābiminī	
	lavābit	lavābunt	lavābitur		lavābuntur	
Perf.	lāvī	lāvimus	lautus	sum	lautī	sumus
	lāvistī	lāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	lāvit	lāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	lāveram	lāverāmus	lautus	eram	lautī	erāmus
	lāverās	lāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	lāverat	lāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	lāverō	lāverimus	lautus	erō	lautī	erimus
	lāveris	lāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	lāverit	lāverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	lavem	lavēmus	laver		lavēmur	
	lavēs	lavētis	lavēris (-re)		lavēminī	
	lavet	lavent	lavētur		laventur	
Impf.	lavārem	lavārēmus	lavārer		lavārēmur	
	lavārēs	lavārētis	lavārēris (-re)		lavārēminī	
	lavāret	lavārent	lavārētur		lavārentur	
Perf.	lāverim	lāverimus	lautus	sim	lautī	sīmus
	lāveris	lāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	lāverit	lāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	lāvissem	lāvissēmus	lautus	essem	lautī	essēmus
	lāvissēs	lāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	lāvisset	lāvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	lavā	lavāte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	lavāre		lavārī			
Perf.	lāvisse		lautus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	lautūrus (-a, -um) esse		lavātum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	lavans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			lautus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	lautūrus (-a, -um)		lavandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND lavandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lavātum, -ū

Usage notes: supine always **lavatum**, middle voice sense: "to bathe"
Alternate forms: **lavatum** = lautum; **lavere (3)** = lavare; **lavis** = lavas; **lotum** = lautum
Compounds and related words: **lautus, -a, -um** washed, elegant; **lavabrum, -i, n.** a washing tub; **lavacrum, -i, n.** a bath; **lavatio, -onis, f.** a bath; **lavito (1)** to bathe
Model Sentence: *Is **lavatum** in balineas.* —Plautus

choose, read

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	legō	legimus	legor	legimur
	legis	legitis	legeris (-re)	legiminī
	legit	legunt	legitur	leguntur
Impf.	legēbam	legēbāmus	legēbar	legēbāmur
	legēbās	legēbātis	legēbāris (-re)	legēbāminī
	legēbat	legēbant	legēbātur	legēbantur
Fut.	legam	legēmus	legar	legēmur
	legēs	legētis	legēris (-re)	legēminī
	leget	legent	legētur	legentur
Perf.	lēgī	lēgimus	lectus sum	lectī sumus
	lēgistī	lēgistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	lēgit	lēgērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	lēgeram	lēgerāmus	lectus eram	lectī erāmus
	lēgerās	lēgerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	lēgerat	lēgerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	lēgerō	lēgerimus	lectus erō	lectī erimus
	lēgeris	lēgeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	lēgerit	lēgerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	legam	legāmus	legar	legāmur
	legās	legātis	legāris (-re)	legāminī
	legat	legant	legātur	legantur
Impf.	legerem	legerēmus	legerer	legerēmur
	legerēs	legerētis	legerēris (-re)	legerēminī
	legeret	legerent	legerētur	legerentur
Perf.	lēgerim	lēgerimus	lectus sim	lectī sīmus
	lēgeris	lēgeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	lēgerit	lēgerint	sit	sint
Plup.	lēgissem	lēgissēmus	lectus essem	lectī essēmus
	lēgissēs	lēgissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	lēgisset	lēgissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	lege	legite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	legere		legī	
Perf.	lēgisse		lectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	lectūrus (-a, -um) esse		lectum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	legens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			lectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	lectūrus (-a, -um)		legendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND legendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lectum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

legō

Related Words

lectio, lectionis, f. a selecting, reading

lector, lectoris, m. reader

legatus, legati, m. delegate

legio, legionis, f. legion

lego, legare, legavi, legatum to commission

This verb, along with its compounds, is essential because of its commonness. The variety of ways to translate it such as *choose*, *pick*, *gather*, or *read* may seem random, but in fact they are not. The basic idea behind the verb is the act of selecting things and pulling them together, be they flowers in a field or words off a page.

COMPOUNDS:

colligo, colligere, collegi, collectum to gather

deligo, deligere, delegi, delectum to select

diligo, diligere, dilexi, dilectum to love

eligo, eligere, elegi, electum to pick out

intellego, intellegere, intellexi, intellectum to understand

neglego, neglegere, neglexi, neglectum to neglect

perlego, perlegere, perlegi, perlectum to read through

MODEL SENTENCE:

Hic est quem ***legis****, ille quem requiris, toto notus in orbe Martialis.* —Martial

it is pleasing

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE	
Pres.	libet	
Impf.	libēbat	
Fut.	libēbit	
Perf.	libuit	libitum est
Plup.	libuerat	libitum erat
Fut. Perf.	libuerit	libitum erit
	SUBJUNCTIVE	
Pres.	libeat	
Impf.	libēret	
Perf.	libuerit	libitum sit
Plup.	libuisset	libitum esset
	IMPERATIVE	
Pres.		
	INFINITIVE	
Pres.	libēre	
Perf.	libuisse	libitum esse
Fut.	libitūrum esse	libitum īrī
	PARTICIPLE	
Pres.	libens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		libitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	libitūrus (-a, -um)	libendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND libendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE libitum, -ū

Usage notes: impersonal generally used with a **dative**
Alternate forms: **lubet, lubere (2)** = libet, libere (2)
Compounds and related words: **libens, -ntis** willing; **libido, -inis,** desire; **quilibet** any
Model sentence: *Quod tibi **lubet**, idem mihi **lubet.*** —Plautus

taste, make a libation, dedicate, diminish

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	lībō	lībāmus	lībor		lībāmur	
	lībās	lībātis	lībāris (-re)		lībāminī	
	lībat	lībant	lībātur		lībantur	
Impf.	lībābam	lībābāmus	lībābar		lībābāmur	
	lībābās	lībābātis	lībābāris (-re)		lībābāminī	
	lībābat	lībābant	lībābātur		lībābantur	
Fut.	lībābō	lībābimus	lībābor		lībābimur	
	lībābis	lībābitis	lībāberis (-re)		lībābiminī	
	lībābit	lībābunt	lībābitur		lībābuntur	
Perf.	lībāvī	lībāvimus	lībātus	sum	lībātī	sumus
	lībāvistī	lībāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	lībāvit	lībāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	lībāveram	lībāverāmus	lībātus	eram	lībātī	erāmus
	lībāverās	lībāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	lībāverat	lībāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	lībāverō	lībāverimus	lībātus	erō	lībātī	erimus
	lībāveris	lībāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	lībāverit	lībāverint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	lībem	lībēmus	lībēr		lībēmur	
	lībēs	lībētis	lībēris (-re)		lībēminī	
	lībet	lībent	lībētur		lībentur	
Impf.	lībārem	lībārēmus	lībārer		lībārēmur	
	lībārēs	lībārētis	lībārēris (-re)		lībārēminī	
	lībāret	lībārent	lībārētur		lībārentur	
Perf.	lībāverim	lībāverimus	lībātus	sim	lībātī	sīmus
	lībāveris	lībāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	lībāverit	lībāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	lībāvissem	lībāvissēmus	lībātus	essem	lībātī	essēmus
	lībāvissēs	lībāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	lībāvisset	lībāvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	lībā	lībāte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	lībāre		lībārī			
Perf.	lībāvisse		lībātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	lībātūrus (-a, -um) esse		lībātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	lībans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			lībātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	lībātūrus (-a, -um)		lībandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND lībandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lībātum, -ū

Model sentence: *Sepulchrum mei Tlepolemi tuo luminum cruore **libabo**.* —Appuleius

is allowed, is permitted, may (Impers.)

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.
licet

Impf.
licēbat

Fut.
licēbit

Perf.
licuit or licitum est

Plup.
licuerat

Fut. Perf.
licuerit

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.
liceat

Impf.
licēret

Perf.
licuerit

Plup.
licuisset

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres. licēre
Perf. licuisse
Fut. licitūrum esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

GERUND SUPINE

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

licet

Related Words

licentia, licentiae, f. license

scilicet of course

videlicet clearly

USAGE NOTES:
impersonal, with **dative** of person being given persmission

ALTERNATE FORMS:
licessit = licuerit

MODEL SENTENCE:
*Non **licet** omnibus adire Corinthum.* —Horace

This is one of the most common verbs of a group known in grammatical terms as "impersonal." An impersonal verb is one which, as the name implies, has no real subject and for the most part only occur in the third person. Some tend to use infinitive phrases as subjects, others have a noun in the genitive to show the source for the verb's meaning. Here is a list of some of the most common impersonal verbs along with simple examples to demonstrate how they are used.

decet *it is fitting, suitable; should*
Sic ineptire non te decet.
It doesn't suit you to act like a fool like that.

licet *it is allowed*
Hic manere tibi non licet.
You are not allowed to stay here.

necesse est *it is necessary*
Romam redire mihi necesse est.
It is necessary for me to return to Rome.

oportet *it is proper; ought*
Hodie domi manere nobis oportet.
We ought to stay home today.

placet *it is pleasing*
Veni mecum si tibi placet.
Come with me if it pleases you.

paenitet *it causes regret*
Me paenitet filiae tuae.
I'm sorry about your daughter.

piget *it annoys, disgusts*
Me piget carminum illius poetae.
That poet's poems irritate me.

pudet *it causes shame*
Me pudet amici mei.
I am ashamed of my friend.

taedet *it bores*
Me taedet huius libri.
This book bores me. or *I'm tired of this book.*

tie, bind

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	ligō	ligāmus	ligor		ligāmur	
	ligās	ligātis	ligāris (-re)		ligāminī	
	ligat	ligant	ligātur		ligantur	
Impf.	ligābam	ligābāmus	ligābar		ligābāmur	
	ligābās	ligābātis	ligābāris (-re)		ligābāminī	
	ligābat	ligābant	ligābātur		ligābantur	
Fut.	ligābō	ligābimus	ligābor		ligābimur	
	ligābis	ligābitis	ligāberis (-re)		ligābiminī	
	ligābit	ligābunt	ligābitur		ligābuntur	
Perf.	ligāvī	ligāvimus	ligātus	sum	ligātī	sumus
	ligāvistī	ligāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	ligāvit	ligāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	ligāveram	ligāverāmus	ligātus	eram	ligātī	erāmus
	ligāverās	ligāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	ligāverat	ligāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ligāverō	ligāverimus	ligātus	erō	ligātī	erimus
	ligāveris	ligāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	ligāverit	ligāverint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	ligem	ligēmus	liger		ligēmur	
	ligēs	ligētis	ligēris (-re)		ligēminī	
	liget	ligent	ligētur		ligentur	
Impf.	ligārem	ligārēmus	ligārer		ligārēmur	
	ligārēs	ligārētis	ligārēris (-re)		ligārēminī	
	ligāret	ligārent	ligārētur		ligārentur	
Perf.	ligāverim	ligāverimus	ligātus	sim	ligātī	sīmus
	ligāveris	ligāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	ligāverit	ligāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	ligāvissem	ligāvissēmus	ligātus	essem	ligātī	essēmus
	ligāvissēs	ligāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	ligāvisset	ligāvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	ligā	ligāte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	ligāre		ligārī			
Perf.	ligāvisse		ligātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	ligātūrus (-a, -um) esse		ligātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	ligans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			ligātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	ligātūrus (-a, -um)		ligandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND ligandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ligātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **alligo (1)** to tie to; **colligo (1)** to tie up; **lex, legis, f.** law; **religio, -onis, f.** religious scruple; **religiosus, -a, -um** scrupulous; **religo (1)** to tie up

Model sentence: *Balteus loricam ligat.* —Valerius Flaccus

leave

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	linquō	linquimus	linquor	linquimur
	linquis	linquitis	linqueris (-re)	linquiminī
	linquit	linquunt	linquitur	linquuntur
Impf.	linquēbam	linquēbāmus	linquēbar	linquēbāmur
	linquēbās	linquēbātis	linquēbāris (-re)	linquēbāminī
	linquēbat	linquēbant	linquēbātur	linquēbantur
Fut.	linquam	linquēmus	linquar	linquēmur
	linquēs	linquētis	linquēris (-re)	linquēminī
	linquet	linquent	linquētur	linquentur
Perf.	līquī	līquimus	lictus sum	lictī sumus
	līquistī	līquistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	līquit	līquērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	līqueram	līquerāmus	lictus eram	lictī erāmus
	līquerās	līquerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	līquerat	līquerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	līquerō	līquerimus	lictus erō	lictī erimus
	līqueris	līqueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	līquerit	līquerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	linquam	linquāmus	linquar	linquāmur
	linquās	linquātis	linquāris (-re)	linquāminī
	linquat	linquant	linquātur	linquantur
Impf.	linquerem	linquerēmus	linquerer	linquerēmur
	linquerēs	linquerētis	linquerēris (-re)	linquerēminī
	linqueret	linquerent	linquerētur	linquerentur
Perf.	līquerim	līquerimus	lictus sim	lictī sīmus
	līqueris	līqueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	līquerit	līquerint	sit	sint
Plup.	līquissem	līquissēmus	lictus essem	lictī essēmus
	līquissēs	līquissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	līquisset	līquissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	linque	linquite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	linquere		linquī	
Perf.	līquisse		lictus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	lictūrus (-a, -um) esse		lictum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	linquens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			lictus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	lictūrus (-a, -um)		linquendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND linquendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lictum, -ū

Usage notes: third person singular also used impersonally

Compounds and related words: **delinquo (3)** to leave behind; **derelinquo (3)** to abandon; **relinquo (3)** to leave behind; **reliquiae, -arum, f. pl.** remains; **reliquus, -a, -um** remaining

Model sentence: *Urbem exsul **linquat.*** —Plautus

place, lend

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	locō	locāmus	locor		locāmur	
	locās	locātis	locāris (-re)		locāminī	
	locat	locant	locātur		locantur	
Impf.	locābam	locābāmus	locābar		locābāmur	
	locābās	locābātis	locābāris (-re)		locābāminī	
	locābat	locābant	locābātur		locābantur	
Fut.	locābō	locābimus	locābor		locābimur	
	locābis	locābitis	locāberis (-re)		locābiminī	
	locābit	locābunt	locābitur		locābuntur	
Perf.	locāvī	locāvimus	locātus	sum	locātī	sumus
	locāvistī	locāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	locāvit	locāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	locāveram	locāverāmus	locātus	eram	locātī	erāmus
	locāverās	locāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	locāverat	locāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	locāverō	locāverimus	locātus	erō	locātī	erimus
	locāveris	locāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	locāverit	locāverint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	locem	locēmus	locer		locēmur	
	locēs	locētis	locēris (-re)		locēminī	
	locet	locent	locētur		locentur	
Impf.	locārem	locārēmus	locārer		locārēmur	
	locārēs	locārētis	locārēris (-re)		locārēminī	
	locāret	locārent	locārētur		locārentur	
Perf.	locāverim	locāverimus	locātus	sim	locātī	sīmus
	locāveris	locāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	locāverit	locāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	locāvissem	locāvissēmus	locātus	essem	locātī	essēmus
	locāvissēs	locāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	locāvisset	locāvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	locā	locāte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	locāre		locārī			
Perf.	locāvisse		locātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	locātūrus (-a, -um) esse		locātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	locans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			locātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	locātūrus (-a, -um)		locandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND locandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE locātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **locassim** = locaverim; **locassint** = locaverint

Compounds and related words: **colloco (1)** to place; **conloco (1)** to arrange; **locuples, -pletis** wealthy; **locupleto (1)** to enrich; **locus, -i, m.** place

Model sentence: *Primos et extremos cum expeditis manipulis tribunos **locaverat**.* —Sallust

say, speak

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	loquor	loquimur
	loqueris (-re)	loquiminī
	loquitur	loquuntur
Impf.	loquēbar	loquēbāmur
	loquēbāris (-re)	loquēbāminī
	loquēbātur	loquēbantur
Fut.	loquar	loquēmur
	loquēris (-re)	loquēminī
	loquētur	loquentur
Perf.	locūtus sum	locūtī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	locūtus eram	locūtī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	locūtus erō	locūtī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	loquar	loquāmur
	loquāris (-re)	loquāminī
	loquātur	loquantur
Impf.	loquerer	loquerēmur
	loquerēris (-re)	loquerēminī
	loquerētur	loquerentur
Perf.	locūtus sim	locūtī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	locūtus essem	locūtī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	loquere	loquiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	loquī
Perf.	locūtus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	locūtūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	loquens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	locūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	locūtūrus (-a, -um)	loquendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND loquendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE locūtum, -ū

Alternate forms: **loquier** = loqui **loquutus** = locutus

Compounds and related words: **alloquor (3)** to address; **colloquor** (3) to converse; **eloquentia, -ae, f.** eloquence; **eloquium, -i, n.** eloquence; **eloquor** (3) to speak; **loquax, -acis** talkative

Model sentence: *Curae leves **loquuntur** ingentes student.* —Seneca

play

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	lūdō	lūdimus	lūdor		lūdimur	
	lūdis	lūditis	lūderis (-re)		lūdiminī	
	lūdit	lūdunt	lūditur		lūduntur	
Impf.	lūdēbam	lūdēbāmus	lūdēbar		lūdēbāmur	
	lūdēbās	lūdēbātis	lūdēbāris (-re)		lūdēbāminī	
	lūdēbat	lūdēbant	lūdēbātur		lūdēbantur	
Fut.	lūdam	lūdēmus	lūdar		lūdēmur	
	lūdēs	lūdētis	lūdēris (-re)		lūdēminī	
	lūdet	lūdent	lūdētur		lūdentur	
Perf.	lūsī	lūsimus	lūsus	sum	lūsī	sumus
	lūsistī	lūsistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	lūsit	lūsērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	lūseram	lūserāmus	lūsus	eram	lūsī	erāmus
	lūserās	lūserātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	lūserat	lūserant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	lūserō	lūserimus	lūsus	erō	lūsī	erimus
	lūseris	lūseritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	lūserit	lūserint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	lūdam	lūdāmus	lūdar		lūdāmur	
	lūdās	lūdātis	lūdāris (-re)		lūdāminī	
	lūdat	lūdant	lūdātur		lūdantur	
Impf.	lūderem	lūderēmus	lūderer		lūderēmur	
	lūderēs	lūderētis	lūderēris (-re)		lūderēminī	
	lūderet	lūderent	lūderētur		lūderentur	
Perf.	lūserim	lūserimus	lūsus	sim	lūsī	sīmus
	lūseris	lūseritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	lūserit	lūserint		sit		sint
Plup.	lūsissem	lūsissēmus	lūsus	essem	lūsī	essēmus
	lūsissēs	lūsissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	lūsisset	lūsissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	lūde	lūdite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	lūdere		lūdi			
Perf.	lūsisse		lūsus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	lūsūrus (-a, -um) esse		lūsum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	lūdens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			lūsus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	lūsūrus (-a, -um)		lūdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND lūdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE lūsum, -ū

Usage notes: may be used with the **ablative** or the **accusative**

Alternate forms: **ludier** = ludi

Compounds and related words: **eludo (3)** to outmaneuver; **illudo (3)** to play; **ludibrium, -i, n.** mockery; **ludus, -i, m.** game

Model sentence: *Tutus et ingenti **ludit** in ore lepus.* —Martial

mourn, lament

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	lūgeō	lūgēmus	lūgeor	lūgēmur
	lūgēs	lūgētis	lūgēris (-re)	lūgēminī
	lūget	lūgent	lūgētur	lūgentur
Impf.	lūgēbam	lūgēbāmus	lūgēbar	lūgēbāmur
	lūgēbās	lūgēbātis	lūgēbāris (-re)	lūgēbāminī
	lūgēbat	lūgēbant	lūgēbātur	lūgēbantur
Fut.	lūgēbō	lūgēbimus	lūgēbor	lūgēbimur
	lūgēbis	lūgēbitis	lūgēberis (-re)	lūgēbiminī
	lūgēbit	lūgēbunt	lūgēbitur	lūgēbuntur
Perf.	luxī	luximus		
	luxistī	luxistis		
	luxit	luxērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	luxeram	luxerāmus		
	luxerās	luxerātis		
	luxerat	luxerant		
Fut. Perf.	luxerō	luxerimus		
	luxeris	luxeritis		
	luxerit	luxerint		
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	lūgeam	lūgeāmus	lūgear	lūgeāmur
	lūgeās	lūgeātis	lūgeāris (-re)	lūgeāminī
	lūgeat	lūgeant	lūgeātur	lūgeantur
Impf.	lūgērem	lūgērēmus	lūgērer	lūgērēmur
	lūgērēs	lūgērētis	lūgērēris (-re)	lūgērēminī
	lūgēret	lūgērent	lūgērētur	lūgērentur
Perf.	luxerim	luxerimus		
	luxeris	luxeritis		
	luxerit	luxerint		
Plup.	luxissem	luxissēmus		
	luxissēs	luxissētis		
	luxisset	luxissent		
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	lūgē	lūgēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	lūgēre		lūgērī	
Perf.	luxisse			
Fut.				
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	lūgens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			lūgendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND lūgendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE luctum, -ū

Alternate forms: **lugeri** (deponent); **luxti** = luxisti
Compounds and related words: **lugubris, -e** tearful
Model sentence: *Non **luget** quisquis laudari quaerit.* —Martial

release, pay, undergo

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	luō	luimus	luor	luimur
	luis	luitis	lueris (-re)	luiminī
	luit	luunt	luitur	luuntur
Impf.	luēbam	luēbāmus	luēbar	luēbāmur
	luēbās	luēbātis	luēbāris (-re)	luēbāminī
	luēbat	luēbant	luēbātur	luēbantur
Fut.	luam	luēmus	luar	luēmur
	luēs	luētis	luēris (-re)	luēminī
	luet	luent	luētur	luentur
Perf.	luī	luimus		
	luistī	luistis		
	luit	luērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	lueram	luerāmus		
	luerās	luerātis		
	luerat	luerant		
Fut. Perf.	luerō	luerimus		
	lueris	lueritis		
	luerit	luerint		
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	luam	luāmus	luar	luāmur
	luās	luātis	luāris (-re)	luāminī
	luat	luant	luātur	luantur
Impf.	luerem	luerēmus	luerer	luerēmur
	luerēs	luerētis	luerēris (-re)	luerēminī
	lueret	luerent	luerētur	luerentur
Perf.	luerim	luerimus		
	lueris	lueritis		
	luerit	luerint		
Plup.	luissem	luissēmus		
	luissēs	luissētis		
	luisset	luissent		
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	lue	luite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	luere		luī	
Perf.	luisse			
Fut.	luitūrus (-a, -um) esse			
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	luens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.	luitūrus (-a, -um)		luendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND luendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **abluo (3)** to wash; **alluo (3)** to wash; **alluvies, -ei, f.** overflow pool; **alluvio, -onis, f.** alluvial land

Model sentence: *Itaque mei peccati luo poenas.* —Cicero

lament (passive: be sad)

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	maereō	maerēmus	maereor	maerēmur
	maerēs	maerētis	maerēris (-re)	maerēminī
	maeret	maerent	maerētur	maerentur
Impf.	maerēbam	maerēbāmus	maerēbar	maerēbāmur
	maerēbās	maerēbātis	maerēbāris (-re)	maerēbāminī
	maerēbat	maerēbant	maerēbātur	maerēbantur
Fut.	maerēbō	maerēbimus	maerēbor	maerēbimur
	maerēbis	maerēbitis	maerēberis (-re)	maerēbiminī
	maerēbit	maerēbunt	maerēbitur	maerēbuntur
Perf.	maeruī	maeruimus		
	maeruistī	maeruistis		
	maeruit	maeruērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	maerueram	maeruerāmus		
	maeruerās	maeruerātis		
	maeruerat	maruerant		
Fut. Perf.	maeruerō	maeruerimus		
	maerueris	maerueritis		
	maeruerit	maeruerint		
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	maeream	maereāmus	maerear	maereāmur
	maereās	maereātis	maereāris (-re)	maereāminī
	maereat	maereant	maereātur	maereantur
Impf.	maerērem	maerērēmus	maerērer	maerērēmur
	maerērēs	maerērētis	maerērēris (-re)	maerērēminī
	maerēret	maerērent	maerērētur	maerērentur
Perf.	maeruerim	maeruerimus		
	maerueris	maerueritis		
	maeruerit	maeruerint		
Plup.	maeruissem	maeruissēmus		
	maeruissēs	maeruissētis		
	maeruisset	maeruissent		
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	maerē	maerēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	maerēre		maerērī	
Perf.	maeruisse			
Fut.				
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	maerens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			maerendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND maerendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**; third person may be used impersonally
Alternate forms: **moereo** = maereo
Compounds and related words: **maestus, -a, -um** sad
Model sentence: ***Maereat** haec genero, **maereat** illa viro.* —Tibullus

choose, prefer

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	mālō	mālumus
	māvīs	māvultis
	māvult	mālunt
Impf.	mālēbam	mālēbāmus
	mālēbās	mālēbātis
	mālēbat	mālēbant
Fut.	mālam	mālēmus
	mālēs	mālētis
	mālet	mālent
Perf.	māluī	māluimus
	māluistī	māluistis
	māluit	māluērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	mālueram	māluerāmus
	māluerās	māluerātis
	māluerat	māluerant
Fut. Perf.	māluerō	māluerimus
	mālueris	mālueritis
	māluerit	māluerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	mālim	mālimus
	mālis	mālitis
	mālit	mālint
Impf.	mallem	mallēmus
	mallēs	mallētis
	mallet	mallent
Perf.	māluerim	māluerimus
	mālueris	mālueritis
	māluerit	māluerint
Plup.	māluissem	māluissēmus
	māluissēs	māluissētis
	māluisset	māluissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres.	malle
Perf.	māluisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

GERUND SUPINE

Alternate forms: **mavelim** = malim; **mavelis** = malis; **mavelit** = malit; **mavellem** = mallem; **mavolet** = malet; **mavolo** = malo; **mavoluit** = maluit; **mavolunt** = malunt
Compounds and related words: **nolo, nolle** to be unwilling; **volo, velle** to be willing
Model sentence: *Argiletanas mavis habitare tabernas.* —Martial

entrust, order

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	mandō	mandāmus	mandor	mandāmur
	mandās	mandātis	mandāris (-re)	mandāminī
	mandat	mandant	mandātur	mandantur
Impf.	mandābam	mandābāmus	mandābar	mandābāmur
	mandābās	mandābātis	mandābāris (-re)	mandābāminī
	mandābat	mandābant	mandābātur	mandābantur
Fut.	mandābō	mandābimus	mandābor	mandābimur
	mandābis	mandābitis	mandāberis (-re)	mandābiminī
	mandābit	mandābunt	mandābitur	mandābuntur
Perf.	mandāvī	mandāvimus	mandātus sum	mandātī sumus
	mandāvistī	mandāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, a) estis
	mandāvit	mandāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	mandāveram	mandāverāmus	mandātus eram	mandātī erāmus
	mandāverās	mandāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	mandāverat	mandāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mandāverō	mandāverimus	mandātus erō	mandātī erimus
	mandāveris	mandāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	mandāverit	mandāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	mandem	mandēmus	mander	mandēmur
	mandēs	mandētis	mandēris (-re)	mandēminī
	mandet	mandent	mandētur	mandentur
Impf.	mandārem	mandārēmus	mandārer	mandārēmur
	mandārēs	mandārētis	mandārēris (-re)	mandārēminī
	mandāret	mandārent	mandārētur	mandārentur
Perf.	mandāverim	mandāverimus	mandātus sim	mandātī sīmus
	mandāveris	mandāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	mandāverit	mandāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	mandāvissem	mandāvissēmus	mandātus essem	mandātī essēmus
	mandāvissēs	mandāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	mandāvisset	mandāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	mandā	mandāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	mandāre		mandārī	
Perf.	mandāvisse		mandātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	mandātūrus (-a, -um) esse		mandātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	mandans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			mandātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mandātūrus (-a, -um)		mandandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND mandandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mandātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **commendo (1)** to entrust; **emendo (1)** to correct; **mandatu** by order; **mandatum, -i, n.** order

Model sentence: *Non aliter cineres **mando** iacere meos.* —Martial

M

remain, stay

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
		INDICATIVE	
Pres.	maneō	manēmus	
	manēs	manētis	
	manet	manent	manētur (Impers.)
Impf.	manēbam	manēbāmus	
	manēbās	manēbātis	
	manēbat	manēbant	manēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	manēbō	manēbimus	
	manēbis	manēbitis	
	manēbit	manēbunt	manēbitur (Impers.)
Perf.	mansī	mansimus	
	mansistī	mansistis	
	mansit	mansērunt (-ēre)	mansum est (Impers.)
Plup.	manseram	manserāmus	
	manserās	manserātis	
	manserat	manserant	mansum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	manserō	manserimus	
	manseris	manseritis	
	manserit	manserint	mansum erit (Impers.)
		SUBJUNCTIVE	
Pres.	maneam	maneāmus	
	maneās	maneātis	
	maneat	maneant	maneātur (Impers.)
Impf.	manērem	manērēmus	
	manērēs	manērētis	
	manēret	manērent	manērētur (Impers.)
Perf.	manserim	manserimus	
	manseris	manseritis	
	manserit	manserint	mansum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	mansissem	mansissēmus	
	mansissēs	mansissētis	
	mansisset	mansissent	mansum esset (Impers.)
		IMPERATIVE	
Pres.	manē	manēte	
		INFINITIVE	
Pres.	manēre		manērī
Perf.	mansisse		mansum esse
Fut.	mansūrus (-a, -um) esse		mansum īrī
		PARTICIPLE	
Pres.	manens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			mansus (-a, -um)
Fut.	mansūrus (-a, -um)		

GERUND manendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mansum, -ū

Alternate forms: **mansti** = mansisti

Compounds and related words: **mansio, -onis, f.** a stay; **mansito (1)** to stay; **permaneo (2)** to last; **remaneo (2)** to stay

Model sentence: *Verba volant, scripta **manent**.* —proverb

think, intend, practice

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	meditor	meditāmur
	meditāris (-re)	meditāminī
	meditātur	meditantur
Impf.	meditābar	meditābāmur
	meditābāris (-re)	meditābāminī
	meditābātur	meditābantur
Fut.	meditābor	meditābimur
	meditāberis (-re)	meditābiminī
	meditābitur	meditābuntur
Perf.	meditātus sum	meditātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	meditātus eram	meditātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	meditātus erō	meditātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	mediter	meditēmur
	meditēris (-re)	meditēminī
	meditētur	meditentur
Impf.	meditārer	meditārēmur
	meditārēris (-re)	meditārēminī
	meditārētur	meditārentur
Perf.	meditātus sim	meditātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	meditātus essem	meditātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	meditāre	meditāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	meditārī
Perf.	meditātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	meditātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	meditans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	meditātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	meditātūrus (-a, -um)	meditandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND meditandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE meditātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **meditamen, -minis, n.** preparation; **meditamentum, -i, n.** preparation; **meditatio, -onis, f.** cogitation; **meditatus, -a, -um** practiced

Model sentence: *Ea nunc* ***meditabor*** *quo modo illi dicam.* —Plautus

remember

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.		
Impf.		
Fut.		
Perf.	meminī	meminimus
	meministī	meministis
	meminit	meminērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	memineram	meminerāmus
	meminerās	meminerātis
	meminerat	meminerant
Fut. Perf.	meminerō	meminerimus
	memineris	memineritis
	meminerit	meminerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.		
Impf.		
Perf.	meminerim	meminerimus
	memineris	memineritis
	meminerit	meminerint
Plup.	meminissem	meminissēmus
	meminissēs	meminissētis
	meminisset	meminissent

IMPERATIVE

Fut.	mementō	mementōte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	
Perf.	meminisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

meminī

Related Words

immemor, immemoris unmindful

memor, memoris mindful

memorabilis, memorabile remarkable

memoria, memoriae, f. memory

memoro, memorare, memoravi, memoratum to mention

This verb belongs to a small group of verbs called by the grammatical term *defective*. Defective verbs are ones that are missing forms. The English verb *can* is defective in this way. It has a simple present (*can*) and a simple past (*could*), but no infinitive, future, or any other tense forms. To express those ideas you have to use a different verb. For example, you have to say *I will be able*, not *I will can*. **Memini** only has perfect system tense forms, i.e. perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect, which translate as if they were present system tense forms, i.e. present, imperfect, and future respectively. The defective verb **odi, odisse** *to hate* also works this way. There is a third defective verb that appears in only the perfect system, **coepi, coepisse** *to begin*, but it keeps its perfect system tense meanings.

USAGE NOTES:
generally used with a **genitive** object
perfect system in form but present system in meaning

MODEL SENTENCE:
Forsan et haec olim ***meminisse*** *iuvabit.*
—Vergil

mention, remind

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	memorō	memorāmus	memoror	memorāmur
	memorās	memorātis	memorāris (-re)	memorāminī
	memorat	memorant	memorātur	memorantur
Impf.	memorābam	memorābāmus	memorābar	memorābāmur
	memorābās	memorābātis	memorābāris (-re)	memorābāminī
	memorābat	memorābant	memorābātur	memorābantur
Fut.	memorābō	memorābimus	memorābor	memorābimur
	memorābis	memorābitis	memorāberis (-re)	memorābiminī
	memorābit	memorābunt	memorābitur	memorābuntur
Perf.	memorāvī	memorāvimus	memorātus sum	memorātī sumus
	memorāvistī	memorāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	memorāvit	memorāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	memorāveram	memorāverāmus	memorātus eram	memorātī erāmus
	memorāverās	memorāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	memorāverat	memorāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	memorāverō	memorāverimus	memorātus erō	memorātī erimus
	memorāveris	memorāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	memorāverit	memorāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	memorem	memorēmus	memorer	memorēmur
	memorēs	memorētis	memorēris (-re)	memorēminī
	memoret	memorent	memorētur	memorentur
Impf.	memorārem	memorārēmus	memorārer	memorārēmur
	memorārēs	memorārētis	memorārēris (-re)	memorārēminī
	memorāret	memorārent	memorārētur	memorārentur
Perf.	memorāverim	memorāverimus	memorātus sim	memorātī sīmus
	memorāveris	memorāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	memorāverit	memorāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	memorāvissem	memorāvissēmus	memorātus essem	memorātī essēmus
	memorāvissēs	memorāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	memorāvisset	memorāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	memorā	memorāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	memorāre		memorārī	
Perf.	memorāvisse		memorātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	memorātūrus (-a, -um) esse		memorātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	memorans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			memorātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	memorātūrus (-a, -um)		memorandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND memorandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE memorātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **memorarier** = memorari

Compounds and related words: **commemoro (1)** to remind; **immemor, -is** forgetful; **memor, -is** mindful; **memorabilis, -e** memorable; **memoria, -ae, f.** memory; **memoro (1)** to recall

Model sentence: *Antequam arma inciperent, misere legatos amicitiam obsequiumque memoraturos.* —Tacitus

lie

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	mentior	mentīmur
	mentīris (-re)	mentīminī
	mentītur	mentiuntur
Impf.	mentiēbar	mentiēbāmur
	mentiēbāris (-re)	mentiēbāminī
	mentiēbātur	mentiēbantur
Fut.	mentiar	mentiēmur
	mentiēris (-re)	mentiēminī
	mentiētur	mentientur
Perf.	mentītus sum	mentītī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	mentītus eram	mentītī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mentītus erō	mentītī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	mentiar	mentiāmur
	mentiāris (-re)	mentiāminī
	mentiātur	mentiantur
Impf.	mentīrer	mentīrēmur
	mentīrēris (-re)	mentīrēminī
	mentīrētur	mentīrentur
Perf.	mentītus sim	mentītī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	mentītus essem	mentītī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	mentīre	mentīminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	mentīrī
Perf.	mentītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	mentītūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	mentiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	mentītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mentītūrus (-a, -um)	mentiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND mentiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mentītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **mentibitur** = mentietur
Compounds and related words: **mendacium, -i, n.** a lie; **mendax, -acis** deceptive
Model sentence: *Quid mihi sit boni, si **mentiar**?* —Plautus

deserve

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	mereō	merēmus	mereor	merēmur
	merēs	merētis	merēris (-re)	merēminī
	meret	merent	merētur	merentur
Impf.	merēbam	merēbāmus	merēbar	merēbāmur
	merēbās	merēbātis	merēbāris (-re)	merēbāminī
	merēbat	merēbant	merēbātur	merēbantur
Fut.	merēbō	merēbimus	merēbor	merēbimur
	merēbis	merēbitis	merēberis (-re)	merēbiminī
	merēbit	merēbunt	merēbitur	merēbuntur
Perf.	meruī	meruimus	meritus sum	meritī sumus
	meruistī	meruistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	meruit	meruērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	merueram	meruerāmus	meritus eram	meritī erāmus
	meruerās	meruerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	meruerat	meruerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	meruerō	meruerimus	meritus erō	meritī erimus
	merueris	merueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	meruerit	meruerint	erit	erunt

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	meream	mereāmus	merear	mereāmur
	mereās	mereātis	mereāris (-re)	mereāminī
	mereat	mereant	mereātur	mereantur
Impf.	merērem	merērēmus	merērer	merērēmur
	merērēs	merērētis	merērēris (-re)	merērēminī
	merēret	merērent	merērētur	merērentur
Perf.	meruerim	meruerimus	meritus sim	meritī sīmus
	merueris	merueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	meruerit	meruerint	sit	sint
Plup.	meruissem	meruissēmus	meritus essem	meritī essēmus
	meruissēs	meruissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	meruisset	meruissent	esset	essent

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	merē	merēte	

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
INFINITIVE		
Pres.	merēre	merērī
Perf.	meruisse	meritus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	meritūrus (-a, -um) esse	meritum īrī

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	merens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		meritus (-a, -um)
Fut.	meritūrus (-a, -um)	merendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND merendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE meritum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms also used as deponent

Compounds and related words: **emereo (2)** to deserve; **immeritus, -a, -um** undeserving; **merito (1)** to earn regularly; **meritorius, -a, -um** rented; **meritus, -a, -um** deserving

Model sentence: *Convivae meruere tui fortasse perire.* —Martial

dip, sink

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	mergō	mergimus	mergor	mergimur
	mergis	mergitis	mergeris (-re)	mergiminī
	mergit	mergunt	mergitur	merguntur
Impf.	mergēbam	mergēbāmus	mergēbar	mergēbāmur
	mergēbās	mergēbātis	mergēbāris (-re)	mergēbāminī
	mergēbat	mergēbant	mergēbātur	mergēbantur
Fut.	mergam	mergēmus	mergar	mergēmur
	mergēs	mergētis	mergēris (-re)	mergēminī
	merget	mergent	mergētur	mergentur
Perf.	mersī	mersimus	mersus sum	mersī sumus
	mersistī	mersistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	mersit	mersērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	merseram	merserāmus	mersus eram	mersī erāmus
	merserās	merserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	merserat	merserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mersero	merserimus	mersus erō	mersī erimus
	merseris	merseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	merserit	merserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	mergam	mergāmus	mergar	mergāmur
	mergās	mergātis	mergāris (-re)	mergāminī
	mergat	mergant	mergātur	mergantur
Impf.	mergerem	mergerēmus	mergerer	mergerēmur
	mergerēs	mergerētis	mergerēris (-re)	mergerēminī
	mergeret	mergerent	mergerētur	mergerentur
Perf.	merserim	merserimus	mersus sim	mersī sīmus
	merseris	merseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	merserit	merserint	sit	sint
Plup.	mersissem	mersissēmus	mersus essem	mersī essēmus
	mersissēs	mersissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	mersisset	mersissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	merge	mergite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	mergere		mergī	
Perf.	mersisse		mersus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	mersūrus (-a, -um) esse		mersum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	mergens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			mersus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mersūrus (-a, -um)		mergendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND mergendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mersum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **demergo (3)** to submerge; **emergo (3)** to emerge; **immergo (3)** to plunge; **mergo (3)** to sink; **submergo (3)** to plunge under

Model sentence: *Sic miser adfatus dicitur undas: "Parcite dum propero, **mergite** cum redeo."* —Martial

M

measure

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	mētior	mētīmur
	mētīris (-re)	mētīminī
	mētītur	mētiuntur
Impf.	mētiēbar	mētiēbāmur
	mētiēbāris (-re)	mētiēbāminī
	mētiēbātur	mētiēbantur
Fut.	mētiar	mētiēmur
	mētiēris (-re)	mētiēminī
	mētiētur	mētientur
Perf.	mensus sum	mensī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	mensus eram	mensī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut.	mensus erō	mensī erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	mētiar	mētiāmur
	mētiāris (-re)	mētiāminī
	mētiātur	mētiantur
Impf.	mētīrer	mētīrēmur
	mētīrēris (-re)	mētīrēminī
	mētīrētur	mētīrentur
Perf.	mensus sim	mensī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	mensus essem	mensī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	mētīre	mētīminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	mētīrī
Perf.	mensus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	mensūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	mētiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	mensus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mensūrus (-a, -um)	mētiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND mētiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mensum, -ū

Alternate forms: **metitus** = mensus

Compounds and related words: **emetior (4)** to measure out; **immensus, -a, -um** immeasurable; **mensura, -ae, f.** measure

Model sentence: *Vides igitur, si amicitiam sua caritate* ***metiare****, nihil est praestantius.* —Cicero

reap, gather, mow down

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	metō	metimus	metor	metimur
	metis	metitis	meteris (-re)	metiminī
	metit	metunt	metitur	metuntur
Impf.	metēbam	metēbāmus	metēbar	metēbāmur
	metēbās	metēbātis	metēbāris (-re)	metēbāminī
	metēbat	metēbant	metēbātur	metēbantur
Fut.	metam	metēmus	metar	metēmur
	metēs	metētis	metēris (-re)	metēminī
	metet	metent	metētur	metentur
Perf.	messuī	messuimus	messus sum	messī sumus
	messuistī	messuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	messuit	messuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	messueram	messuerāmus	messus eram	messī erāmus
	messuerās	messuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	messuerat	messuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	messuerō	messuerimus	messus erō	messī erimus
	messueris	messueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	messuerit	messuerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	metam	metāmus	metar	metāmur
	metās	metātis	metāris (-re)	metāminī
	metat	metant	metātur	metantur
Impf.	meterem	meterēmus	meterer	meterēmur
	meterēs	meterētis	meterēris (-re)	meterēminī
	meteret	meterent	meterētur	meterentur
Perf.	messuerim	messuerimus	messus sim	messī sīmus
	messueris	messueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	messuerit	messuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	messuissem	messuissēmus	messus essem	messī essēmus
	messuissēs	messuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	messuisset	messuissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	mete	metite		

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	metere	metī
Perf.	messuisse	messus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	messūrus (-a, -um) esse	messum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	metens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		messus (-a, -um)
Fut.	messūrus (-a, -um)	metendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND metendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE messum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **messis, -is, f.** harvest; **messor, -is, m.** reaper

Model sentence: *Ut sementem feceris, ita* ***metes.*** —Cicero

fear, be afraid

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	metuō	metuimus
	metuis	metuitis
	metuit	metuunt
Impf.	metuēbam	metuēbāmus
	metuēbās	metuēbātis
	metuēbat	metuēbant
Fut.	metuam	metuēmus
	metuēs	metuētis
	metuet	metuent
Perf.	metuī	metuimus
	metuistī	metuistis
	metuit	metuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	metueram	metuerāmus
	metuerās	metuerātis
	metuerat	metuerant
Fut. Perf.	metuerō	metuerimus
	metueris	metueritis
	metuerit	metuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	metuam	metuāmus
	metuās	metuātis
	metuat	metuant
Impf.	metuerem	metuerēmus
	metuerēs	metuerētis
	metueret	metuerent
Perf.	metuerim	metuerimus
	metueris	metueritis
	metuerit	metuerint
Plup.	metuissem	metuissēmus
	metuissēs	metuissētis
	metuisset	metuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	metue	metuite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	metuere
Perf.	metuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	metuens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.		metuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND metuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **metus, -us, m.** fear
Model sentence: *Summum nec* ***metuas*** *diem nec optes.* —Martial

project, threaten

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	minor	mināmur
	minināris (-re)	mināminī
	minātur	minantur
Impf.	minābar	minābāmur
	minābāris (-re)	minābāminī
	minābātur	minābantur
Fut.	minābor	minābimur
	mindruberis (-re)	minābiminī
	minābitur	minābuntur
Perf.	minātus sum	minātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	minātus eram	minātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	minātus erō	minātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	miner	minēmur
	minēris (-re)	minēminī
	minētur	minentur
Impf.	minārer	minārēmur
	minārēris (-re)	minārēminī
	minārētur	minārentur
Perf.	minātus sim	minātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	minātus essem	minātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	mināre	mināminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	minārī
Perf.	minātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	minātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	minans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	minātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	minātūrus (-a, -um)	minandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND minandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE minātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **emineo (2)** to project; **immineo (2)** to overhang; **minae, -arum, f.** threats; **minax, -acis** threatening; **minitor (1)** to threaten

Model sentence: *Gemini **minantur** in caelum scopuli.* —Vergil

lessen, make smaller

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	minuō	minuimus	minuor	minuimur
	minuis	minuitis	minueris (-re)	minuiminī
	minuit	minuunt	minuitur	minuuntur
Impf.	minuēbam	minuēbāmus	minuēbar	minuēbāmur
	minuēbās	minuēbātis	minuēbāris (-re)	minuēbāminī
	minuēbat	minuēbant	minuēbātur	minuēbantur
Fut.	minuam	minuēmus	minuar	minuēmur
	minuēs	minuētis	minuēris (-re)	minuēminī
	minuet	minuent	minuētur	minuentur
Perf.	minuī	minuimus	minūtus sum	minūtī sumus
	minuistī	minuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	minuit	minuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	minueram	minuerāmus	minūtus eram	minūtī erāmus
	minuerās	minuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	minuerat	minuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	minuerō	minuerimus	minūtus erō	minūtī erimus
	minueris	minueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	minuerit	minuerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	minuam	minuāmus	minuar	minuāmur
	minuās	minuātis	minuāris (-re)	minuāminī
	minuat	minuant	minuātur	minuantur
Impf.	minuerem	minuerēmus	minuerer	minuerēmur
	minuerēs	minuerētis	minuerēris (-re)	minuerēminī
	minueret	minuerent	minuerētur	minuerentur
Perf.	minuerim	minuerimus	minūtus sim	minūtī sīmus
	minueris	minueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	minuerit	minuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	minuissem	minuissēmus	minūtus essem	minūtī essēmus
	minuissēs	minuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	minuisset	minuissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	minue	minuite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	minuere		minuī	
Perf.	minuisse		minūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	minūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		minūtum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	minuens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			minūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	minūtūrus (-a, -um)		minuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND minuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE minūtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **comminuo (3)** to make small; **deminuo (3)** to lessen; **minor, minus** smaller; **minus** less; **minusculus, -a, -um** rather small; **minutatim** gradually; **minutia, -ae, f.** smallness; **minutus, -a, -um** paultry

Model sentence: *Consul proelio uno et vulnere suo **minutus erat**.* —Livy

wonder, be amazed

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	mīror		mīrāmur	
	mīrāris (-re)		mīrāminī	
	mīrātur		mīrantur	
Impf.	mīrābar		mīrābāmur	
	mīrābāris (-re)		mīrābāminī	
	mīrābātur		mīrābantur	
Fut.	mīrābor		mīrābimur	
	mīrāberis (-re)		mīrābiminī	
	mīrābitur		mīrabuntur	
Perf.	mīrātus	sum	mīrātī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	mīrātus	eram	mīrātī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	mīrātus	erō	mīrātī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	mīrer		mīrēmur	
	mīrēris (-re)		mīrēminī	
	mīrētur		mīrentur	
Impf.	mīrārer		mīrārēmur	
	mīrārēris (-re)		mīrārēminī	
	mīrārētur		mīrārentur	
Perf.	mīrātus	sim	mīrātī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	mīrātus	essem	mīrātī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	mīrāre	mīrāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	mīrārī
Perf.	mīrātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	mīrātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	mīrans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	mīrātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mīrātūrus (-a, -um)	mīrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND mīrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mīrātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **miro** = miror

Compounds and related words: **admirabilis, -e** admirable; **admiratio, -onis, f.** admiration; **admiror (1)** to admire; **mirabilis, -e** wonderful; **miraculum, -i, n.** miracle; **mirus, -a, -um** wonderful

Model sentence: *Nubere vis Prisco: non* ***miror****, Paula: sapisti. Ducere te non vult Priscus— et ille sapit.* —Martial

M

confuse, mingle, mix

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	misceō	miscēmus	misceor	miscēmur
	miscēs	miscētis	miscēris (-re)	miscēminī
	miscet	miscent	miscētur	miscentur
Impf.	miscēbam	miscēbāmus	miscēbar	miscēbāmur
	miscēbās	miscēbātis	miscēbāris (-re)	miscēbāminī
	miscēbat	miscēbant	miscēbātur	miscēbantur
Fut.	miscēbō	miscēbimus	miscēbor	miscēbimur
	miscēbis	miscēbitis	miscēberis (-re)	miscēbiminī
	miscēbit	miscēbunt	miscēbitur	miscēbuntur
Perf.	miscuī	miscuimus	mixtus sum	mixtī sumus
	miscuistī	miscuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	miscuit	miscuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	miscueram	miscuerāmus	mixtus eram	mixtī erāmus
	miscuerās	miscuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	miscuerat	miscuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	miscuerō	miscuerimus	mixtus erō	mixtī erimus
	miscueris	miscueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	miscuerit	miscuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	misceam	misceāmus	miscear	misceāmur
	misceās	misceātis	misceāris (-re)	misceāminī
	misceat	misceant	misceātur	misceantur
Impf.	miscērem	miscērēmus	miscērer	miscērēmur
	miscērēs	miscērētis	miscērēris (-re)	miscērēminī
	miscēret	miscērent	miscērētur	miscērentur
Perf.	miscuerim	miscuerimus	mixtus sim	mixtī sīmus
	miscueris	miscueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	miscuerit	miscuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	miscuissem	miscuissēmus	mixtus essem	mixtī essēmus
	miscuissēs	miscuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	miscuisset	miscuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	miscē	miscēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	miscēre		miscērī	
Perf.	miscuisse		mixtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	mixtūrus (-a, -um) esse		mixtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	miscens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			mixtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mixtūrus (-a, -um)		miscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND miscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mixtum, -ū

Alternate forms: **mistum** = mixtum

Compounds and related words: **admisceo (2)** to mix in; **admixtio, -onis, f.** admixture; **miscellanea, -orum, n. pl.** mixture of disparate things; **mixtura, -ae, f.** mixture; **permisceo (2)** to mingle

Model sentence: *Amor misceri cum timore non potest.* —Publilius Syrus

feel pity

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	misereō	miserēmus	misereor	miserēmur
	miserēs	miserētis	miserēris (-re)	miserēminī
	miseret	miserent	miserētur	miserentur
Impf.	miserēbam	miserēbāmus	miserēbar	miserēbāmur
	miserēbās	miserēbātis	miserēbāris (-re)	miserēbāminī
	miserēbat	miserēbant	miserēbātur	miserēbantur
Fut.	miserēbō	miserēbimus	miserēbor	miserēbimur
	miserēbis	miserēbitis	miserēberis (-re)	miserēbiminī
	miserēbit	miserēbunt	miserēbitur	miserēbuntur
Perf.	miseruī	miseruimus	miseritus sum	miseritī sumus
	miseruistī	miseruistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	miseruit	miseruērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	miserueram	miseruerāmus	miseritus eram	miseritī erāmus
	miserueras	miseruerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	miseruerat	miseruerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	miseruerō	miseruerimus	miseritus erō	miseritī erimus
	miserueris	miserueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	miseruerit	miseruerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	miseream	misereāmus	miserear	misereāmur
	misereās	misereātis	misereāris (-re)	misereāminī
	misereat	misereant	misereātur	misereantur
Impf.	miserērem	miserērēmus	miserērer	miserērēmur
	miserērēs	miserērētis	miserērēris (-re)	miserērēminī
	miserēret	miserērent	miserērētur	miserērentur
Perf.	miseruerim	miseruerimus	miseritus sim	miseritī sīmus
	miserueris	miserueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	miseruerit	miseruerint	sit	sint
Plup.	miseruissem	miseruissēmus	miseritus essem	miseritī essēmus
	miseruissēs	miseruissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	miseruisset	miseruissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	miserē	miserēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	miserēre		miserērī	
Perf.	miseruisse		miseritus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	miseritūrus (-a, -um) esse		miseritum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	miserens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			miseritus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	miseritūrus (-a, -um)		miserendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND miserendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE miseritum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms are deponent; third person singular active and passive used impersonally

Alternate forms: **misererier** = misereri; **misertus** = miseritus

Compounds and related words: **misellus, -a, -um** poor little; **miser, -a, -um** wretched; **miserabilis, -e** pitiful; **miseratio, -onis, f.** pity; **miseria, -ae, f.** misery; **misericordia, -ae, f.** sympathy; **misericors, -cordis** sympathetic; **miseror (1)** to pity

Model sentence: *Cogebant hostes ut **misereret**.* —Ennius

M

send

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	mittō	mittimus	mittor	mittimur
	mittis	mittitis	mitteris (-re)	mittiminī
	mittit	mittunt	mittitur	mittuntur
Impf.	mittēbam	mittēbāmus	mittēbar	mittēbāmur
	mittēbās	mittēbātis	mittēbāris (-re)	mittēbāminī
	mittēbat	mittēbant	mittēbātur	mittēbantur
Fut.	mittam	mittēmus	mittar	mittēmur
	mittēs	mittētis	mittēris (-re)	mittēminī
	mittet	mittent	mittētur	mittentur
Perf.	mīsī	mīsimus	missus sum	missī sumus
	mīsistī	mīsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	mīsit	mīsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	mīseram	mīserāmus	missus eram	missī erāmus
	mīserās	mīserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	mīserat	mīserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mīserō	mīserimus	missus erō	missī erimus
	mīseris	mīseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	mīserit	mīserint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	mittam	mittāmus	mittar	mittāmur
	mittās	mittātis	mittāris (-re)	mittāminī
	mittat	mittant	mittātur	mittantur
Impf.	mitterem	mitterēmus	mitterer	mitterēmur
	mitterēs	mitterētis	mitterēris (-re)	mitterēminī
	mitteret	mitterent	mitterētur	mitterentur
Perf.	mīserim	mīserimus	missus sim	missī sīmus
	mīseris	mīseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	mīserit	mīserint	sit	sint
Plup.	mīsissem	mīsissēmus	missus essem	missī essēmus
	mīsissēs	mīsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	mīsisset	mīsissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	mitte	mittite	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	mittere	mittī
Perf.	mīsisse	missus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	missūrus (-a, -um) esse	missum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	mittens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		missus (-a, -um)
Fut.	missūrus (-a, -um)	mittendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND mittendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE missum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL
55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

mittō

COMPOUNDS:

admitto, admittere, admisi, admissum to give access to

amitto, amittere, amisi, amissum to lose

committo, committere, commisi, commissum to join

demitto, demittere, demisi, demissum to let down

dimitto, dimittere, dimisi, dimissum to dismiss

emitto, emittere, emisi, emissum to send out

immitto, immittere, immisi, immissum to send in

intermitto, intermittere, intermisi, intermissum to interrupt

intromitto, intromittere, intromisi, intromissum to admit

omitto, omittere, omisi, omissum to overlook

permitto, permittere, permisi, permissum to allow

praemitto, praemittere, praemisi, praemissum to send in advance

praetermitto, praetermittere, praetermisi, praetermissum to let pass

promitto, promittere, promisi, promissum to promise

remitto, remittere, remisi, remissum to send back

submitto, submittere, submisi, submissum to send up

transmitto, transmittere, transmisi, transmissum to transfer

This verb and its compounds are among the most essential in the entire language. Its central idea involves getting someone or something to go from point A to point B on its own as opposed to **duco** *to lead*, which refers to guiding whatever to point B in person.

ALTERNATE FORMS:

misti = misisti

mittier = mitti

MODEL SENTENCE:

Litteras ad exercitus tamquam adepto principatu ***misit***. —Tacitus

M

set in motion, work, build, strive

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	mōlior	mōlīmur
	mōlīris (-re)	mōlīminī
	mōlītur	mōliuntur
Impf.	mōliēbar	mōliēbāmur
	mōliēbāris (-re)	mōliēbāminī
	mōliēbātur	mōliēbantur
Fut.	mōliar	mōliēmur
	mōliēris (-re)	mōliēminī
	mōliētur	mōlientur
Perf.	mōlītus sum	mōlītī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	mōlītus eram	mōlītī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mōlītus erō	mōlītī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	mōliar	mōliāmur
	mōliāris (-re)	mōliāminī
	mōliātur	mōliantur
Impf.	mōlīrer	mōlīrēmur
	mōlīrēris (-re)	mōlīrēminī
	mōlīrētur	mōlīrentur
Perf.	mōlītus sim	mōlītī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	mōlītus essem	mōlītī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	mōlīre	mōlīminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	mōlīrī
Perf.	mōlītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	mōlītūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	mōliens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	mōlītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mōlītūrus (-a, -um)	mōliendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND mōliendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mōlītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **molirier** = moliri

Compounds and related words: **moles, molis, f.** a shapeless mass; **molestia, -ae, f.** an annoyance; **molestus, -a, -um** bothersome; **molimen, -minis, n.** a great effort; **molimentum, -i, n.** a great effort; **molitio, -onis, f.** a great effort; **molitor, -is, m.** a builder;

Model sentence: *Viden ut misere **moliuntur**?* —Plautus

advise, warn

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	moneō	monēmus	moneor	monēmur
	monēs	monētis	monēris (-re)	monēminī
	monet	monent	monētur	monentur
Impf.	monēbam	monēbāmus	monēbar	monēbāmur
	monēbās	monēbātis	monēbāris (-re)	monēbāminī
	monēbat	monēbant	monēbātur	monēbantur
Fut.	monēbō	monēbimus	monēbor	monēbimur
	monēbis	monēbitis	monēberis (-re)	monēbiminī
	monēbit	monēbunt	monēbitur	monēbuntur
Perf.	monuī	monuimus	monitus sum	monitī sumus
	monuistī	monuistis	(-a, um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	monuit	monuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	monueram	monuerāmus	monitus eram	monitī erāmus
	monuerās	monuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	monuerat	monuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	monuerō	monuerimus	monitus erō	monitī erimus
	mounueris	mounueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	monuerit	monuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	moneam	moneāmus	monear	moneāmur
	moneās	moneātis	moneāris (-re)	moneāminī
	moneat	moneant	moneātur	moneantur
Impf.	monērem	monērēmus	monērer	monērēmur
	monērēs	monērētis	monērēris (-re)	monērēminī
	monēret	monērent	monērētur	monērentur
Perf.	monuerim	monuerimus	monitus sim	monitī sīmus
	monueris	monueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	monuerit	monuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	monuissem	monuissēmus	monitus essem	monitī essēmus
	monuissēs	monuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	monuisset	monuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	monē	monēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	monēre		monērī	
Perf.	monuisse		monitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	monitūrus (-a, -um) esse		monitum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	monens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			monitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	monitūrus (-a, -um)		monendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND monendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE monitum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

moneō

Related Words

monitio, monitionis, f. warning

monitor, monitoris, m. prompter

monitus, monitus, m. warning

monumentum, monumenti, n. monument

This verb is essential because it is rather common. Another reason to consider it as essential in this book is that there is another verb, **maneo** *to stay*, with which it can be confused. There are a few ways to keep these two verbs straight.

One way, of course, is context. *Warning* and *staying* are very different actions.

Another way is to remember that **maneo** is intransitive and so cannot take a direct object. **Moneo**, however, is transitive and therefore *must* have a direct object, so if in doubt, look for an accusative.

It is a bit more challenging to distinguish them by their forms since they are both second conjugation, leaving only the vowel in the root to watch for, **a** or **o**. In the perfect system tenses (i.e. the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect) the two verbs have only one additional apparent difference, **monu-** *warned* as opposed to **mans-** *stayed.*

ALTERNATE FORMS:
monerier = moneri
moneris = monueris

COMPOUNDS:
admoneo, admonere, admonui, admonitum to suggest

MODEL SENTENCE:
Eos hoc **moneo**, *desinant furere.* —Cicero

show

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	monstrō	monstrāmus	monstror	monstrāmur
	monstrās	monstrātis	monstrāris (-re)	monstrāminī
	monstrat	monstrant	monstrātur	monstrantur
Impf.	monstrābam	monstrābāmus	monstrābar	monstrābāmur
	monstrābās	monstrābātis	monstrābāris (-re)	monstrābāminī
	monstrābat	monstrābant	monstrābātur	monstrābantur
Fut.	monstrābō	monstrābimus	monstrābor	monstrābimur
	monstrābis	monstrābitis	monstrāberis (-re)	monstrābiminī
	monstrābit	monstrābunt	monstrābitur	monstrābuntur
Perf.	monstrāvī	monstrāvimus	monstrātus sum	monstrātī sumus
	monstrāvistī	monstrāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	monstrāvit	monstrāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	monstrāveram	monstrāverāmus	monstrātus eram	monstrātī erāmus
	monstrāverās	monstrāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	monstrāverat	monstrāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	monstrāverō	monstrāverimus	monstrātus erō	monstrātī erimus
	monstrāveris	monstrāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	monstrāverit	monstrāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	monstrem	monstrēmus	monstrer	monstrēmur
	monstrēs	monstrētis	monstrēris (-re)	monstrēminī
	monstret	monstrent	monstrētur	monstrentur
Impf.	monstrārem	monstrārēmus	monstrārer	monstrārēmur
	monstrārēs	monstrārētis	monstrārēris (-re)	monstrārēminī
	monstrāret	monstrārent	monstrārētur	monstrārentur
Perf.	monstrāverim	monstrāverimus	monstrātus sim	monstrātī sīmus
	monstrāveris	monstrāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	monstrāverit	monstrāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	monstrāvissem	monstrāvissēmus	monstrātus essem	monstrātī essēmus
	monstrāvissēs	monstrāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	monstrāvisset	monstrāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	monstrā	monstrāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	monstrāre		monstrārī	
Perf.	monstrāvisse		monstrātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	monstrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		monstrātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	monstrans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			monstrātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	monstrātūrus (-a, -um)		monstrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND monstrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE monstrātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **mostro** = monstro

Compounds and related words: **demonstro (1)** to show; **monstratio, -onis, f.** demonstration; **monstrator, -is, m.** one who shows; **monstrum, -i, n.** portent

Model sentence: *Inulas ego primus amaras* ***monstravi*** *incoquere.* —Horace

bite

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	mordeō	mordēmus	mordeor	mordēmur
	mordēs	mordētis	mordēris (-re)	mordēminī
	mordet	mordent	mordētur	mordentur
Impf.	mordēbam	mordēbāmus	mordēbar	mordēbāmur
	mordēbās	mordēbātis	mordēbāris (-re)	mordēbāminī
	mordēbat	mordēbant	mordēbātur	mordēbantur
Fut.	mordēbō	mordēbimus	mordēbor	mordēbimur
	mordēbis	mordēbitis	mordēberis (-re)	mordēbiminī
	mordēbit	mordēbunt	mordēbitur	mordēbuntur
Perf.	momordī	momordimus	morsus sum	morsī sumus
	momordistī	momordistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	momordit	momordērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	momorderam	momorderāmus	morsus eram	morsī erāmus
	momorderās	momorderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	momorderat	momorderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	momorderō	momorderimus	morsus erō	morsī erimus
	momorderis	momorderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	momorderit	momorderint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	mordeam	mordeāmus	mordear	mordeāmur
	mordeās	mordeātis	mordeāris (-re)	mordeāminī
	mordeat	mordeant	mordeātur	mordeantur
Impf.	mordērem	mordērēmus	mordērer	mordērēmur
	mordērēs	mordērētis	mordērēris (-re)	mordērēminī
	mordēret	mordērent	mordērētur	mordērentur
Perf.	momorderim	momorderimus	morsus sim	morsī sīmus
	momorderis	momorderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	momorderit	momorderint	sit	sint
Plup.	momordissem	momordissēmus	morsus essem	morsī essēmus
	momordissēs	momordissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	momordisset	momordissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	mordē	mordēte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	mordēre	mordērī
Perf.	momordisse	morsus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	morsūrus (-a, -um) esse	morsum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	mordens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		morsus (-a, -um)
Fut.	morsūrus (-a, -um)	mordendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND mordendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE morsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **memordi** = momordi

Compounds and related words: **mordax, -acis** biting; **mordicus** by biting; **morsus, -us, m.** bite; **remordeo (2)** to worry

Model sentence: *Canis timidus vehementius latrat quam mordet.* —Curtius Rufus

die

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	morior	morimur
	moreris (-re)	moriminī
	moritur	moriuntur
Impf.	moriēbar	moriēbāmur
	moriēbāris (-re)	moriēbāminī
	moriēbātur	moriēbantur
Fut.	moriar	moriēmur
	moriēris	moriēminī
	moriētur	morientur
Perf.	mortuus sum	mortuī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	mortuus eram	mortuī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mortuus erō	mortuī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	moriar	moriāmur
	moriāris (-re)	moriāminī
	moriātur	moriantur
Impf.	morerer	morerēmur
	morerēris (-re)	morerēminī
	morerētur	morerentur
Perf.	mortuus sim	mortuī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	mortuus essem	mortuī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	morere	moriminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	morī
Perf.	mortuus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	moritūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	moriens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	mortuus (-a, -um)	moriendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND moriendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mortuum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

morior

Related Words

immortalis, immortale immortal

mors, mortis, f. death

mortalis, mortale mortal

mortifer, mortifera, mortiferum deadly

mortuus, mortua, mortua dead

This verb is essential, especially when reading military history.

Sometimes students confuse this verb with, **moror** *to wait*. There are a few ways to keep these two verbs apart.

One way, of course, is context. *Dying* and *waiting* are rather different acts.

They are both deponents and both intransitive, so neither can have a direct object and both always bears the same personal endings. A key way to distinguish them is by their forms. **Moror** is first conjugation, so watch for the signature vowel **a**. **Morior** is a third conjugation *-io* verb. Remember that third conjugation *-io* verbs always have an **i** involved in their verb stem in the present system tenses (i.e. the present, imperfect, and future), and an **a** only appears in the present subjunctive.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
moriri = mori

MODEL SENTENCE:
Dulce et decorum est pro patria ***mori***.
—Horace

delay, linger

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	moror	morāmur
	morāris (-re)	morāminī
	morātur	morantur
Impf.	morābar	morābāmur
	morābāris (-re)	morābāminī
	morābātur	morābantur
Fut.	morābor	morābimur
	morāberis (-re)	morābiminī
	morābitur	morābuntur
Perf.	morātus sum	morātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	morātus eram	morātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	morātus erō	morātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	morer	morēmur
	morēris (-re)	morēminī
	morētur	morentur
Impf.	morārer	morārēmur
	morārēris (-re)	morārēminī
	morārētur	morārentur
Perf.	morātus sim	morātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	morātus essem	morātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	morāre	morāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	morārī
Perf.	morātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	morātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	morans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	morātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	morātūrus (-a, -um)	morandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND morandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE morātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **commoror (1)** to wait; **demoror (1)** to wait; **mora, -ae, f.** delay
Model sentence: *Quid multis moror?* —Terence

move

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	moveō	movēmus	moveor	movēmur
	movēs	movētis	movēris (-re)	movēminī
	movet	movent	movētur	moventur
Impf.	movēbam	movēbāmus	movēbar	movēbāmur
	movēbās	movēbātis	movēbāris (-re)	movēbāminī
	movēbat	movēbant	movēbātur	movēbantur
Fut.	movēbō	movēbimus	movēbor	movēbimur
	movēbis	movēbitis	movēberis (-re)	movēbiminī
	movēbit	movēbunt	movēbitur	movēbuntur
Perf.	mōvī	mōvimus	mōtus sum	mōtī sumus
	mōvistī	mōvistis	(-a, um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	mōvit	mōvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	mōveram	mōverāmus	mōtus eram	mōtī erāmus
	mōverās	mōverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	mōverat	mōverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mōverō	mōverimus	mōtus erō	mōtī erimus
	mōveris	mōveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	mōverit	mōverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	moveam	moveāmus	movear	moveāmur
	moveās	moveātis	moveāris (-re)	moveāminī
	moveat	moveant	moveātur	moveantur
Impf.	movērem	movērēmus	movērer	movērēmur
	movērēs	movērētis	movērēris (-re)	movērēminī
	movēret	movērent	movērētur	movērentur
Perf.	mōverim	mōverimus	mōtus sim	mōtī sīmus
	mōveris	mōveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	mōverit	mōverint	sit	sint
Plup.	mōvissem	mōvissēmus	mōtus essem	mōtī essēmus
	mōvissēs	mōvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	mōvisset	mōvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	movē	movēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	movēre		movērī	
Perf.	mōvisse		mōtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	mōtūrus (-a, -um) esse		mōtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	movens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			mōtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mōtūrus (-a, -um)		movendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND movendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mōtum, -ū

Alternate forms: **morunt** = moverunt; **mostis** = movistis

Compounds and related words: **admoveo (2)** to move; **commoveo (2)** to upset; **motio, -onis, f.** movement; **moto (1)** to move around; **motus, -us, m.** movement; **permoveo (2)** to move deeply; **promoveo (2)** to advance; **removeo (2)** to move back; **submoveo (2)** to remove

Model sentence: *Praecepit eis ne se ex eo loco **moverent**.* —Livy

stroke, soothe

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	mulceō	mulcēmus	mulceor	mulcēmur
	mulcēs	mulcētis	mulcēris (-re)	mulcēminī
	mulcet	mulcent	mulcētur	mulcentur
Impf.	mulcēbam	mulcēbāmus	mulcēbar	mulcēbāmur
	mulcēbās	mulcēbātis	mulcēbāris (-re)	mulcēbāminī
	mulcēbat	mulcēbant	mulcēbātur	mulcēbantur
Fut.	mulcēbō	mulcēbimus	mulcēbor	mulcēbimur
	mulcēbis	mulcēbitis	mulcēberis (-re)	mulcēbiminī
	mulcēbit	mulcēbunt	mulcēbitur	mulcēbuntur
Perf.	mulsī	mulsimus	mulsus sum	mulsī sumus
	mulsistī	mulsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	mulsit	mulsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	mulseram	mulserāmus	mulsus eram	mulsī erāmus
	mulserās	mulserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	mulserat	mulserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mulserō	mulserimus	mulsus erō	mulsī erimus
	mulseris	mulseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	mulserit	mulserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	mulceam	mulceāmus	mulcear	mulceāmur
	mulceās	mulceātis	mulceāris (-re)	mulceāminī
	mulceat	mulceant	mulceātur	mulceantur
Impf.	mulcērem	mulcērēmus	mulcērer	mulcērēmur
	mulcērēs	mulcērētis	mulcērēris (-re)	mulcērēminī
	mulcēret	mulcērent	mulcērētur	mulcērentur
Perf.	mulserim	mulserimus	mulsus sim	mulsī sīmus
	mulseris	mulseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	mulserit	mulserint	sit	sint
Plup.	mulsissem	mulsissēmus	mulsus essem	mulsī essēmus
	mulsissēs	mulsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	mulsisset	mulsissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	mulcē	mulcēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	mulcēre		mulcērī	
Perf.	mulsisse		mulsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	mulsūrus (-a, -um) esse		mulsum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	mulcens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			mulsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	mulsūrus (-a, -um)		mulcendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND mulcendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mulsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **mulctum** = mulsum
Model sentence: ***Mulcebant*** *Zephyri flores.* —Ovid

fortify, protect

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	mūniō	mūnīmus	mūnior	mūnīmur
	mūnīs	mūnītis	mūnīris (-re)	mūnīminī
	mūnit	mūniunt	mūnītur	mūniuntur
Impf.	mūniēbam	mūniēbāmus	mūniēbar	mūniēbāmur
	mūniēbās	mūniēbātis	mūniēbāris (-re)	mūniēbāminī
	mūniēbat	mūniēbant	mūniēbātur	mūniēbantur
Fut.	mūniam	mūniēmus	mūniar	mūniēmur
	mūniēs	mūniētis	mūniēris (-re)	mūniēminī
	mūniet	mūnient	mūniētur	mūnientur
Perf.	mūnīvī	mūnīvimus	mūnītus sum	mūnītī sumus
	mūnīvistī	mūnīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	mūnīvit	mūnīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	mūnīveram	mūnīverāmus	mūnītus eram	mūnītī erāmus
	mūnīverās	mūnīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	mūnīverat	mūnīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	mūnīverō	mūnīverimus	mūnītus erō	mūnītī erimus
	mūnīveris	mūnīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	mūnīverit	mūnīverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	mūniam	mūniāmus	mūniar	mūniāmur
	mūniās	mūniātis	mūniāris (-re)	mūniāminī
	mūniat	mūniant	mūniātur	mūniantur
Impf.	mūnīrem	mūnīrēmus	mūnīrer	mūnīrēmur
	mūnīrēs	mūnīrētis	mūnīrēris (-re)	mūnīrēminī
	mūnīret	mūnīrent	mūnīrētur	mūnīrentur
Perf.	mūnīverim	mūnīverimus	mūnītus sim	mūnītī sīmus
	mūnīveris	mūnīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	mūnīverit	mūnīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	mūnīvissem	mūnīvissēmus	mūnītus essem	mūnītī essēmus
	mūnīvissēs	mūnīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	mūnīvisset	mūnīvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	mūnī	mūnīte		

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	mūnīre	mūnīrī
Perf.	mūnīvisse	mūnītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	mūnītūrus (-a, -um) esse	mūnītum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	mūniens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		mūnītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	mūnītūrus (-a, -um)	mūniendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND mūniendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mūnītum, -ū

Usage notes: passive can be used in a middle sense
Alternate forms: **moenio** = munio; **munibis** = munies; **munii** = munivi
Compounds and related words: **munitio, -ionis, f.** fortification; **munus, -eris, n.** service
Model sentence: *Hieme quaternis tunicis et tibialibus **muniebatur**.* —Suetonius

change

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	mūtō	mūtāmus	mūtor		mūtāmur	
	mūtās	mūtātis	mūtāris (-re)		mūtāminī	
	mūtat	mūtant	mūtātur		mūtantur	
Impf.	mūtābam	mūtābāmus	mūtābar		mūtābāmur	
	mūtābās	mūtābātis	mūtābāris (-re)		mūtābāminī	
	mūtābat	mūtābant	mūtābātur		mūtābantur	
Fut.	mūtābō	mūtābimus	mūtābor		mūtābimur	
	mūtābis	mūtābitis	mūtāberis (-re)		mūtābiminī	
	mūtābit	mūtābunt	mūtābitur		mūtābuntur	
Perf.	mūtāvī	mūtāvimus	mūtātus	sum	mūtātī	sumus
	mūtāvistī	mūtāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	mūtāvit	mūtāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	mūtāveram	mūtāverāmus	mūtātus	eram	mūtātī	erāmus
	mūtāverās	mūtāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	mūtāverat	mūtāverant		erat		erant
Fut.	mūtāverō	mūtāverimus	mūtātus	erō	mūtātī	erimus
Perf.	mūtāveris	mūtāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	mūtāverit	mūtāverint		erit		erint
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	mūtem	mūtēmus	mūter		mūtēmur	
	mūtēs	mūtētis	mūtēris (-re)		mūtēminī	
	mūtet	mūtent	mūtētur		mūtentur	
Impf.	mūtārem	mūtārēmus	mūtārer		mūtārēmur	
	mūtārēs	mūtārētis	mūtārēris (-re)		mūtārēminī	
	mūtāret	mūtārent	mūtārētur		mūtārentur	
Perf.	mūtāverim	mūtāverimus	mūtātus	sim	mūtātī	sīmus
	mūtāveris	mūtāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	mūtāverit	mūtāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	mūtāvissem	mūtāvissēmus	mūtātus	essem	mūtātī	essēmus
	mūtāvissēs	mūtāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	mūtāvisset	mūtāvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	mūtā	mūtāte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	mūtāre		mūtārī			
Perf.	mūtāvisse		mūtātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	mūtātūrus (-a, -um) esse		mūtātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	mūtans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			mūtātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	mūtātūrus (-a, -um)		mūtandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND mūtandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE mūtātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **mutarier** = mutari

Compounds and related words: **commuto (1)** change; **mutabilis, -e** variable; **mutabilitas, -tatis, f.** changeableness; **mutatio, -onis, f.** change

Model sentence: *Malum est consilium quod **mutari** non potest.* —Publilius Syrus

find

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	nanciscor		nanciscimur	
	nanciscerīs (-re)		nanciscimini	
	nanciscitur		nanciscuntur	
Impf.	nanciscēbar		nanciscēbāmur	
	nanciscēbāris (-re)		nanciscēbāminī	
	nanciscēbātur		nanciscēbantur	
Fut.	nanciscar		nanciscēmur	
	nanciscēris (-re)		nanciscēminī	
	nanciscētur		nanciscentur	
Perf.	nanctus (nactus)	sum	nanctī (nactī)	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	nanctus (nactus)	eram	nanctī (nactī)	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	nanctus (nactus)	erō	nanctī (nactī)	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	nanciscar		nanciscāmur	
	nanciscāris (-re)		nanciscāminī	
	nanciscātur		nanciscantur	
Impf.	nanciscerer		nanciscerēmur	
	nanciscerēris (-re)		nanciscerēminī	
	nanciscerētur		nanciscerentur	
Perf.	nanctus (nactus)	sim	nanctī (nactī)	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	nanctus (nactus)	essem	nanctī (nactī)	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	nanciscere	nancisciminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nanciscī
Perf.	nanctus (nactus) (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	nanctūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	nanciscens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	nanctus (nactus) (-a, -um)	
Fut.	nanctūrus (-a, -um)	nanciscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nanciscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nanctum (nactum), -ū

Alternate forms: **nactus** = nanctus; **nanciscier** = nancisci
Model sentence: *Immanes beluas* ***nanciscimur*** *venando.* —Cicero

relate, tell

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	narrō	narrāmus	(narror)	(narrāmur)
	narrās	narrātis	(narrāris (-re))	(narrāminī)
	narrat	narrant	narrātur	narrantur
Impf.	narrābam	narrābāmus	(narrābar)	(narrābāmur)
	narrābās	narrābātis	(narrābāris (-re))	(narrābāminī)
	narrābat	narrābant	narrābātur	narrābantur
Fut.	narrābō	narrābimus	(narrābor)	(narrābimur)
	narrābis	narrābitis	(narrāberis (-re))	(narrābiminī)
	narrābit	narrābunt	narrābitur	narrābuntur
Perf.	narrāvī	narrāvimus	narrātus (sum)	narrātī (sumus)
	narrāvistī	narrāvistis	(-a, -um) (es)	(-ae, -a) (estis)
	narrāvit	narrāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	narrāveram	narrāverāmus	narrātus (eram)	narrātī (erāmus)
	narrāverās	narrāverātis	(-a, -um) (erās)	(-ae, -a) (erātis)
	narrāverat	narrāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	narrāverō	narrāverimus	narrātus (erō)	narrātī (erimus)
	narrāveris	narrāveritis	(-a, -um) (eris)	(-ae, -a) (eritis)
	narrāverit	narrāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	narrem	narrēmus	(narrer)	(narrēmur)
	narrēs	narrētis	(narrēris (-re))	(narrēminī)
	narret	narrent	narrētur	narrentur
Impf.	narrārem	narrārēmus	(narrārer)	(narrārēmur)
	narrārēs	narrārētis	(narrārēris (-re))	(narrārēminī)
	narrāret	narrārent	narrārētur	narrārentur
Perf.	narrāverim	narrāverimus	narrātus (sim)	narrātī (sīmus)
	narrāveris	narrāveritis	(-a, -um) (sīs)	(-ae, -a) (sītis)
	narrāverit	narrāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	narrāvissem	narrāvissēmus	narrātus (essem)	narrātī (essēmus)
	narrāvissēs	narrāvissētis	(-a, -um) (essēs)	(-ae, -a) (essētis)
	narrāvisset	narrāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	narrā	narrāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	narrāre		narrārī	
Perf.	narrāvisse		narrātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	narrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		narrātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	narrans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			narrātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	narrātūrus (-a, -um)		narrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND narrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE narrātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **narrabilis, -e** that can be told; **narratio, -onis, f.** narrative; **narrator, -is, m.** narrator; **narratus, -us, m.** narrative

Model sentence: *Quid rides?...De te fabula **narratur.*** —Horace

N

be born

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	nascor		nascimur	
	nasceris (-re)		nasciminī	
	nascitur		nascuntur	
Impf.	nascēbar		nascēbāmur	
	nascēbāris (-re)		nascēbāminī	
	nascēbātur		nascēbantur	
Fut.	nascar		nascēmur	
	nascēris (-re)		nascēminī	
	nascētur		nascentur	
Perf.	nātus	sum	nātī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	nātus	eram	nātī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	nātus	erō	nātī	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	nascar		nascāmur	
	nascāris (-re)		nascāminī	
	nascātur		nascantur	
Impf.	nascerer		nascerēmur	
	nascerēris (-re)		nascerēminī	
	nascerētur		nascerentur	
Perf.	nātus	sim	nātī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	nātus	essem	nātī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	nascere	nasciminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nascī
Perf.	nātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	nātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	nascens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	nātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	nātūrus (-a, -um)	nascendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nascendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **gnatus** = natus; **nasciturus** = naturus

Compounds and related words: **innascor (3)** to be born in; **natalis, -e** pertaining to birth; **natio, -onis, f.** race; **natura, -ae, f.** nature; **naturalis, -e** natural; **natus/-a, -i/-ae, m./f.** offspring; **renascor (3)** to be born again

Model sentence: *Orator fit, poeta* ***nascitur.*** —proverb

sail

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	nāvigō	nāvigāmus		
	nāvigās	nāvigātis		
	nāvigat	nāvigant	nāvigātur	nāvigantur
Impf.	nāvigābam	nāvigābāmus		
	nāvigābās	nāvigābātis		
	nāvigābat	nāvigābant	nāvigābātur	nāvigābantur
Fut.	nāvigābō	nāvigābimus		
	nāvigābis	nāvigābitis		
	nāvigābit	nāvigābunt	nāvigābitur	nāvigābuntur
Perf.	nāvigāvī	nāvigāvimus		
	nāvigāvistī	nāvigāvistis		
	nāvigāvit	nāvigāvērunt (-ēre)	nāvigātus (-a, -um) est	nāvigātī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	nāvigāveram	nāvigāverāmus		
	nāvigāverās	nāvigāverātis		
	nāvigāverat	nāvigāverant	nāvigātus (-a, -um) erat	nāvigātī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	nāvigāverō	nāvigāverimus		
	nāvigāveris	nāvigāveritis		
	nāvigāverit	nāvigāverint	nāvigātus (-a, -um) erit	nāvigātī (-ae, -a) erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	nāvigem	nāvigēmus		
	nāvigēs	nāvigētis		
	nāviget	nāvigent	nāvigētur	nāvigentur
Impf.	nāvigārem	nāvigārēmus		
	nāvigārēs	nāvigārētis		
	nāvigāret	nāvigārent	nāvigārētur	nāvigārentur
Perf.	nāvigāverim	nāvigāverimus		
	nāvigāveris	nāvigāveritis		
	nāvigāverit	nāvigāverint	nāvigātus (-a, -um) sit	nāvigātī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	nāvigāvissem	nāvigāvissēmus		
	nāvigāvissēs	nāvigāvissētis		
	nāvigāvisset	nāvigāvissent	nāvigātus (-a, -um) esset	nāvigātī (-ae, -a) essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	nāvigā	nāvigāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	nāvigāre		nāvigārī	
Perf.	nāvigāvisse		nāvigātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	nāvigātūrus (-a, -um) esse		nāvigātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	nāvigans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			nāvigātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	nāvigātūrus (-a, -um)		nāvigandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND nāvigandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nāvigātum, -ū

Usage notes: third person passive also used impersonally

Compounds and related words: **naufragium, -i, n.** shipwreck; **naufragus, -a, -um** shipwrecked; **nauta, -ae, m.** sailor; **navalis, -e** pertaining to a ship; **navicula, -ae, f.** boat; **navigium, -i, n.** vessel; **navis, -is, f.** ship; **navita, -ae, m.** sailor

Model sentence: *Cum per anni temporis **navigare** poteris, ad nos veni.* —Cicero

kill

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	necō	necāmus	necor	necāmur
	necās	necātis	necāris (-re)	necāminī
	necat	necant	necātur	necantur
Impf.	necābam	necābāmus	necābar	necābāmur
	necābās	necābātis	necābāris (-re)	necābāminī
	necābat	necābant	necābātur	necābantur
Fut.	necābō	necābimus	necābor	necābimur
	necābis	necābitis	necāberis (-re)	necābiminī
	necābit	necābunt	necābitur	necābuntur
Perf.	necāvī	necāvimus	necātus sum	necātī sumus
	necāvistī	necāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	necāvit	necāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	necāveram	necāverāmus	necātus eram	necātī erāmus
	necāverās	necāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	necāverat	necāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	necāverō	necāverimus	necātus erō	necātī erimus
	necāveris	necāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	necāverit	necāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	necem	necēmus	necer	necēmur
	necēs	necētis	necēris (-re)	necēminī
	necet	necent	necētur	necentur
Impf.	necārem	necārēmus	necārer	necārēmur
	necārēs	necārētis	necārēris (-re)	necārēminī
	necāret	necārent	necārētur	necārentur
Perf.	necāverim	necāverimus	necātus sim	necātī sīmus
	necāveris	necāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	necāverit	necāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	necāvissem	necāvissēmus	necātus essem	necātī essēmus
	necāvissēs	necāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	necāvisset	necāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	necā	necāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	necāre		necārī	
Perf.	necāvisse		necātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	necātūrus (-a, -um) esse		necātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	necans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			necātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	necātūrus (-a, -um)		necandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND necandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE necātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **nectus** = necatus; **necui** = necavi

Compounds and related words: **nex, necis, f.** murder; **pernicies, -ei, f.** destruction

Model sentence: *Is se praesente de se ter sortibus consultum dicebat utrum igni statim* ***necaretur****, an in aliud tempus reservaretur.* —Caesar

weave, bind, attach

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	nectō	nectimus	nector	nectimur
	nectis	nectitis	necteris (-re)	nectiminī
	nectit	nectunt	nectitur	nectuntur
Impf.	nectēbam	nectēbāmus	nectēbar	nectēbāmur
	nectēbās	nectēbātis	nectēbāris (-re)	nectēbāminī
	nectēbat	nectēbant	nectēbātur	nectēbantur
Fut.	nectam	nectēmus	nectar	nectēmur
	nectēs	nectētis	nectēris (-re)	nectēminī
	nectet	nectent	nectētur	nectentur
Perf.	nexuī	nexuimus	nexus sum	nexī sumus
	nexuistī	nexuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	nexuit	nexuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	nexueram	nexuerāmus	nexus eram	nexī erāmus
	nexuerās	nexuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	nexuerat	nexuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	nexuerō	nexuerimus	nexus erō	nexī erimus
	nexueris	nexueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	nexuerit	nexuerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	nectam	nectāmus	nectar	nectāmur
	nectās	nectātis	nectāris (-re)	nectāminī
	nectat	nectant	nectātur	nectantur
Impf.	necterem	necterēmus	necterer	necterēmur
	necterēs	necterētis	necterēris (-re)	necterēminī
	necteret	necterent	necterētur	necterentur
Perf.	nexuerim	nexuerimus	nexus sim	nexī sīmus
	nexueris	nexueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	nexuerit	nexuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	nexuissem	nexuissēmus	nexus essem	nexī essēmus
	nexuissēs	nexuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	nexuisset	nexuissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	necte	nectite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	nectere	nectī
Perf.	nexuisse	nexus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	nexūrus (-a, -um) esse	nexum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	nectens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		nexus (-a, -um)
Fut.	nexūrus (-a, -um)	nectendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nectendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nexum, -ū

Alternate forms: **nectier** = necti; **nexi** = nexui
Compounds and related words: **conecto (3)** to join; **nexilis, -e** tied together; **nexus, -us, m.** an entwining
Model sentence: *Cum varia lentas **necterent** arte moras....* —Martial

neglect

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	neglegō	neglegimus	neglegor	neglegimur
	neglegis	neglegitis	neglegeris (-re)	neglegiminī
	neglegit	neglegunt	neglegitur	negleguntur
Impf.	neglegēbam	neglegēbāmus	neglegēbar	neglegēbāmur
	neglegēbās	neglegēbātis	neglegēbāris (-re)	neglegēbāminī
	neglegēbat	neglegēbant	neglegēbātur	neglegēbantur
Fut.	neglegam	neglegēmus	neglegar	neglegēmur
	neglegēs	neglegētis	neglegēris (-re)	neglegēminī
	negleget	neglegent	neglegētur	neglegentur
Perf.	neglexī	negleximus	neglectus sum	neglectī sumus
	neglexistī	neglexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	neglexit	neglexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	neglexeram	neglexerāmus	neglectus eram	neglectī erāmus
	neglexerās	neglexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	neglexerat	neglexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	neglexerō	neglexerimus	neglectus erō	neglectī erimus
	neglexeris	neglexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	neglexerit	neglexerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	neglegam	neglegāmus	neglegar	neglegāmur
	neglegās	neglegātis	neglegāris (-re)	neglegāminī
	neglegat	neglegant	neglegātur	neglegantur
Impf.	neglegerem	neglegerēmus	neglegerer	neglegerēmur
	neglegerēs	neglegerētis	neglegerēris (-re)	neglegerēminī
	neglegeret	neglegerent	neglegerētur	neglegerentur
Perf.	neglexerim	neglexerimus	neglectus sim	neglectī sīmus
	neglexeris	neglexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	neglexerit	neglexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	neglexissem	neglexissēmus	neglectus essem	neglectī essēmus
	neglexissēs	neglexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	neglexisset	neglexissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	neglege	neglegite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	neglegere		neglegī	
Perf.	neglexisse		neglectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	neglectūrus (-a, -um) esse		neglectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	neglegens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			neglectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	neglectūrus (-a, -um)		neglegendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND neglegendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE neglectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **neclego** = neglego; **neglegerit** = neglexerit; **neglegisset** = neglexisset; **negligo** = neglego
Compounds and related words: **abnego (1)** to deny; **negito (1)** to deny repeatedly; **neglectio, -onis, f.** neglect; **neglectus, -us, m.** disregard; **negligentia, -ae, f.** carelessness
Model sentence: *Magna di curant, parva* ***neglegunt.*** —Cicero

deny

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	negō	negāmus	negor	negāmur
	negās	negātis	negāris (-re)	negāminī
	negat	negant	negātur	negantur
Impf.	negābām	negābāmus	negābar	negābāmur
	negābās	negābātis	negābāris (-re)	negābāminī
	negābat	negābant	negābātur	negābantur
Fut.	negābō	negābimus	negābor	negābimur
	negābis	negābitis	negāberis (-re)	negābiminī
	negābit	negābunt	negābitur	negābuntur
Perf.	negāvī	negāvimus	negātus sum	negātī sumus
	negāvistī	negāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	negāvit	negāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	negāveram	negāverāmus	negātus eram	negātī erāmus
	negāverās	negāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	negāverat	negāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	negāverō	negāverimus	negātus erō	negātī erimus
	negāveris	negāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	negāverit	negāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	negem	negēmus	neger	negēmur
	negēs	negētis	negēris (-re)	negēminī
	neget	negent	negētur	negentur
Impf.	negārem	negārēmus	negārer	negārēmur
	negārēs	negārētis	negārēris (-re)	negārēminī
	negāret	negārent	negārētur	negārentur
Perf.	negāverim	negāverimus	negātus sim	negātī sīmus
	negāveris	negāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	negāverit	negāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	negāvissem	negāvissēmus	negātus essem	negātī essēmus
	negāvissēs	negāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	negāvisset	negāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	negā	negāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	negāre		negārī	
Perf.	negāvisse		negātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	negātūrus (-a, -um) esse		negātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	negans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			negātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	negātūrus (-a, -um)		negandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND negandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE negātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **negassim** = negaverim; **negumo** = nego

Compounds and related words: **abnego (1)** deny; **neglego (3)** to neglect; **negligentia, -ae, f.** negligence

See **lego** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Omnia iam fient fieri quae posse* ***negabam.*** —Ovid

be unable

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	nequeō (nōn queō)	nequīmus
	nequīs	nequītis
	nequit	nequeunt
Impf.		
	nequībat	nequībant
Fut.		
	nequībit	nequībunt
Perf.	nequīvī (nequiit)	
	nequīstī	
	nequīvit (nequiit)	nequīvērunt (nequiēre)
Plup.		
	nequīverat (nequierat)	nequīverant (nequierant)
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	nequeam	nequeāmus
	nequeās	
	nequeat	nequeant
Impf.	nequīrem	
	nequīret	nequīrent
Perf.	nequīverim	
	nequīverit	nequīverint
Plup.		
	nequīvisset (nequīsset)	nequīssent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nequīre
Perf.	nequīvisse (nequīsse)
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	nequiens, (nequeuntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: defective
Alternate forms: **nequii** = nequivi
Compounds and related words: **nequior, -us** worthless; **nequissimus, -a, -um** utterly worthless
Model sentence: ***Nequeo** contineri quin loquar.* —Plautus

not to know

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	nesciō	nescīmus	
	nescīs	nescītis	
	nescit	nesciunt	nescītur
Impf.	nesciēbam	nesciēbāmus	
	nesciēbās	nesciēbātis	
	nesciēbat	nesciēbant	nesciēbātur
Fut.	nesciam	nesciēmus	
	nesciēs	nesciētis	
	nesciet	nescient	nesciētur
Perf.	nescīvī	nescīvimus	
	nescīvistī	nescīvistis	
	nescīvit	nescīvērunt (-ēre)	nescītum est
Plup.	nescīveram	nescīverāmus	
	nescīverās	nescīverātis	
	nescīverat	nescīverant	nescītum erat
Fut.	nescīverō	nescīverimus	
Perf.	nescīveris	nescīveritis	
	nescīverit	nescīverint	nescītum erit
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	nesciam	nesciāmus	
	nesciās	nesciātis	
	nesciat	nesciant	nesciātur
Impf.	nescīrem	nescīrēmus	
	nescīrēs	nescīrētis	
	nescīret	nescīrent	nescīrētur
Perf.	nescīverim	nescīverimus	
	nescīveris	nescīveritis	
	nescīverit	nescīverint	nescītum sit
Plup.	nescīvissem	nescīvissēmus	
	nescīvissēs	nescīvissētis	
	nescīvisset	nescīvissent	nescītum esset
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	nescī	nescīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	nescīre		nescīrī
Perf.	nescīvisse		nescītum esse
Fut.	nescītūrus (-a, -um) esse		nescītum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	nesciens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			nescītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	nescītūrus (-a, -um)		nesciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nesciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nescītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **nescii** = nescivi
Compounds and related words: **nescius, -a, -um** unaware
Model sentence: *Timendi causa est **nescire**.* —Seneca

shine, be beautiful

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	niteō	nitēmus
	nitēs	nitētis
	nitet	nitent
Impf.	nitēbam	nitēbāmus
	nitēbās	nitēbātis
	nitēbat	nitēbant
Fut.	nitēbō	nitēbimus
	nitēbis	nitēbitis
	nitēbit	nitēbunt
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	niteam	niteāmus
	niteās	niteātis
	niteat	niteant
Impf.	nitērem	nitērēmus
	nitērēs	nitērētis
	nitēret	nitērent
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	nitē	nitēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nitēre
Perf.	
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	nitens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	nitendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nitendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **nitesco (3)** to begin to shine; **nitidus, -a, -um** bright; **nitor, -is, m.** brightness

Model sentence: *Luna potest solis radiis percussa* ***nitere.*** —Lucretius

strive, strain, rest upon

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	nītor		nītimur	
	nīteris (-re)		nītiminī	
	nītitur		nītuntur	
Impf.	nītēbar		nītēbāmur	
	nītēbāris (-re)		nītēbāminī	
	nītēbātur		nītēbantur	
Fut.	nītar		nītēmur	
	nītēris (-re)		nītēminī	
	nītētur		nītentur	
Perf.	nīsus	sum	nīsī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	nīsus	eram	nīsī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	nīsus	erō	nīsī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	nītar		nītāmur	
	nītāris (-re)		nītāminī	
	nītātur		nītantur	
Impf.	nīterer		nīterēmur	
	nīterēris (-re)		nīterēminī	
	nīterētur		nīterentur	
Perf.	nīsus	sim	nīsī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	nīsus	essem	nīsī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	nītere	nītiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nītī
Perf.	nīsus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	nīsūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	nītens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	nīsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	nīsūrus (-a, -um)	nītendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nītendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nīsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **gnitus** = nisus; **gnixus** = nisus; **nitier** = niti; **nixus** = nisus

Compounds and related words: **conitor** (3) to strive; **enitor** (3) to strive; **innitor** (3) to lean on; **subnixus, -a, -um** supported

Model sentence: *Ille iuvenis qui* ***nititur*** *hasta proxima sorte tenet lucis loca.* —Vergil

swim, float

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	nō	nāmus
	nās	nātis
	nat	nant
Impf.	nābam	nābāmus
	nābās	nābātis
	nābat	nābant
Fut.	nābō	nāmus
	nābis	nābitis
	nābit	nābunt
Perf.	nāvī	nāvimus
	nāvistī	nāvistis
	nāvit	nāvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	nāveram	nāverāmus
	nāverās	nāverātis
	nāverat	nāverant
Fut. Perf.	nāverō	nāverimus
	nāveris	nāveritis
	nāverit	nāverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	nem	nēmus
	nēs	nētis
	net	nent
Impf.	nārem	nārēmus
	nārēs	nārētis
	nāret	nārent
Perf.	nāverim	nāverimus
	nāveris	nāveritis
	nāverit	nāverint
Plup.	nāvissem	nāvissēmus
	nāvissēs	nāvissētis
	nāvisset	nāvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	nā	nāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nāre
Perf.	nāvisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	nans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.		nandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **nasse** = navisse
Compounds and related words: **nato (1)** to swim; **trano (1)** to swim across
Model sentence: *Pinus dicuntur liquidas Neptuni* ***nasse*** *per undas.* —Catullus

harm

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	noceō	nocēmus
	nocēs	nocētis
	nocet	nocent
Impf.	nocēbam	nocēbāmus
	nocēbās	nocēbātis
	nocēbat	nocēbant
Fut.	nocēbō	nocēbimus
	nocēbis	nocēbitis
	nocēbit	nocēbunt
Perf.	nocuī	nocuimus
	nocuistī	nocuistis
	nocuit	nocuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	nocueram	nocuerāmus
	nocuerās	nocuerātis
	nocuerat	nocuerant
Fut. Perf.	nocuerō	nocuerimus
	nocueris	nocueritis
	nocuerit	nocuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	noceam	noceāmus
	noceās	noceātis
	noceat	noceant
Impf.	nocērem	nocērēmus
	nocērēs	nocērētis
	nocēret	nocērent
Perf.	nocuerim	nocuerimus
	nocueris	nocueritis
	nocuerit	nocuerint
Plup.	nocuissem	nocuissēmus
	nocuissēs	nocuissētis
	nocuisset	nocuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	nocē	nocēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nocēre
Perf.	nocuisse
Fut.	nocitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	nocens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.	nocitūrus (-a, -um)	nocendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nocendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

Alternate forms: **nocerier** = noceri; **noxit** = nocuerit

Compounds and related words: **innocens, -ntis** harmless; **innocentia, -ae, f.** harmlessness; **nocivus, -a, -um** harmful; **noxa, -ae, f.** harm; **noxia, -ae, f.** crime; **noxiosus, -a, -um** guilty; **noxius, -a, -um** harmful; **obnoxius, -a, -um** punishable

Model sentence: *Bonis nocet quisquis pepercit malis.* —Publilius Syrus

be unwilling, not want

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	nōlō	nōlumus
	nōn vīs	nōn vultis
	nōn vult	nōlunt
Impf.	nōlēbam	nōlēbāmus
	nōlēbās	nōlēbātis
	nōlēbat	nōlēbant
Fut.	nōlam	nōlēmus
	nōlēs	nōlētis
	nōlet	nōlent
Perf.	nōluī	nōluimus
	nōluistī	nōluistis
	nōluit	nōluērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	nōlueram	nōluerāmus
	nōluerās	nōluerātis
	nōluerat	nōluerant
Fut. Perf.	nōluerō	nōluerimus
	nōlueris	nōlueritis
	nōluerit	nōluerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	nōlim	nōlimus
	nōlis	nōlitis
	nōlit	nōlint
Impf.	nollem	nollēmus
	nollēs	nollētis
	nollet	nollent
Perf.	nōluerim	nōluerimus
	nōlueris	nōlueritis
	nōluerit	nōluerint
Plup.	nōluissem	nōluissēmus
	nōluissēs	nōluissētis
	nōluisset	nōluissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	nōlī	nōlīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	nolle
Perf.	nōluisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	nōlens, (-ntis)

GERUND SUPINE

Alternate forms: **nevis** = non vis; **nevult** = non vult; **noltis** = non vultis
Compounds and related words: **malo, malle** to prefer; **volo, velle** to be willing
Model sentence: *Novi ingenium mulierum:* ***nolunt,*** *ubi velis; ubi* ***nolis*** *cupiunt ultro.* —Terence

become acquainted, know

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	noscō	noscimus	noscor	noscimur
	noscis	noscitis	nosceris (-re)	nosciminī
	noscit	noscunt	noscitur	noscuntur
Impf.	noscēbam	noscēbāmus	noscēbar	noscēbāmur
	noscēbās	noscēbātis	noscēbāris (-re)	noscēbāminī
	noscēbat	noscēbant	noscēbātur	noscēbantur
Fut.	noscam	noscēmus	noscar	noscēmur
	noscēs	noscētis	noscēris (-re)	noscēminī
	noscet	noscent	noscētur	noscentur
Perf.	nōvī	nōvimus	nōtus sum	nōtī sumus
	nōvistī	nōvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	nōvit	nōvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	nōveram	nōverāmus	nōtus eram	nōtī erāmus
	nōverās	nōverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	nōverat	nōverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	nōverō	nōverimus	nōtus erō	nōtī erimus
	nōveris	nōveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	nōverit	nōverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	noscam	noscāmus	noscar	noscāmur
	noscās	noscātis	noscāris (-re)	noscāminī
	noscat	noscant	noscātur	noscantur
Impf.	noscerem	noscerēmus	noscerer	noscerēmur
	noscerēs	noscerētis	noscerēris (-re)	noscerēminī
	nosceret	noscerent	noscerētur	noscerentur
Perf.	nōverim	nōverimus	nōtus sim	nōtī sīmus
	nōveris	nōveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	nōverit	nōverint	sit	sint
Plup.	nōvissem	nōvissēmus	nōtus essem	nōtī essēmus
	nōvissēs	nōvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	nōvisset	nōvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	nosce	noscite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	noscere	noscī
Perf.	nōvisse	nōtus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	nōturus (-a, -um) esse	nōtum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	noscens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		nōtus (-a, -um)
Fut.	nōturus (-a, -um)	noscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND noscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nōtum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

noscō

Related Words

ignobilis, ignobile unknown

ignoro, ignorare, ignoravi, ignoratum not to know

ignotus, ignota, ignotum unknown

notitia, notitiae, f. fame

notus, nota, notum famous

This verb is noteworthy both because of its frequency and the way it is used. In the present system tenses (i.e. the present, imperfect, and future) it is an *inceptive* verb. An inceptive verb is a third conjugation verb made by adding **-sco** to the present stem of another verb and shows an action in its beginning stages. The base of this verb means *to know*, so its inceptive forms mean *to begin to know*, in other words, *to learn*. The perfect system tenses (i.e. the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect) refer to an action as being completed. In those tenses it means *to know* since the learning is seen as finished.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
gnosco, etc. = nosco, etc.
gnosse = novisse
nomus = novimus
noram = noveram
norim = noverim
norint = noverint
noris = noveris
nosse = novisse
nosti = novisti

COMPOUNDS:
agnosco, agnoscere, agnovi, agnotum to recognize

cognosco, cognoscere, cognovi, cognotum to learn/know

ignosco, ignoscere, ignovi, ignotum to pardon

MODEL SENTENCE:
Hanc ***norint*** *unam saeculum naumachiam.*
—Martial

marry

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	nūbō	nūbimus	nūbor	nūbimur
	nūbis	nūbitis	nūberis (-re)	nūbiminī
	nūbit	nūbunt	nūbitur	nūbuntur
Impf.	nūbēbam	nūbēbāmus	nūbēbar	nūbēbāmur
	nūbēbās	nūbēbātis	nūbēbāris (-re)	nūbēbāminī
	nūbēbat	nūbēbant	nūbēbātur	nūbēbantur
Fut.	nūbam	nūbēmus	nūbar	nūbēmur
	nūbēs	nūbētis	nūbēris (-re)	nūbēminī
	nūbet	nūbent	nūbētur	nūbentur
Perf.	nūpsī	nūpsimus	nuptus sum	nuptī sumus
	nūpsistī	nūpsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	nūpsit	nūpsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	nūpseram	nūpserāmus	nuptus eram	nuptī erāmus
	nūpserās	nūpserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	nūpserat	nūpserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	nūpserō	nūpserimus	nuptus erō	nuptī erimus
	nūpseris	nūpseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	nūpserit	nūpserint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	nūbam	nūbāmus	nūbar	nūbāmur
	nūbās	nūbātis	nūbāris (-re)	nūbāminī
	nūbat	nūbant	nūbātur	nūbantur
Impf.	nūberem	nūberēmus	nūberer	nūberēmur
	nūberēs	nūberētis	nūberēris (-re)	nūberēminī
	nūberet	nūberent	nūberētur	nūberentur
Perf.	nūpserim	nūpserimus	nuptus sim	nuptī sīmus
	nūpseris	nūpseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	nūpserit	nūpserint	sit	sint
Plup.	nūpsissem	nūpsissēmus	nuptus essem	nuptī essēmus
	nūpsissēs	nūpsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	nūpsisset	nūpsissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	nūbe	nūbite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	nūbere	nūbī
Perf.	nūpsisse	nuptus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	nuptūrus (-a, -um) esse	nuptum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	nūbens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		nuptus (-a, -um)
Fut.	nuptūrus (-a, -um)	nūbendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND nūbendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nuptum, -ū

Usage notes: passive may also be used impersonally.

Compounds and related words: **conubium, -i, n.** marriage; **nubilis, -e** marriageable; **nuptiae, -arum, f. pl.** marriage

Model sentence: ***Nubere** vis Prisco: non miror, Paula; sapisti. Ducere te non vult Priscus— et ille sapit.* —Martial

announce

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	nuntiō	nuntiāmus	nuntior	nuntiāmur
	nuntiās	nuntiātis	nuntiāris (-re)	nuntiāminī
	nuntiat	nuntiant	nuntiātur	nuntiantur
Impf.	nuntiābam	nuntiābāmus	nuntiābar	nuntiābāmur
	nuntiābās	nuntiābātis	nuntiābāris (-re)	nuntiābāminī
	nuntiābat	nuntiābant	nuntiābātur	nuntiābantur
Fut.	nuntiābō	nuntiābimus	nuntiābor	nuntiābimur
	nuntiābis	nuntiābitis	nuntiāberis (-re)	nuntiābiminī
	nuntiābit	nuntiābunt	nuntiābitur	nuntiābuntur
Perf.	nuntiāvī	nuntiāvimus	nuntiātus sum	nuntiātī sumus
	nuntiāvistī	nuntiāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	nuntiāvit	nuntiāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	nuntiāveram	nuntiāverāmus	nuntiātus eram	nuntiātī erāmus
	nuntiāverās	nuntiāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	nuntiāverat	nuntiāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	nuntiāverō	nuntiāverimus	nuntiātus erō	nuntiātī erimus
	nuntiāveris	nuntiāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	nuntiāverit	nuntiāverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	nuntiem	nuntiēmus	nuntier	nuntiēmur
	nuntiēs	nuntiētis	nuntiēris (-re)	nuntiēminī
	nuntiet	nuntient	nuntiētur	nuntientur
Impf.	nuntiārem	nuntiārēmus	nuntiārer	nuntiārēmur
	nuntiārēs	nuntiārētis	nuntiārēris (-re)	nuntiārēminī
	nuntiāret	nuntiārent	nuntiārētur	nuntiārentur
Perf.	nuntiāverim	nuntiāverimus	nuntiātus sim	nuntiātī sīmus
	nuntiāveris	nuntiāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, a) sītis
	nuntiāverit	nuntiāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	nuntiāvissem	nuntiāvissēmus	nuntiātus essem	nuntiātī essēmus
	nuntiāvissēs	nuntiāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	nuntiāvisset	nuntiāvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	nuntiā	nuntiāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	nuntiāre		nuntiārī	
Perf.	nuntiāvisse		nuntiātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	nuntiātūrus (-a, -um) esse		nuntiātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	nuntians, (-ntis)			
Perf.			nuntiātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	nuntiātūrus (-a, -um)		nuntiandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND nuntiandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nuntiātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **nunctio** = nuntio

Compounds and related words: **denuntio (1)** to declare; **enuntio (1)** to report; **internuntius, -i, m.** messenger; **nuntius, -i, m.** messenger; **pronuntio (1)** to announce; **renuntio (1)** to report

Model sentence: *Utinam meus nunc mortuos pater ad me* ***nuntietur.*** —Plautus

nourish

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	nutriō	nutrīmus	nutrior	nutrīmur
	nutrīs	nutrītis	nutrīris (-re)	nutrīminī
	nutrit	nutriunt	nutrītur	nutriuntur
Impf.	nutriēbam	nutriēbāmus	nutriēbar	nutriēbāmur
	nutriēbās	nutriēbātis	nutriēbāris (-re)	nutriēbāminī
	nutriēbat	nutriēbant	nutriēbātur	nutriēbantur
Fut.	nutriam	nutriēmus	nutriar	nutriēmur
	nutriēs	nutriētis	nutriēris (-re)	nutriēminī
	nutriet	nutrient	nutriētur	nutrientur
Perf.	nutrīvī	nutrīvimus	nutrītus sum	nutrītī sumus
	nutrīvistī	nutrīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	nutrīvit	nutrīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	nutrīveram	nutrīverāmus	nutrītus eram	nutrītī erāmus
	nutrīverās	nutrīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	nutrīverat	nutrīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	nutrīverō	nutrīverimus	nutrītus erō	nutrītī erimus
	nutrīveris	nutrīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	nutrīverit	nutrīverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	nutriam	nutriāmus	nutriar	nutriāmur
	nutriās	nutriātis	nutriāris (-re)	nutriāminī
	nutriat	nutriant	nutriātur	nutriantur
Impf.	nutrīrem	nutrīrēmus	nutrīrer	nutrīrēmur
	nutrīrēs	nutrīrētis	nutrīrēris (-re)	nutrīrēminī
	nutrīret	nutrīrent	nutrīrētur	nutrīrentur
Perf.	nutrīverim	nutrīverimus	nutrītus sim	nutrītī sīmus
	nutrīveris	nutrīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	nutrīverit	nutrīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	nutrīvissem	nutrīvissēmus	nutrītus essem	nutrītī essēmus
	nutrīvissēs	nutrīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	nutrīvisset	nutrīvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	nutrī	nutrīte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	nutrīre		nutrīrī	
Perf.	nutrīvisse		nutrītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	nutrītūrus (-a, -um) esse		nutrītum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	nutriens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			nutrītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	nutrītūrus (-a, -um)		nutriendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND nutriendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE nutrītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **nutribant** = nutriebant; **nutribat** = nutriebat; **nutribo** = nutriam; **nutrii** = nutrivi; **nutrimus** = nutrivimus

Compounds and related words: **nutrimen, -minis, n.** nourishment; **nutrimentum, -i, n.** nourishment; **nutrito (1)** to nurse; **nutritor, -is, m.** breeder; **nutrix, -ticis, f.** nurse

Model sentence: *Balaenae mammis **nutriunt** fetus.* —Pliny

meet, perish

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	obeō	obīmus
	obīs	obītis
	obit	obeunt
Impf.	obībam	obībāmus
	obībās	obībātis
	obībat	obībant
Fut.	obībō	obībimus
	obībis	obībitis
	obībit	obībunt
Perf.	obiī	obiimus
	obiistī	obiistis
	obiit	obiērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	obieram	obierāmus
	obierās	obierātis
	obierat	obierant
Fut. Perf.	obierō	obierimus
	obieris	obieritis
	obierit	obierint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	obeam	obeāmus
	obeās	obeātis
	obeat	obeant
Impf.	obīrem	obīrēmus
	obīrēs	obīrētis
	obīret	obīrent
Perf.	obierim	obierimus
	obieris	obieritis
	obierit	obierint
Plup.	obīssem	obīssēmus
	obīssēs	obīssētis
	obīsset	obīssent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	obī	obīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	obīre
Perf.	obīsse
Fut.	obitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	obiens, (-euntis)	
Perf.		obitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	obitūrus (-a, -um)	obeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND obeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE obitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **obinunt** = obeunt; **obit** = obiit; **obivi** = obii
Compounds and related words: **obiter** in passing; **obitus, -us, m.** death
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Honeste vixit, honeste **obiit.*** —Petronius

obiciō, obicere, obiēcī, obiectum **obiciō**

throw in the way, expose, oppose

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	obiciō	obicimus	obicior	obicimur
	obicis	obicitis	obiceris (-re)	obiciminī
	obicit	obiciunt	obicitur	obiciuntur
Impf.	obiciēbam	obiciēbāmus	obiciēbar	obiciēbāmur
	obiciēbās	obiciēbātis	obiciēbāris (-re)	obiciēbāminī
	obiciēbat	obiciēbant	obiciēbātur	obiciēbantur
Fut.	obiciam	obiciēmus	obiciar	obiciēmur
	obiciēs	obiciētis	obiciēris (-re)	obiciēminī
	obiciet	obicient	obiciētur	obicientur
Perf.	obiēcī	obiēcimus	obiectus sum	obiectī sumus
	obiēcistī	obiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	obiēcit	obiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	obiēceram	obiēcerāmus	obiectus eram	obiectī erāmus
	obiēcerās	obiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	obiēcerat	obiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	obiēcerō	obiēcerimus	obiectus erō	obiectī erimus
	obiēceris	obiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	obiēcerit	obiēcerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	obiciam	obiciāmus	obiciar	obiciāmur
	obiciās	obiciātis	obiciāris (-re)	obiciāminī
	obiciat	obiciant	obiciātur	obiciantur
Impf.	obicerem	obicerēmus	obicerer	obicerēmur
	obicerēs	obicerētis	obicerēris (-re)	obicerēminī
	obiceret	obicerent	obicerētur	obicerentur
Perf.	obiēcerim	obiēcerimus	obiectus sim	obiectī sīmus
	obiēceris	obiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	obiēcerit	obiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	obiēcissem	obiēcissēmus	obiectus essem	obiectī essēmus
	obiēcissēs	obiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	obiēcisset	obiēcissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	obice	obicite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	obicere		obicī	
Perf.	obiēcisse		obiectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	obiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		obiectum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	obiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			obiectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	obiectūrus (-a, -um)		obiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND obiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE obiectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **obiexim** = obiecerim; **obiexis** = obieceris

Compounds and related words: **obiecto (1)** to throw in the way; **obiectus, -us, m.** opposition

Model sentence: *Alpium vallum contra ascensum transgressionemque Gallorum* ***obicio*** *et oppono.* —Cicero

forget

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	oblīviscor	oblīviscimur
	oblīvisceris (-re)	oblīviscíminī
	oblīviscitur	oblīviscuntur
Impf.	oblīviscēbar	oblīviscēbāmur
	oblīviscēbāris (-re)	oblīviscēbāminī
	oblīviscēbātur	oblīviscēbantur
Fut.	oblīviscar	oblīviscēmur
	oblīviscēris (-re)	oblīviscēminī
	oblīviscētur	oblīviscentur
Perf.	oblītus sum	oblītī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	oblītus eram	oblītī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	oblītus erō	oblītī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	oblīviscar	oblīviscāmur
	oblīviscāris (-re)	oblīviscāminī
	oblīviscātur	oblīviscantur
Impf.	oblīviscerer	oblīviscerēmur
	oblīviscerēris (-re)	oblīviscerēminī
	oblīviscerētur	oblīviscerentur
Perf.	oblītus sim	oblītī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	oblītus essem	oblītī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	oblīviscere	oblīviscíminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	oblīviscī
Perf.	oblītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	oblītūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	oblīviscens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	oblītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	oblītūrus (-a, -um)	oblīviscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND oblīviscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE oblītum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **genitive**
Alternate forms: **obliscier** = oblivisci
Compounds and related words: **oblivio, -onis, f.** forgetfulness
Model sentence: *Vivorum memini, nec tamen Epicuri licet **oblivisci.*** —Cicero

be against, hinder, injure

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	obsum	obsumus
	obes	obestis
	obest	obsunt
Impf.	oberam	oberāmus
	oberās	oberātis
	oberat	oberant
Fut.	oberō	oberimus
	oberis	oberitis
	oberit	oberunt
Perf.	offuī	offuimus
	offuistī	offuistis
	offuit	offuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	offueram	offuerāmus
	offuerās	offuerātis
	offuerat	offuerant
Fut. Perf.	offuerō	offuerimus
	offueris	offueritis
	offuerit	offuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	obsim	obsīmus
	obsīs	obsītis
	obsit	obsint
Impf.	obessem	obessēmus
	obessēs	obessētis
	obesset	obessent
Perf.	offuerim	offuerimus
	offueris	offueritis
	offuerit	offuerint
Plup.	offuissem	offuissēmus
	offuissēs	offuissētis
	offuisset	offuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	obes	obeste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	obesse
Perf.	offuisse
Fut.	offutūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	
Perf.	
Fut.	offutūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**
Alternate forms: **obescet** = oberit; **obfui** = offui
See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: ***Obsunt** auctoribus artes.* —Ovid

occīdo

occīdō, occīdere, occīdī, occīsum

kill

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	occīdō	occīdimus	occīdor	occīdimur
	occīdis	occīditis	occīderis (-re)	occīdiminī
	occīdit	occīdunt	occīditur	occīduntur
Impf.	occīdēbam	occīdēbāmus	occīdēbar	occīdēbāmur
	occīdēbās	occīdēbātis	occīdēbāris (-re)	occīdēbāminī
	occīdēbat	occīdēbant	occīdēbātur	occīdēbantur
Fut.	occīdam	occīdēmus	occīdar	occīdēmur
	occīdēs	occīdētis	occīdēris (-re)	occīdēminī
	occīdet	occīdent	occīdētur	occīdentur
Perf.	occīdī	occīdimus	occīsus sum	occīsī sumus
	occīdistī	occīdistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	occīdit	occīdērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	occīderam	occīderāmus	occīsus eram	occīsī erāmus
	occīderās	occīderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	occīderat	occīderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	occīderō	occīderimus	occīsus erō	occīsī erimus
	occīderis	occīderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) entis
	occīderit	occīderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	occīdam	occīdāmus	occīdar	occīdāmur
	occīdās	occīdātis	occīdāris (-re)	occīdāminī
	occīdat	occīdant	occīdātur	occīdantur
Impf.	occīderem	occīderēmus	occīderer	occīderēmur
	occīderēs	occīderētis	occīderēris (-re)	occīderēminī
	occīderet	occīderent	occīderētur	occīderentur
Perf.	occīderim	occīderimus	occīsus sim	occīsī sīmus
	occīderis	occīderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	occīderit	occīderint	sit	sint
Plup.	occīdissem	occīdissēmus	occīsus essem	occīsī essēmus
	occīdissēs	occīdissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	occīdisset	occīdissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	occīde	occīdite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	occīdere		occīdī	
Perf.	occīdisse		occīsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	occīsūrus (-a, -um) esse		occīsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	occīdens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			occīsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	occīsūrus (-a, -um)		occīdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND occīdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE occīsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **obcido** = occido; **occisit** = occiderit

Compounds and related words: **occidio, -onis, f.** slaughter; **occisio, -onis, f.** slaughter; **occisor, -is, m.** murderer

See **caedo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Ipse pro castris fortissime pugnans **occiditur.*** —Caesar

conceal

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	occulō	occulimus	occulor	occulimur
	occulis	occulitis	occuleris (-re)	occuliminī
	occulit	occulunt	occulitur	occuluntur
Impf.	occulēbam	occulēbāmus	occulēbar	occulēbāmur
	occulēbās	occulēbātis	occulēbāris (-re)	occulēbāminī
	occulēbat	occulēbant	occulēbātur	occulēbantur
Fut.	occulam	occulēmus	occular	occulēmur
	occulēs	occulētis	occulēris (-re)	occulēminī
	occulet	occulent	occulētur	occulentur
Perf.	occuluī	occuluimus	occultus sum	occultī sumus
	occuluistī	occuluistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	occuluit	occuluērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	occulueram	occuluerāmus	occultus eram	occultī erāmus
	occuluerās	occuluerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	occuluerat	occuluerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	occuluerō	occuluerimus	occultus erō	occultī erimus
	occulueris	occulueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	occuluerit	occuluerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	occulam	occulāmus	occular	occulāmur
	occulās	occulātis	occulāris (-re)	occulāminī
	occulat	occulant	occulātur	occulantur
Impf.	occulerem	occulerēmus	occulerer	occulerēmur
	occulerēs	occulerētis	occulerēris (-re)	occulerēminī
	occuleret	occulerent	occulerētur	occulerentur
Perf.	occuluerim	occuluerimus	occultus sim	occultī sīmus
	occulueris	occulueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	occuluerit	occuluerint	sit	sint
Plup.	occuluissem	occuluissēmus	occultus essem	occultī essēmus
	occuluissēs	occuluissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	occuluisset	occuluissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	occule	occulite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	occulere		occulī	
Perf.	occuluisse		occultus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	occultūrus (-a, -um) esse		occultum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	occulens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			occultus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	occultūrus (-a, -um)		occulendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND occulendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE occultum, -ū

Alternate forms: **obculo** = occulo; **occulerat** = occuluerat
Compounds and related words: **occulto (1)** to hide; **occultus, -a, -um** hidden
Model sentence: *Feminae parietum umbris **occuluntur**.* —Cicero

occupō

occupō, occupāre, occupāvī, occupātum

seize

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	occupō	occupāmus	occupor	occupāmur
	occupās	occupātis	occupāris (-re)	occupāminī
	occupat	occupant	occupātur	occupant
Impf.	occupābam	occupābāmus	occupābar	occupābāmur
	occupābās	occupābātis	occupābāris (-re)	occupābāminī
	occupābat	occupābant	occupābātur	occupābantur
Fut.	occupābō	occupābimus	occupābor	occupābimur
	occupābis	occupābitis	occupāberis (-re)	occupābiminī
	occupābit	occupābunt	occupābitur	occupābuntur
Perf.	occupāvī	occupāvimus	occupātus sum	occupātī sumus
	occupāvistī	occupāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	occupāvit	occupāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	occupāveram	occupāverāmus	occupātus eram	occupātī erāmus
	occupāverās	occupāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	occupāverat	occupāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	occupāverō	occupāverimus	occupātus erō	occupātī erimus
	occupāveris	occupāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	occupāverit	occupāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	occupem	occupēmus	occuper	occupēmur
	occupēs	occupētis	occupēris (-re)	occupēminī
	occupet	occupent	occupētur	occupentur
Impf.	occupārem	occupārēmus	occupārer	occupārēmur
	occupārēs	occupārētis	occupārēris (-re)	occupārēminī
	occupāret	occupārent	occupārētur	occupārentur
Perf.	occupāverim	occupāverimus	occupātus sim	occupātī sīmus
	occupāveris	occupāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	occupāverit	occupāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	occupāvissem	occupāvissēmus	occupātus essem	occupātī essēmus
	occupāvissēs	occupāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	occupāvisset	occupāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	occupā	occupāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	occupāre		occupārī	
Perf.	occupāvisse		occupātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	occupātūrus (-a, -um) esse		occupātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	occupans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			occupātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	occupātūrus (-a, -um)		occupandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND occupāndī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE occupātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **occupassis** = occupaveris; **occupassit** = occupaverit
Compounds and related words: **occupatio, -onis, f.** occupation; **occupatus, -a, -um** busy
Model sentence: *Totam Italiam suis praesidiis obsidere atque* ***occupare*** *cogitat.* —Cicero

meet, counter, occur

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	occurrō	occurrimus	
	occurris	occurritis	
	occurrit	occurrunt	occurritur (Impers.)
Impf.	occurrēbam	occurrēbāmus	
	occurrēbās	occurrēbātis	
	occurrēbat	occurrēbant	occurrēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	occurram	occurrēmus	
	occurrēs	occurrētis	
	occurret	occurrent	occurrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	occurrī	occurrimus	
	occurristī	occurristis	
	occurrit	occurrērunt (-ēre)	occursum est (Impers.)
Plup.	occurreram	occurrerāmus	
	occurrerās	occurrerātis	
	occurrerat	occurrerant	occursum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	occurrerō	occurrerimus	
	occurreris	occurreritis	
	occurrerit	occurrerint	occursum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	occurram	occurrāmus	
	occurrās	occurrātis	
	occurrat	occurrant	occurrātur (Impers.)
Impf.	occurrerem	occurrerēmus	
	occurrerēs	occurrerētis	
	occurreret	occurrerent	occurrerētur (Impers.)
Perf.	occurrerim	occurrerimus	
	occurreris	occurreritis	
	occurrerit	occurrerint	occursum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	occurrissem	occurrissēmus	
	occurrissēs	occurrissētis	
	occurrisset	occurrissent	occursum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	occurre	occurrite	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	occurrere		occurrī
Perf.	occurrisse		occursus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	occursūrus (-a, -um) esse		occursum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	occurrens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			occursus (-a, -um)
Fut.	occursūrus (-a, -um)		occurrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND occurrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE occursum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

Alternate forms: **obcucurri** = occurri; **obcurro** = occurro; **occecurri** = occurri

Compounds and related words: **occursatio, -onis, f.** attention; **occurso (1)** to go to meet; **occursus, -us, m.** meeting

See **curro** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Duabus Fabianis legionibus **occurrit**.* —Caesar

hate (Perfect in form, Present in meaning)

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.		
Impf.		
Fut.		
Perf.	ōdī	ōdimus
	ōdistī	ōdistis
	ōdit	ōdērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	ōderam	ōderāmus
	ōderās	ōderātis
	ōderat	ōderant
Fut. Perf.	ōderō	ōderimus
	ōderis	ōderitis
	ōderit	ōderint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.		
Impf.		
Perf.	ōderim	ōderimus
	ōderis	ōderitis
	ōderit	ōderint
Plup.	ōdissem	ōdissēmus
	ōdissēs	ōdissētis
	ōdisset	ōdissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres.	
Perf.	ōdisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

GERUND SUPINE

Alternate forms: **oderem** = odissem; **odiant** = oderint; **odiebant** = odissent; **odiendi** (ger.); **odientes** (pres. part); **odies** = oderis; **odiet** = oderit; **odio** = odi; **odiremur** (impf.); **oditur** (pres. ind. pass.); **odivi** = odi; **odivit** = odit; **osus sum** = odi

Compounds and related words: **odiosus, -a, -um** hateful; **odium, -i, n.** hatred

Model sentence: *Proprium humani ingenii est* ***odisse*** *quem laeseris.* —Tacitus

bring before, offer, cause

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	offerō	offerimus	offeror	offerimur
	offers	offertis	offerris (-re)	offeriminī
	offert	offerunt	offertur	offeruntur
Impf.	offerēbam	offerēbāmus	offerēbar	offerēbāmur
	offerēbās	offerēbātis	offerēbāris (-re)	offerēbāminī
	offerēbat	offerēbant	offerēbātur	offerēbantur
Fut.	offeram	offerēmus	offerar	offerēmur
	offerēs	offerētis	offerēris (-re)	offerēminī
	offeret	offerent	offerētur	offerentur
Perf.	obtulī	obtulimus	oblātus sum	oblātī sumus
	obtulistī	obtulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	obtulit	obtulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	obtuleram	obtulerāmus	oblātus eram	oblātī erāmus
	obtulerās	obtulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	obtulerat	obtulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	obtulerō	obtulerimus	oblātus erō	oblātī erimus
	obtuleris	obtuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	obtulerit	obtulerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	offeram	offerāmus	offerar	offerāmur
	offerās	offerātis	offerāris (-re)	offerāminī
	offerat	offerant	offerātur	offerantur
Impf.	offerrem	offerrēmus	offerrer	offerrēmur
	offerrēs	offerrētis	offerrēris (-re)	offerrēminī
	offerret	offerrent	offerrētur	offerrentur
Perf.	obtulerim	obtulerimus	oblātus sim	oblātī sīmus
	obtuleris	obtuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	obtulerit	obtulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	obtulissem	obtulissēmus	oblātus essem	oblātī essēmus
	obtulissēs	obtulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	obtulisset	obtulissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	offer	offerte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	offerre		offerrī	
Perf.	obtulisse		oblātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	oblātūrus (-a, -um) esse		oblātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	offerens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			oblātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	oblātūrus (-a, -um)		offerendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND offerendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE oblātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **obfero** = offero

Compounds and related words: **offerumenta, -ae, f.** a present

See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Strictam aciem venientibus **offert**.* —Vergil

O

busy oneself

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	operor	operāmur
	operāris (-re)	operāminī
	operātur	operantur
Impf.	operābar	operābāmur
	operābāris (-re)	operābāminī
	operābātur	operābantur
Fut.	operābor	operābimur
	operāberis (-re)	operābiminī
	operābitur	operābuntur
Perf.	operātus sum	operātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	operātus eram	operātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	operātus erō	operātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	operer	operēmur
	operēris (-re)	operēminī
	operētur	operentur
Impf.	operārer	operārēmur
	operārēris (-re)	operārēminī
	operārētur	operārentur
Perf.	operātus sim	operātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	operātus essem	operātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	operāre	operāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	operārī
Perf.	operātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	operātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	operans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	operātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	operātūrus (-a, -um)	operandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND operandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE operātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **opero** = operor

Compounds and related words: **opera, -ae, f.** work; **operosus, -a, -um** laborious; **opus, operis, n.** work

Model sentence: *Seniores apes intus **operantur**.* —Pliny

is fitting, ought (Impers.)

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.

oportet

Impf.

oportēbat

Fut.

oportēbit

Perf.

oportuit

Plup.

oportuerat

Fut. Perf.

oportuerit

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.

oporteat

Impf.

oportēret

Perf.

oportuerit

Plup.

oportuisset

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres. oportēre
Perf. oportuisse
Fut.

PARTICIPLE

Pres.
Perf.
Fut.

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: impersonal
Model sentence: *Mendacem memorem esse* ***oportet.*** —Quintilian

crush, surprise

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	opprimō	opprimimus	opprimor	opprimimur
	opprimis	opprimitis	opprimeris (-re)	opprimiminī
	opprimit	opprimunt	opprimitur	opprimuntur
Impf.	opprimēbam	opprimēbāmus	opprimēbar	opprimēbāmur
	opprimēbās	opprimēbātis	opprimēbāris (-re)	opprimēbāminī
	opprimēbat	opprimēbant	opprimēbātur	opprimēbantur
Fut.	opprimam	opprimēmus	opprimar	opprimēmur
	opprimēs	opprimētis	opprimēris (-re)	opprimēminī
	opprimet	oppriment	opprimētur	opprimentur
Perf.	oppressī	oppressimus	oppressus sum	oppressī sumus
	oppressistī	oppressistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	oppressit	oppressērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	oppresseram	oppresserāmus	oppressus eram	oppressī erāmus
	oppresserās	oppresserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	oppresserat	oppresserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	oppresserō	oppresserimus	oppressus erō	oppressī erimus
	oppresseris	oppresseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	oppresserit	oppresserint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	opprimam	opprimāmus	opprimar	opprimāmur
	opprimās	opprimātis	opprimāris (-re)	opprimāminī
	opprimat	opprimant	opprimātur	opprimantur
Impf.	opprimerem	opprimerēmus	opprimerer	opprimerēmur
	opprimerēs	opprimerētis	opprimerēris (-re)	opprimerēminī
	opprimeret	opprimerent	opprimerētur	opprimerentur
Perf.	oppresserim	oppresserimus	oppressus sim	oppressī sīmus
	oppresseris	oppresseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	oppresserit	oppresserint	sit	sint
Plup.	oppressissem	oppressissēmus	oppressus essem	oppressī essēmus
	oppressissēs	oppressissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	oppressisset	oppressissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	opprime	opprimite	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	opprimere	opprimī
Perf.	oppressisse	oppressus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	oppressūrus (-a, -um) esse	oppressum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	opprimens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		oppressus (-a, -um)
Fut.	oppressūrus (-a, -um)	opprimendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND opprimendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE oppressum, -ū

Alternate forms: **obpressi** = obpressi; **obpressus** = oppressus; **obprimo** = opprimo
Compounds and related words: **oppressio, -onis, f.** oppression
See **premo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Suos quisque **opprimi** et circumveniri non patitur.* —Caesar

choose, wish for

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	optō	optāmus	optor	optāmur
	optās	optātis	optāris (-re)	optāminī
	optat	optant	optātur	optantur
Impf.	optābam	optābāmus	optābar	optābāmur
	optābās	optābātis	optābāris (-re)	optābāminī
	optābat	optābant	optābātur	optābantur
Fut.	optābō	optābimus	optābor	optābimur
	optābis	optābitis	optāberis (-re)	optābiminī
	optābit	optābunt	optābitur	optābuntur
Perf.	optāvī	optāvimus	optātus sum	optātī sumus
	optāvistī	optāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	optāvit	optāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	optāveram	optāverāmus	optātus eram	optātī erāmus
	optāverās	optāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	optāverat	optāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	optāverō	optāverimus	optātus erō	optātī erimus
	optāveris	optāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	optāverit	optāverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	optem	optēmus	opter	optēmur
	optēs	optētis	optēris (-re)	optēminī
	optet	optent	optētur	optentur
Impf.	optārem	optārēmus	optārer	optārēmur
	optārēs	optārētis	optārēris (-re)	optārēminī
	optāret	optārent	optārētur	optārentur
Perf.	optāverim	optāverimus	optātus sim	optātī sīmus
	optāveris	optāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	optāverit	optāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	optāvissem	optāvissēmus	optātus essem	optātī essēmus
	optāvissēs	optāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	optāvisset	optāvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	optā	optāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	optāre		optārī	
Perf.	optāvisse		optātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	optātūrus (-a, -um) esse		optātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	optans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			optātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	optātūrus (-a, -um)		optandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND optandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE optātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **optassis** = optaveris

Compounds and related words: **optabilis, -e** desirable; **optatio, -onis, f.** wish; **optio, -onis, f.** choice; **optivus, -a, -um** chosen

Model sentence: *Summum nec metuas diem nec **optes**.* —Martial

rise

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	orior		orīmur	
	orīris (-re)		orīminī	
	orītur		oriuntur	
Impf.	oriēbar		oriēbāmur	
	oriēbāris (-re)		oriēbāminī	
	oriēbātur		oriēbantur	
Fut.	oriar		oriēmur	
	oriēris (-re)		oriēminī	
	oriētur		orientur	
Perf.	ortus	sum	ortī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	ortus	eram	ortī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ortus	erō	ortī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	oriar		oriāmur	
	oriāris (-re)		oriāminī	
	oriātur		oriantur	
Impf.	orīrer		orīrēmur	
	orīrēris (-re)		orīrēminī	
	orīrētur		orīrentur	
Perf.	ortus	sim	ortī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	ortus	essem	ortī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	orīre	orīminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	orīrī
Perf.	ortus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ortūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	oriens, (-ntis)
Perf.	ortus (-a, -um)
Fut.	ortūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND oriendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ortum, -ū

Alternate forms: **orere** = orire; **oreretur** = oriretur; **oreris** = orieris; **oriturus** = orturus
Compounds and related words: **aborior (4)** to set; **adorior (4)** to attack; **coorior (4)** to appear; **exordium, -i, n.** beginning; **exorior (4)** to start; **oriundus, -a, -um** arising from; **ortus, -us, m.** origin
Model sentence: *Quis vetat et stellas, quaeque **oriturque** caditque, dicere?* —Ovid

beg, plead

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	ōrō	ōrāmus	ōror		ōrāmur	
	ōrās	ōrātis	ōrāris (-re)		ōrāminī	
	ōrat	ōrant	ōrātur		ōrantur	
Impf.	ōrābam	ōrābāmus	ōrābar		ōrābāmur	
	ōrābās	ōrābātis	ōrābāris (-re)		ōrābāminī	
	ōrābat	ōrābant	ōrābātur		ōrābantur	
Fut.	ōrābō	ōrābimus	ōrābor		ōrābimur	
	ōrābis	ōrābitis	ōrāberis (-re)		ōrābiminī	
	ōrābit	ōrābunt	ōrābitur		ōrābuntur	
Perf.	ōrāvī	ōrāvimus	ōrātus	sum	ōrātī	sumus
	ōrāvistī	ōrāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	ōrāvit	ōrāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	ōrāveram	ōrāverāmus	ōrātus	eram	ōrātī	erāmus
	ōrāverās	ōrāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	ōrāverat	ōrāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ōrāverō	ōrāverimus	ōrātus	erō	ōrātī	erimus
	ōrāveris	ōrāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	ōrāverit	ōrāverint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	ōrem	ōrēmus	ōrer		ōrēmur	
	ōrēs	ōrētis	ōrēris (-re)		ōrēminī	
	ōret	ōrent	ōrētur		ōrentur	
Impf.	ōrārem	ōrārēmus	ōrārer		ōrārēmur	
	ōrārēs	ōrārētis	ōrārēris (-re)		ōrārēminī	
	ōrāret	ōrārent	ōrārētur		ōrārentur	
Perf.	ōrāverim	ōrāverimus	ōrātus	sim	ōrātī	sīmus
	ōrāveris	ōrāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	ōrāverit	ōrāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	ōrāvissem	ōrāvissēmus	ōrātus	essem	ōrātī	essēmus
	ōrāvissēs	ōrāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	ōrāvisset	ōrāvissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	ōrā	ōrāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	ōrāre	ōrārī
Perf.	ōrāvisse	ōrātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ōrātūrus (-a, -um) esse	ōrātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	ōrans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		ōrātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	ōrātūrus (-a, -um)	ōrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ōrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ōrātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **orassis** = oraveris

Compounds and related words: **adoro (1)** to revere; **exoro (1)** to persuade; **oraculum, -i, n.** oracle; **oratio, -onis, f.** speech; **orator, -is, m.** orator; **oratorius, -a, -um** oratorical; **os, oris, n.** mouth

Model sentence: *Adnuit oranti Neptunus et abstulit illis.* —Ovid

show, hold out

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	ostendō	ostendimus	ostendor	ostendimur
	ostendis	ostenditis	ostenderis (-re)	ostendiminī
	ostendit	ostendunt	ostenditur	ostenduntur
Impf.	ostendēbam	ostendēbāmus	ostendēbar	ostendēbāmur
	ostendēbās	ostendēbātis	ostendēbāris (-re)	ostendēbāminī
	ostendēbat	ostendēbant	ostendēbātur	ostendēbantur
Fut.	ostendam	ostendēmus	ostendar	ostendēmur
	ostendēs	ostendētis	ostendēris (-re)	ostendēminī
	ostendet	ostendent	ostendētur	ostendentur
Perf.	ostendī	ostendimus	ostentus sum	ostentī sumus
	ostendistī	ostendistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	ostendit	ostendērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	ostenderam	ostenderāmus	ostentus eram	ostentī erāmus
	ostenderās	ostenderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	ostenderat	ostenderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ostenderō	ostenderimus	ostentus erō	ostentī erimus
	ostenderis	ostenderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	ostenderit	ostenderint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	ostendam	ostendāmus	ostendar	ostendāmur
	ostendās	ostendātis	ostendāris (-re)	ostendāminī
	ostendat	ostendant	ostendātur	ostendantur
Impf.	ostenderem	ostenderēmus	ostenderer	ostenderēmur
	ostenderēs	ostenderētis	ostenderēris (-re)	ostenderēminī
	ostenderet	ostenderent	ostenderētur	ostenderentur
Perf.	ostenderim	ostenderimus	ostentus sim	ostentī sīmus
	ostenderis	ostenderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	ostenderit	ostenderint	sit	sint
Plup.	ostendissem	ostendissēmus	ostentus essem	ostentī essēmus
	ostendissēs	ostendissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	ostendisset	ostendissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	ostende	ostendite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	ostendere		ostendī	
Perf.	ostendisse		ostentus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ostentūrus (-a, -um) esse		ostentum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	ostendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ostentus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ostentūrus (-a, -um)		ostendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND ostendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ostentum, -ū

Alternate forms: **ostensurus** = ostenturus; **ostensus** = ostentus

Compounds and related words: **ostentatio, -onis, f.** display; **ostentator, -is, m.** boaster; **ostento (1)** to offer

Model sentence: *Os suum populo Romano* ***ostendere*** *audet.* —Cicero

celebrate a triumph, rejoice

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.
ovās
ovat

Impf.

Fut.

Perf.

Plup.

Fut. Perf.

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.
ovet

Impf.
ovāret

Perf.

Plup.

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres. ovāre
Perf.
Fut.

PARTICIPLE

Pres. ovans, (-ntis)
Perf. ovātus (-a, -um)
Fut. ovātūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND ovandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ovātum, -ū

Usage notes: defective
Compounds and related words: **ovatio, -onis, f.** ovation
Model sentence: *Sola fuga nautas comitabor* ***ovantis****?* —Vergil

repent (Impers.)

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.

paenitet

Impf.

paenitēbat

Fut.

paenitēbit

Perf.

paenituit

Plup.

paenituerat

Fut. Perf.

paenituerit

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.

paeniteat

Impf.

paenitēret

Perf.

paenituerit

Plup.

paenituisset

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres. paenitēre
Perf. paenituisse
Fut.

PARTICIPLE

Pres. paenitens, (-ntis)
Perf.
Fut.

GERUND paenitendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: impersonal verb used with the **genitive**
Alternate forms: **poenitet** = paenitet
Compounds and related words: **paenitentia, -ae, f.** repentance
Model sentence: *An* ***paenitet*** *vos, quod salvum atque incolumem exercitum traduxerim?* —Caesar

be or grow pale

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	palleō	pallēmus
	pallēs	pallētis
	pallet	pallent
Impf.	pallēbam	pallēbāmus
	pallēbās	pallēbātis
	pallēbat	pallēbant
Fut.	pallēbō	pallēbimus
	pallēbis	pallēbitis
	pallēbit	pallēbunt
Perf.	palluī	palluimus
	palluistī	palluistis
	palluit	palluērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	pallueram	palluerāmus
	pallueräs	palluerātis
	palluerat	palluerant
Fut. Perf.	palluerō	palluerimus
	pallueris	pallueritis
	palluerit	palluerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	palleam	palleāmus
	palleās	palleātis
	palleat	palleant
Impf.	pallērem	pallērēmus
	pallērēs	pallērētis
	pallēret	pallērent
Perf.	palluerim	palluerimus
	pallueris	pallueritis
	palluerit	palluerint
Plup.	palluissem	palluissēmus
	palluissēs	palluissētis
	palluisset	palluissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	pallē	pallēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	pallēre
Perf.	palluisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	pallens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	pallendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pallendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **pallesco (3)** to turn pale; **pallidus, -a, -um** pale
Model sentence: *Pulchre valet Charinus, et tamen* ***pallet.*** —Martial

spread out, open, explain

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	pandō	pandimus	pandor	pandimur
	pandis	panditis	panderis (-re)	pandiminī
	pandit	pandunt	panditur	panduntur
Impf.	pandēbam	pandēbāmus	pandēbar	pandēbāmur
	pandēbās	pandēbātis	pandēbāris (-re)	pandēbāminī
	pandēbat	pandēbant	pandēbātur	pandēbantur
Fut.	pandam	pandēmus	pandar	pandēmur
	pandēs	pandētis	pandēris (-re)	pandēminī
	pandet	pandent	pandētur	pandentur
Perf.	pandī	pandimus	passus sum	passī sumus
	pandistī	pandistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	pandit	pandērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	panderam	panderāmus	passus eram	passī erāmus
	panderās	panderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	panderat	panderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	panderō	panderimus	passus erō	passī erimus
	panderis	panderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	panderit	panderint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	pandam	pandāmus	pandar	pandāmur
	pandās	pandātis	pandāris (-re)	pandāminī
	pandat	pandant	pandātur	pandantur
Impf.	panderem	panderēmus	panderer	panderēmur
	panderēs	panderētis	panderēris (-re)	panderēminī
	panderet	panderent	panderētur	panderentur
Perf.	panderim	panderimus	passus sim	passī sīmus
	panderis	panderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	panderit	panderint	sit	sint
Plup.	pandissem	pandissēmus	passus essem	passī essēmus
	pandissēs	pandissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	pandisset	pandissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	pande	pandite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	pandere		pandī	
Perf.	pandisse		passus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	passūrus (-a, -um) esse		passum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	pandens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			passus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	passūrus (-a, -um)		pandendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND pandendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE passum, -ū

Alternate forms: **pansus** = passus
Compounds and related words: **passus, -a, -um** dishevelled
Model sentence: *Utere velis, totos **pande** sinus.* —Juvenal

fasten, drive in, fix, agree upon

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	pangō	pangimus	pangor	pangimur
	pangis	pangitis	pangeris (-re)	pangiminī
	pangit	pangunt	pangitur	panguntur
Impf.	pangēbam	pangēbāmus	pangēbar	pangēbāmur
	pangēbās	pangēbātis	pangēbāris (-re)	pangēbāminī
	pangēbat	pangēbant	pangēbātur	pangēbantur
Fut.	pangam	pangēmus	pangar	pangēmur
	pangēs	pangētis	pangēris (-re)	pangēminī
	panget	pangent	pangētur	pangentur
Perf.	panxī	panximus	panctus sum	panctī sumus
	panxistī	panxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	panxit	panxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	panxeram	panxerāmus	panctus eram	panctī erāmus
	panxerās	panxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	panxerat	panxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	panxerō	panxerimus	panctus erō	panctī erimus
	panxeris	panxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	panxerit	panxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	pangam	pangāmus	pangar	pangāmur
	pangās	pangātis	pangāris (-re)	pangāminī
	pangat	pangant	pangātur	pangantur
Impf.	pangerem	pangerēmus	pangerer	pangerēmur
	pangerēs	pangerētis	pangerēris (-re)	pangerēminī
	pangeret	pangerent	pangerētur	pangerentur
Perf.	panxerim	panxerimus	panctus sim	panctī sīmus
	panxeris	panxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	panxerit	panxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	panxissem	panxissēmus	panctus essem	panctī essēmus
	panxissēs	panxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	panxisset	panxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	pange	pangite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	pangere		pangī	
Perf.	panxisse		panctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	panctūrus (-a, -um) esse		panctum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	pangens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			panctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	panctūrus (-a, -um)		pangendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND pangendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE panctum, -ū

Usage notes: perfect forms in *pepigī* or *pēgī* and *pactum* only in the sense *to agree upon*
Alternate forms: **paco** = pango; **pactum** = panctum; **pago** = pango; **pegi** = panxi; **pepigi** = panxi
Compounds and related words: **compingo (3)** to put together; **paco (1)** to pacify; **pax, pacis, f.** peace
Model sentence: *Pacem nobiscum **pepigistis**.* —Livy

spare

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	parcō	parcimus	
	parcis	parcitis	
	parcit	parcunt	parcitur (Impers.)
Impf.	parcēbam	parcēbāmus	
	parcēbās	parcēbātis	
	parcēbat	parcēbant	parcēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	parcam	parcēmus	
	parcēs	parcētis	
	parcet	parcent	parcētur (Impers.)
Perf.	pepercī	pepercimus	
	pepercistī	pepercistis	
	pepercit	pepercērunt (-ēre)	parsum est (Impers.)
Plup.	peperceram	pepercerāmus	
	pepercerās	pepercerātis	
	pepercerat	pepercerant	parsum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	pepercerō	pepercerimus	
	peperceris	peperceritis	
	pepercerit	pepercerint	parsum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	parcam	parcāmus	
	parcās	parcātis	
	parcat	parcant	parcātur (Impers.)
Impf.	parcerem	parcerēmus	
	parcerēs	parcerētis	
	parceret	parcerent	parcerētur (Impers.)
Perf.	pepercerim	pepercerimus	
	peperceris	peperceritis	
	pepercerit	pepercerint	parsum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	pepercissem	pepercissēmus	
	pepercissēs	pepercissētis	
	pepercisset	pepercissent	parsum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	parce	parcite	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	parcere		parcī
Perf.	pepercisse		parsum esse
Fut.	parsūrus (-a, -um) esse		parsum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	parcens		
Perf.			
Fut.	parsūrus (-a, -um)		parcendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND parcendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE parsum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

parcō

Related Words

parcepromus, parcepromi, m. a stingy person

parcitas, parcitatis, f. sparingness

parcus, parca, parcum thrifty

parsimonia, parsimoniae, f. thriftiness

This verb is fairly common. Unfortunately there are also three other fairly common verbs with which students sometimes confuse it. When confronted with words that look similar, it is often helpful to examine them side by side and note what distinguishes them from one another.

paro, parare, paravi, paratum *to prepare*
pareo, parere, parui, partum *to appear*
parco, parcere, peperci, parsum *to spare*
pario, parere, peperi, partum *to give birth*

Be sure to memorize the principal parts of these verbs thoroughly.

USAGE NOTES:
usually used with a **dative** object

ALTERNATE FORMS:
parcitum = parsum
parciturus = parsurus
parcui = peperci
parsi = peperci

MODEL SENTENCE:
Bonis nocet quisquis ***pepercit*** *malis.*
—Publilius Syrus

P

obey

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	pāreō	pārēmus
	pārēs	pārētis
	pāret	pārent
Impf.	pārēbam	pārēbāmus
	pārēbās	pārēbātis
	pārēbat	pārēbant
Fut.	pārēbō	pārēbimus
	pārēbis	pārēbitis
	pārēbit	pārēbunt
Perf.	pāruī	pāruimus
	pāruistī	pāruistis
	pāruit	pāruērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	pārueram	pāruerāmus
	pāruerās	pāruerātis
	pāruerat	pāruerant
Fut. Perf.	pāruerō	pāruerimus
	pārueris	pārueritis
	pāruerit	pāruerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	pāream	pāreāmus
	pāreās	pāreātis
	pāreat	pāreant
Impf.	pārērem	pārērēmus
	pārērēs	pārērētis
	pārēret	pārērent
Perf.	pāruerim	pāruerimus
	pārueris	pārueritis
	pāruerit	pāruerint
Plup.	pāruissem	pāruissēmus
	pāruissēs	pāruissētis
	pāruisset	pāruissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	pārē	pārēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	pārēre
Perf.	pāruisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	pārens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND pārendī, -ō, -um, -ō

Alternate forms: **parreo** = pareo

Compounds and related words: **appareo (2)** to appear; **parens, -ntis** obedient

Model sentence: *Festinant trepidi substringere carbasa nautae, ad portum quotiens* ***paruit*** *Hermogenes.* —Martial

give birth

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	pariō	parimus	parior		parimur	
	paris	paritis	pareris (-re)		parimini	
	parit	pariunt	paritur		pariuntur	
Impf.	pariēbam	pariēbāmus	pariēbar		pariēbāmur	
	pariēbās	pariēbātis	pariēbāris (-re)		pariēbāminī	
	pariēbat	pariēbant	pariēbātur		pariēbantur	
Fut.	pariam	pariēmus	pariar		pariēmur	
	pariēs	pariētis	pariēris (-re)		pariēminī	
	pariet	parient	pariētur		parientur	
Perf.	peperī	peperimus	partus	sum	partī	sumus
	peperistī	peperistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	peperit	peperērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	pepereram	pepererāmus	partus	eram	partī	erāmus
	pepererās	pepererātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	pepererat	pepererant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	pepererō	pepererimus	partus	erō	partī	erimus
	pepereris	pepereritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	pepererit	pepererint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	pariam	pariāmus	pariar		pariāmur	
	pariās	pariātis	pariāris (-re)		pariāminī	
	pariat	pariant	pariātur		pariantur	
Impf.	parerem	parerēmus	parerer		parerēmur	
	parerēs	parerētis	parerēris (-re)		parerēminī	
	pareret	parerent	parerētur		parerentur	
Perf.	pepererim	pepererimus	partus	sim	partī	sīmus
	pepereris	pepereritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	pepererit	pepererint		sit		sint
Plup.	peperissem	peperissēmus	partus	essem	partī	essēmus
	peperissēs	peperissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	peperisset	peperissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	pare	parite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	parere		parī			
Perf.	peperisse		partus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	paritūrus (-a, -um) esse		partum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	pariens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			partus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	paritūrus (-a, -um)		pariendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND pariendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE partum, -ū

Alternate forms: **paribis** = paries; **parire** = parere; **paritum** = partum; **parturus** = pariturus

Compounds and related words: **aperio (4)** to open; **comperio (4)** to learn; **operio (4)** to close; **reperio (4)** to find (out)

Model sentence: *Veritas odium **parit**.* —Terence

P

prepare

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	parō	parāmus	paror		parāmur	
	parās	parātis	parāris (-re)		parāminī	
	parat	parant	parātur		parantur	
Impf.	parābam	parābāmus	parābar		parābāmur	
	parābās	parābātis	parābāris (-re)		parābāminī	
	parābat	parābant	parābātur		parābantur	
Fut.	parābō	parābimus	parābor		parābimur	
	parābis	parābitis	parāberis (-re)		parābiminī	
	parābit	parābunt	parābitur		parābuntur	
Perf.	parāvī	parāvimus	parātus	sum	parātī	sumus
	parāvistī	parāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	parāvit	parāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	parāveram	parāverāmus	parātus	eram	parātī	erāmus
	parāverās	parāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	parāverant	parāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	parāverō	parāverimus	parātus	erō	parātī	erimus
	parāveris	parāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	parāverit	parāverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	parem	parēmus	parer		parēmur	
	parēs	parētis	parēris (-re)		parēminī	
	paret	parent	parētur		parentur	
Impf.	parārem	parārēmus	parārer		parārēmur	
	parārēs	parārētis	parārēris (-re)		parārēminī	
	parāret	parārent	parārētur		parārentur	
Perf.	parāverim	parāverimus	parātus	sim	parātī	sīmus
	parāveris	parāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	parāverit	parāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	parāvissem	parāvissēmus	parātus	essem	parātī	essēmus
	parāvissēs	parāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	parāvisset	parāvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	parā	parāte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	parāre		parārī			
Perf.	parāvisse		parātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	parātūrus (-a, -um) esse		parātum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	parans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			parātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	parātūrus (-a, -um)		parandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND parandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE parātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **apparatus, -us, m.** equipment; **comparo (1)** to bring together; **praeparatio, -onis, f.** preparation; **praeparo (1)** to prepare; **reparatio, -onis, f.** reparation; **reparo (1)** to retrieve; **separatio, -onis, f.** separation; **separo (1)** to separate

Model sentence: *Si vis pacem, **para** bellum.* —Vegetius

feed, cherish

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	pascō	pascimus	pascor	pascimur
	pascis	pascitis	pasceris (-re)	pasciminī
	pascit	pascunt	pascitur	pascuntur
Impf.	pascēbam	pascēbāmus	pascēbar	pascēbāmur
	pascēbās	pascēbātis	pascēbāris (-re)	pascēbāminī
	pascēbat	pascēbant	pascēbātur	pascēbantur
Fut.	pascam	pascēmus	pascar	pascēmur
	pascēs	pascētis	pascēris (-re)	pascēminī
	pascet	pascent	pascētur	pascentur
Perf.	pāvī	pāvimus	pastus sum	pastī sumus
	pāvistī	pāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	pāvit	pāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	pāveram	pāverāmus	pastus eram	pastī erāmus
	pāverās	pāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	pāverat	pāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	pāverō	pāverimus	pastus erō	pastī erimus
	pāveris	pāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	pāverit	pāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	pascam	pascāmus	pascar	pascāmur
	pascās	pascātis	pascāris (-re)	pascāminī
	pascat	pascant	pascātur	pascantur
Impf.	pascerem	pascerēmus	pascerer	pascerēmur
	pascerēs	pascerētis	pascerēris (-re)	pascerēminī
	pasceret	pascerent	pascerētur	pascerentur
Perf.	pāverim	pāverimus	pastus sim	pastī sīmus
	pāveris	pāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	pāverit	pāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	pāvissem	pāvissēmus	pastus essem	pastī essēmus
	pāvissēs	pāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	pāvisset	pāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	pasce	pascite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	pascere		pascī	
Perf.	pāvisse		pastus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	pastūrus (-a, -um) esse		pastum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	pascens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			pastus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	pastūrus (-a, -um)		pascendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND pascendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pastum, -ū

Usage notes: passive often reflexive with deponent force

Compounds and related words: **depasco (3)** to feed off; **pascuum, -i, n.** pasture; **pastor, -is, m.** shepherd; **pastoralis, -e** pastoral

Model sentence: *Greges armentaque **pavit**.* —Ovid

lie open, extend

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	pateō	patēmus
	patēs	patētis
	patet	patent
Impf.	patēbam	patēbāmus
	patēbās	patēbātis
	patēbat	patēbant
Fut.	patēbō	patēbimus
	patēbis	patēbitis
	patēbit	patēbunt
Perf.	patuī	patuimus
	patuistī	patuistis
	patuit	patuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	patueram	patuerāmus
	patuerās	patuerātis
	patuerat	patuerant
Fut. Perf.	patuerō	patuerimus
	patueris	patueritis
	patuerit	patuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	pateam	pateāmus
	pateās	pateātis
	pateat	pateant
Impf.	patērem	patērēmus
	patērēs	patērētis
	patēret	patērent
Perf.	patuerim	patuerimus
	patueris	patueritis
	patuerit	patuerint
Plup.	patuissem	patuissēmus
	patuissēs	patuissētis
	patuisset	patuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	patē	patēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	patēre
Perf.	patuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	patens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND patendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **patefacio (3)** to disclose; **patens, -ntis** open; **patesco (3)** to become evident; **patulus, -a, -um** open

Model sentence: *Nares semper propter necessarias utilitates* ***patent.*** —Cicero

allow, suffer

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	patior	patimur
	pateris (-re)	patiminī
	patitur	patiuntur
Impf.	patiēbar	patiēbāmur
	patiēbāris (-re)	patiēbāminī
	patiēbātur	patiēbantur
Fut.	patiar	patiēmur
	patiēris (-re)	patiēminī
	patiētur	patientur
Perf.	passus sum	passī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	passus eram	passī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	passus erō	passī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	patiar	patiāmur
	patiāris (-re)	patiāminī
	patiātur	patiantur
Impf.	paterer	paterēmur
	paterēris (-re)	paterēminī
	paterētur	paterentur
Perf.	passus sim	passī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	passus essem	passī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	patere	patiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	patī
Perf.	passus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	passūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	patiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	passus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	passūrus (-a, -um)	patiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND patiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE passum, -ū

Alternate forms: **patias** = patiaris

Compounds and related words: **patibilis, -e** endurable; **patientia, -ae, f.** endurance; **perpetior (3)** to endure

Model sentence: *Vincit qui **patitur**.* —proverb

be afraid, tremble

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	paveō	pavēmus
	pavēs	pavētis
	pavet	pavent
Impf.	pavēbam	pavēbāmus
	pavēbās	pavēbātis
	pavēbat	pavēbant
Fut.	pavēbō	pavēbimus
	pavēbis	pavēbitis
	pavēbit	pavēbunt
Perf.	pāvī	pāvimus
	pāvistī	pāvistis
	pāvit	pāvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	pāveram	pāverāmus
	pāverās	pāverātis
	pāverat	pāverant
Fut.	pāverō	pāverimus
Perf.	pāveris	pāveritis
	pāverit	pāverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	paveam	paveāmus
	paveās	paveātis
	paveat	paveant
Impf.	pavērem	pavērēmus
	pavērēs	pavērētis
	pavēret	pavērent
Perf.	pāverim	pāverimus
	pāveris	pāveritis
	pāverit	pāverint
Plup.	pāvissem	pāvissēmus
	pāvissēs	pāvissētis
	pāvisset	pāvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	pavē	pavēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	pavēre
Perf.	pāvisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	pavens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	pavendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pavendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **expavesco (3)** to dread; **pavidus, -a, -um** terrified; **pavor, is, m.** terror
Model sentence: *Et intus **paveo** et foris formido.* —Plautus

drive, rout

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	pellō	pellimus	pellor	pellimur
	pellis	pellitis	pelleris (-re)	pelliminī
	pellit	pellunt	pellitur	pelluntur
Impf.	pellēbam	pellēbāmus	pellēbar	pellēbāmur
	pellēbās	pellēbātis	pellēbāris (-re)	pellēbāminī
	pellēbat	pellēbant	pellēbātur	pellēbantur
Fut.	pellam	pellēmus	pellar	pellēmur
	pellēs	pellētis	pellēris (-re)	pellēminī
	pellet	pellent	pellētur	pellentur
Perf.	pepulī	pepulimus	pulsus sum	pulsī sumus
	pepulistī	pepulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	pepulit	pepulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	pepuleram	pepulerāmus	pulsus eram	pulsī erāmus
	pepulerās	pepulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) eratis
	pepulerat	pepulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	pepulerō	pepulerimus	pulsus erō	pulsī erimus
	pepuleris	pepuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	pepulerit	pepulerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	pellam	pellāmus	pellar	pellāmur
	pellās	pellātis	pellāris (-re)	pellāminī
	pellat	pellant	pellātur	pellantur
Impf.	pellerem	pellerēmus	pellerer	pellerēmur
	pellerēs	pellerētis	pellerēris (-re)	pellerēminī
	pelleret	pellerent	pellerētur	pellerentur
Perf.	pepulerim	pepulerimus	pulsus sim	pulsī sīmus
	pepuleris	pepuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	pepulerit	pepulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	pepulissem	pepulissēmus	pulsus essem	pulsī essēmus
	pepulissēs	pepulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	pepulisset	pepulissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	pelle	pellite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	pellere		pellī	
Perf.	pepulisse		pulsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	pulsūrus (-a, -um) esse		pulsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	pellens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			pulsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	pulsūrus (-a, -um)		pellendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND pellendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pulsum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

pellō

Related Words

pulso, pulsare, pulsavi, pulsatum to batter

pulsus, pulsus, m. a beating

pulto, pultare, pultavi, pultatum to batter

This verb is essential because of how often it and its compounds are found. Sometimes it can be tricky to recognize its compounds as being related to it because the perfect stem undergoes quite a spelling change and **pello** forms its perfect stem by a method called reduplication. In reduplication the first letter or first syllable of the present stem is repeated, so **pell-** becomes ***pe*pul-**. Remember that when reduplicating verbs have a prefix, the prefix takes the place of the reduplication, so while **pell-** becomes **pepul-** in the perfect, **repell-** becomes **repul-**.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
pulserat = pepulerat

COMPOUNDS:
appello, appellere, appuli, appulsum to drive to

compello, compellere, compuli, compulsum to force

depello, depellere, depuli, depulsum to expel

expello, expellere, expuli, expulsum to drive out

impello, impellere, impuli, impulsum to drive

interpello, interpellere, interpuli, interpulsum to interrupt

repello, repellere, repuli, repulsum to drive back

MODEL SENTENCE:
Athenienses Diagoram philosophum ***pepulerunt.*** —Valerius Maximus

hang, float, be uncertain

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	pendeō	pendēmus
	pendēs	pendētis
	pendet	pendent
Impf.	pendēbam	pendēbāmus
	pendēbās	pendēbātis
	pendēbat	pendēbant
Fut.	pendēbō	pendēbimus
	pendēbis	pendēbitis
	pendēbit	pendēbunt
Perf.	pependī	pependimus
	pependistī	pependistis
	pependit	pependērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	pependeram	pependerāmus
	pependerās	pependerātis
	pependerat	pependerant
Fut.	pependerō	pependerimus
Perf.	pependeris	pependeritis
	pependerit	pependerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	pendeam	pendeāmus
	pendeās	pendeātis
	pendeat	pendeant
Impf.	pendērem	pendērēmus
	pendērēs	pendērētis
	pendēret	pendērent
Perf.	pependerim	pependerimus
	pependeris	pependeritis
	pependerit	pependerint
Plup.	pependissem	pependissēmus
	pependissēs	pependissētis
	pependisset	pependissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	pendē	pendēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	pendēre
Perf.	pependisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	pendens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	pendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **impendeo (2)** to overhang; **pendo (3)** to weigh

Model sentence: *Tonstrix Suburae faucibus sedet primis,*
*cruenta **pendent** qua flagella tortorum.* —Martial

weigh, pay, value

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**			

INDICATIVE

Pres.	pendō	pendimus	pendor		pendimur	
	pendis	penditis	penderis (-re)		pendiminī	
	pendit	pendunt	penditur		penduntur	
Impf.	pendēbam	pendēbāmus	pendēbar		pendēbāmur	
	pendēbās	pendēbātis	pendēbāris (-re)		pendēbāminī	
	pendēbat	pendēbant	pendēbātur		pendēbantur	
Fut.	pendam	pendēmus	pendar		pendēmur	
	pendēs	pendētis	pendēris (-re)		pendēminī	
	pendet	pendent	pendētur		pendentur	
Perf.	pependī	pependimus	pensus	sum	pensī	sumus
	pependistī	pependistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	pependit	pependērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	pependeram	pependerāmus	pensus	eram	pensī	erāmus
	pependerās	pependerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	pependerat	pependerant		erat		erant
Fut.	pependerō	pependerimus	pensus	erō	pensī	erimus
Perf.	pependeris	pependeritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	pependerit	pependerint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	pendam	pendāmus	pendar		pendāmur	
	pendās	pendātis	pendāris (-re)		pendāminī	
	pendat	pendant	pendātur		pendantur	
Impf.	penderem	penderēmus	penderer		penderēmur	
	penderēs	penderētis	penderēris (-re)		penderēminī	
	penderet	penderent	penderētur		penderentur	
Perf.	pependerim	pependerimus	pensus	sim	pensī	sīmus
	pependeris	pependeritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	pependerit	pependerint		sit		sint
Plup.	pependissem	pependissēmus	pensus	essem	pensī	essēmus
	pependissēs	pependissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	pependisset	pependissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	pende	pendite	

INFINITIVE

Pres.	pendere	pendī
Perf.	pependisse	pensus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	pensūrus (-a, -um) esse	pensum īrī

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	pendens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		pensus (-a, -um)
Fut.	pensūrus (-a, -um)	pendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pensum, -ū

Alternate forms: **penderit** = pependerit; **pendissent** = pependissent

Compounds and related words: **dispenso (1)** to distribute; **expendo (3)** to weigh out; **impendeo (2)** to overhang; **pendeo (2)** to hang; **penso (1)** to weigh out; **perpendo (3)** to weigh carefully; **rependo (3)** to repay; **suspendo (3)** to hang

Model sentence: *Minoris **pendo** tergum illorum quam meum.* —Plautus

upset, ruin

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	percellō	percellimus	percellor	percellimur
	percellis	percellitis	percelleris (-re)	percelliminī
	percellit	percellunt	percellitur	percelluntur
Impf.	percellēbam	percellēbāmus	percellēbar	percellēbāmur
	percellēbās	percellēbātis	percellēbāris (-re)	percellēbāminī
	percellēbat	percellēbant	percellēbātur	percellēbantur
Fut.	percellam	percellēmus	percellar	percellēmur
	percellēs	percellētis	percellēris (-re)	percellēminī
	percellet	percellent	percellētur	percellentur
Perf.	perculī	perculimus	perculsus sum	perculsī sumus
	perculistī	perculistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	perculit	perculērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	perculeram	perculerāmus	perculsus eram	perculsī erāmus
	perculerās	perculerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	perculerat	perculerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	perculerō	perculerimus	perculsus erō	perculsī erimus
	perculeris	perculeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	perculerit	perculerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	percellam	percellāmus	percellar	percellāmur
	percellās	percellātis	percellāris (-re)	percellāminī
	percellat	percellant	percellātur	percellantur
Impf.	percellerem	percellerēmus	percellerer	percellerēmur
	percellerēs	percellerētis	percellerēris (-re)	percellerēminī
	percelleret	percellerent	percellerētur	percellerentur
Perf.	perculerim	perculerimus	perculsus sim	perculsī sīmus
	perculeris	perculeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	perculerit	perculerint	sit	sint
Plup.	perculissem	perculissēmus	perculsus essem	perculsī essēmus
	perculissēs	perculissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	perculisset	perculissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	percelle	percellite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	percellere		percellī	
Perf.	perculisse		perculsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	perculsūrus (-a, -um) esse		perculsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	percellens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			perculsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	perculsūrus (-a, -um)		percellendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND percellendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE perculsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **perculsi** = perculi

Compounds and related words: **celsus, -a, -um** high; **excellens, -ntis** excellent; **excello (3)** to excel; **excelsus, -a, -um** high; **percello (3)** to knock down

Model sentence: *Mars communis saepe spoliantem iam et exsultantem evertit et* ***perculit*** *ab abiecto.* —Cicero

strike, pierce, kill

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	percutiō	percutimus	percutior	percutimur
	percutis	percutitis	percuteris (-re)	percutiminī
	percutit	percutiunt	percutitur	percutiuntur
Impf.	percutiēbam	percutiēbāmus	percutiēbar	percutiēbāmur
	percutiēbās	percutiēbātis	percutiēbāris (-re)	percutiēbāminī
	percutiēbat	percutiēbant	percutiēbātur	percutiēbantur
Fut.	percutiam	percutiēmus	percutiar	percutiēmur
	percutiēs	percutiētis	percutiēris (-re)	percutiēminī
	percutiet	percutient	percutiētur	percutientur
Perf.	percussī	percussimus	percussus sum	percussī sumus
	percussistī	percussistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	percussit	percussērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	percusseram	percusserāmus	percussus eram	percussī erāmus
	percusserās	percusserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	percusserat	percusserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	percusserō	percusserimus	percussus erō	percussī erimus
	percusseris	percusseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	percusserit	percusserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	percutiam	percutiāmus	percutiar	percutiāmur
	percutiās	percutiātis	percutiāris (-re)	percutiāminī
	percutiat	percutiant	percutiātur	percutiantur
Impf.	percuterem	percuterēmus	percuterer	percuterēmur
	percuterēs	percuterētis	percuterēris (-re)	percuterēminī
	percuteret	percuterent	percuterētur	percuterentur
Perf.	percusserim	percusserimus	percussus sim	percussī sīmus
	percusseris	percusseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	percusserit	percusserint	sit	sint
Plup.	percussissem	percussissēmus	percussus essem	percussī essēmus
	percussissēs	percussissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	percussisset	percussissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	percute	percutite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	percutere		percutī	
Perf.	percussisse		percussus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	percussūrus (-a, -um) esse		percussum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	percutiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			percussus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	percussūrus (-a, -um)		percutiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND percutiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE percussum, -ū

Alternate forms: **percusti** = percusisti

Compounds and related words: **percussio, -onis, f.** a beating; **percussor, -is, m.** striker; **percussus, -us, m.** a beating

See **quatio** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Hunc nec Iuppiter fulmine* ***percussit.*** —Cicero

be lost, be wasted, perish

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	pereō	perīmus
	perīs	perītis
	perit	pereunt
Impf.	perībam	perībāmus
	perībās	perībātis
	perībat	perībant
Fut.	perībō	perībimus
	perībis	perībitis
	perībit	perībunt
Perf.	periī	periimus
	periistī	periistis
	periit	periērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	perieram	perierāmus
	perierās	perierātis
	perierat	perierant
Fut. Perf.	perierō	perierimus
	perieris	perieritis
	perierit	perierint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	peream	pereāmus
	pereās	pereātis
	pereat	pereant
Impf.	perīrem	perīrēmus
	perīrēs	perīrētis
	perīret	perīrent
Perf.	perierim	perierimus
	perieris	perieritis
	perierit	perierint
Plup.	perīssem	perīssēmus
	perīssēs	perīssētis
	perīsset	perīssent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	perī	perīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	perīre
Perf.	perīsse
Fut.	peritūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	periens, (-euntis)	
Perf.		peritus (-a, -um)
Fut.	peritūrus (-a, -um)	pereundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pereundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **periet** = peribit; **perivi** = perii
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Qualis artifex **pereo.*** —Nero

carry through, endure

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	perferō	perferimus	perferor	perferimur
	perfers	perfertis	perferris (-re)	perferiminī
	perfert	perferunt	perfertur	perferuntur
Impf.	perferēbam	perferēbāmus	perferēbar	perferēbāmur
	perferēbās	perferēbātis	perferēbāris (-re)	perferēbāminī
	perferēbat	perferēbant	perferēbātur	perferēbantur
Fut.	perferam	perferēmus	perferar	perferēmur
	perferēs	perferētis	perferēris (-re)	perferēminī
	perferet	perferent	perferētur	perferentur
Perf.	pertulī	pertulimus	perlātus sum	perlātī sumus
	pertulistī	pertulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	pertulit	pertulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	pertuleram	pertulerāmus	perlātus eram	perlātī erāmus
	pertulerās	pertulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	pertulerat	pertulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	pertulerō	pertulerimus	perlātus erō	perlātī erimus
	pertuleris	pertuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	pertulerit	pertulerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	perferam	perferāmus	perferar	perferāmur
	perferās	perferātis	perferāris (-re)	perferāminī
	perferat	perferant	perferātur	perferantur
Impf.	perferrem	perferrēmus	perferrer	perferrēmur
	perferrēs	perferrētis	perferrēris (-re)	perferrēminī
	perferret	perferrent	perferrētur	perferrentur
Perf.	pertulerim	pertulerimus	perlātus sim	perlātī sīmus
	pertuleris	pertuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	pertulerit	pertulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	pertulissem	pertulissēmus	perlātus essem	perlātī essēmus
	pertulissēs	pertulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	pertulisset	pertulissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	perfer	perferte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	perferre	perferrī
Perf.	pertulisse	perlātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	perlātūrus (-a, -um) esse	perlātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	perferens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		perlātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	perlātūrus (-a, -um)	perferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND perferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE perlātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **perlate** extensively
See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: ***Perfer** et obdura; dolor hic tibi proderit olim.* —Ovid

continue, wake up, proceed

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	pergō	pergimus	pergor	pergimur
	pergis	pergitis	pergeris (-re)	pergiminī
	pergit	pergunt	pergitur	perguntur
Impf.	pergēbam	pergēbāmus	pergēbar	pergēbāmur
	pergēbās	pergēbātis	pergēbāris (-re)	pergēbāminī
	pergēbat	pergēbant	pergēbātur	pergēbantur
Fut.	pergam	pergēmus	pergar	pergēmur
	pergēs	pergētis	pergēris (-re)	pergēminī
	perget	pergent	pergētur	pergentur
Perf.	perrexī	perreximus	perrectus sum	perrectī sumus
	perrexistī	perrexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	perrexit	perrexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	perrexeram	perrexerāmus	perrectus eram	perrectī erāmus
	perrexerās	perrexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	perrexerat	perrexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	perrexerō	perrexerimus	perrectus erō	perrectī erimus
	perrexeris	perrexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	perrexerit	perrexerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	pergam	pergāmus	pergar	pergāmur
	pergās	pergātis	pergāris (-re)	pergāminī
	pergat	pergant	pergātur	pergantur
Impf.	pergerem	pergerēmus	pergerer	pergerēmur
	pergerēs	pergerētis	pergerēris (-re)	pergerēminī
	pergeret	pergerent	pergerētur	pergerentur
Perf.	perrexerim	perrexerimus	perrectus sim	perrectī sīmus
	perrexeris	perrexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	perrexerit	perrexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	perrexissem	perrexissēmus	perrectus essem	perrectī essēmus
	perrexissēs	perrexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	perrexisset	perrexissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	perge	pergite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	pergere		pergī	
Perf.	perrexisse		perrectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	perrectūrus (-a, -um) esse		perrectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	pergens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			perrectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	perrectūrus (-a, -um)		pergendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND pergendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE perrectum, -ū

Usage notes: passive sometimes used impersonally

See **rego** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Arma ferunt alii et **pergunt*** defendere muros. —Vergil

ask for, seek

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	petō	petimus	petor	petimur
	petis	petitis	peteris (-re)	petiminī
	petit	petunt	petitur	petuntur
Impf.	petēbam	petēbāmus	petēbar	petēbāmur
	petēbās	petēbātis	petēbāris (-re)	petēbāminī
	petēbat	petēbant	petēbātur	petēbantur
Fut.	petam	petēmus	petar	petēmur
	petēs	petētis	petēris (-re)	petēminī
	petet	petent	petētur	petentur
Perf.	petīvī	petīvimus	petītus sum	petītī sumus
	petīvistī	petīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	petīvit	petīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	petīveram	petīverāmus	petītus eram	petītī erāmus
	petīverās	petīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	petīverat	petīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	petīverō	petīverimus	petītus erō	petītī erimus
	petīveris	petīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	petīverit	petīverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	petam	petāmus	petar	petāmur
	petās	petātis	petāris (-re)	petāminī
	petat	petant	petātur	petantur
Impf.	peterem	peterēmus	peterer	peterēmur
	peterēs	peterētis	peterēris (-re)	peterēminī
	peteret	peterent	peterētur	peterentur
Perf.	petīverim	petīverimus	petītus sim	petītī sīmus
	petīveris	petīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	petīverit	petīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	petīvissem	petīvissēmus	petītus essem	petītī essēmus
	petīvissēs	petīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	petīvisset	petīvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	pete	petite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	petere		petī	
Perf.	petīvisse		petītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	petītūrus (-a, -um) esse		petītum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	petens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			petītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	petītūrus (-a, -um)		petendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND petendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE petītum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

petō

Related Words

impetus, impetus, m. attack

petitio, petitionis, f. claim

petulans, petulantis impudent

This verb is essential because of the commonness of it and its compounds. The central idea behind it is *to go after something for a reason.* Depending on the context it can refer to *asking* a question, *looking* for something, *heading for* a place, or even *attacking*.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
petii = petivi
petisse = petivisse
petissem = petivissem
petisti = petivisti
petistis = petivistis
petit = petivit

P

COMPOUNDS:

appeto, appetere, appetivi, appetitum to attack

competo, competere, competivi, competitum to coincide

expeto, expetere, expetivi, expetitum to aim at

repeto, repetere, repetivi, repetitum to revisit

MODEL SENTENCE:
Dente lupus, cornu taurus ***petit****.* —Horace

paint, embroider

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	pingō	pingimus	pingor	pingimur
	pingis	pingitis	pingeris (-re)	pingiminī
	pingit	pingunt	pingitur	pinguntur
Impf.	pingēbam	pingēbāmus	pingēbar	pingēbāmur
	pingēbās	pingēbātis	pingēbāris (-re)	pingēbāminī
	pingēbat	pingēbant	pingēbātur	pingēbantur
Fut.	pingam	pingēmus	pingar	pingēmur
	pingēs	pingētis	pingēris (-re)	pingēminī
	pinget	pingent	pingētur	pingentur
Perf.	pinxī	pinximus	pictus sum	pictī sumus
	pinxistī	pinxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	pinxit	pinxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	pinxeram	pinxerāmus	pictus eram	pictī erāmus
	pinxerās	pinxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	pinxerat	pinxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	pinxerō	pinxerimus	pictus erō	pictī erimus
	pinxeris	pinxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	pinxerit	pinxerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	pingam	pingāmus	pingar	pingāmur
	pingās	pingātis	pingāris (-re)	pingāminī
	pingat	pingant	pingātur	pingantur
Impf.	pingerem	pingerēmus	pingerer	pingerēmur
	pingerēs	pingerētis	pingerēris (-re)	pingerēminī
	pingeret	pingerent	pingerētur	pingerentur
Perf.	pinxerim	pinxerimus	pictus sim	pictī sīmus
	pinxeris	pinxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	pinxerit	pinxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	pinxissem	pinxissēmus	pictus essem	pictī essēmus
	pinxissēs	pinxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	pinxisset	pinxissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	pinge	pingite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	pingere		pingī	
Perf.	pinxisse		pictus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	pictūrus (-a, -um) esse		pictum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	pingens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			pictus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	pictūrus (-a, -um)		pingendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND pingendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pictum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **depingo (3)** to depict; **pictor, -is, m.** painter; **pictura, -ae, f.** painting

Model sentence: *Qui **pinxit** Venerem tuam, Lycori blanditus, puto, pictor est Minervae.* —Martial

please

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	placeō	placēmus	placeor	placēmur
	placēs	placētis	placēris (-re)	placēminī
	placet	placent	placētur	placentur
Impf.	placēbam	placēbāmus	placēbar	placēbāmur
	placēbās	placēbātis	placēbāris (-re)	placēbāminī
	placēbat	placēbant	placēbātur	placēbantur
Fut.	placēbō	placēbimus	placēbor	placēbimur
	placēbis	placēbitis	placēberis (-re)	placēbiminī
	placēbit	placēbunt	placēbitur	placēbuntur
Perf.	placuī	placuimus	placitus sum	placitī sumus
	placuistī	placuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	placuit	placuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	placueram	placuerāmus	placitus eram	placitī erāmus
	placuerās	placuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	placuerat	placuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	placuerō	placuerimus	placitus erō	placitī erimus
	placueris	placueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	placuerit	placuerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	placeam	placeāmus	placear	placeāmur
	placeās	placeātis	placeāris (-re)	placeāminī
	placeat	placeant	placeātur	placeantur
Impf.	placērem	placērēmus	placērer	placērēmur
	placērēs	placērētis	placērēris (-re)	placērēminī
	placēret	placērent	placērētur	placērentur
Perf.	placuerim	placuerimus	placitus sim	placitī sīmus
	placueris	placueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	placuerit	placuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	placuissem	placuissēmus	placitus essem	placitī essēmus
	placuissēs	placuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	placuisset	placuissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	placē	placēte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	placēre		placērī	
Perf.	placuisse		placitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	placitūrus (-a, -um) esse		placitum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	placens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			placitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	placitūrus (-a, -um)		placendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND placendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE placitum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

Compounds and related words: **displiceo (2)** to displease; **placidus, -a, -um** peaceful; **placo (1)** to calm

Model sentence: *Aliena nobis, nostra plus aliis* ***placent.*** —Publilius Syrus

beat, lament

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	plangō	plangimus	plangor	plangimur
	plangis	plangitis	plangeris (-re)	plangiminī
	plangit	plangunt	plangitur	planguntur
Impf.	plangēbam	plangēbāmus	plangēbar	plangēbāmur
	plangēbās	plangēbātis	plangēbāris (-re)	plangēbāminī
	plangēbat	plangēbant	plangēbātur	plangēbantur
Fut.	plangam	plangēmus	plangar	plangēmur
	plangēs	plangētis	plangēris (-re)	plangēminī
	planget	plangent	plangētur	plangentur
Perf.	planxī	planximus	planctus sum	planctī sumus
	planxistī	planxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	planxit	planxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	planxeram	planxerāmus	planctus eram	planctī erāmus
	planxerās	planxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	planxerat	planxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	planxerō	planxerimus	planctus erō	planctī erimus
	planxeris	planxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	planxerit	planxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	plangam	plangāmus	plangar	plangāmur
	plangās	plangātis	plangāris (-re)	plangāminī
	plangat	plangant	plangātur	plangantur
Impf.	plangerem	plangerēmus	plangerer	plangerēmur
	plangerēs	plangerētis	plangerēris (-re)	plangerēminī
	plangeret	plangerent	plangerētur	plangerentur
Perf.	planxerim	planxerimus	planctus sim	planctī sīmus
	planxeris	planxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	planxerit	planxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	planxissem	planxissēmus	planctus essem	planctī essēmus
	planxissēs	planxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	planxisset	planxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	plange	plangite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	plangere		plangī	
Perf.	planxisse		planctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	planctūrus (-a, -um) esse		planctum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	plangens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			planctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	planctūrus (-a, -um)		plangendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND plangendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE planctum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **plaga, -ae, f.** blow

Model sentence: *Nunc Boreas ipsas alis* ***planget*** *stridentibus Alpes.* —Silius Italicus

applaud, strike

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	plaudō	plaudimus	plaudor	plaudimur
	plaudis	plauditis	plauderis (-re)	plaudiminī
	plaudit	plaudunt	plauditur	plauduntur
Impf.	plaudēbam	plaudēbāmus	plaudēbar	plaudēbāmur
	plaudēbās	plaudēbātis	plaudēbāris (-re)	plaudēbāminī
	plaudēbat	plaudēbant	plaudēbātur	plaudēbantur
Fut.	plaudam	plaudēmus	plaudar	plaudēmur
	plaudēs	plaudētis	plaudēris (-re)	plaudēminī
	plaudet	plaudent	plaudētur	plaudentur
Perf.	plausī	plausimus	plausus sum	plausī sumus
	plausistī	plausistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	plausit	plausērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	plauseram	plauserāmus	plausus eram	plausī erāmus
	plauserās	plauserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	plauserat	plauserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	plauserō	plauserimus	plausus erō	plausī erimus
	plauseris	plauseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	plauserit	plauserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	plaudam	plaudāmus	plaudar	plaudāmur
	plaudās	plaudātis	plaudāris (-re)	plaudāminī
	plaudat	plaudant	plaudātur	plaudantur
Impf.	plauderem	plauderēmus	plauderer	plauderēmur
	plauderēs	plauderētis	plauderēris (-re)	plauderēminī
	plauderet	plauderent	plauderētur	plauderentur
Perf.	plauserim	plauserimus	plausus sim	plausī sīmus
	plauseris	plauseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	plauserit	plauserint	sit	sint
Plup.	plausissem	plausissēmus	plausus essem	plausī essēmus
	plausissēs	plausissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	plausisset	plausissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	plaude	plaudite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	plaudere		plaudī	
Perf.	plausisse		plausus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	plausūrus (-a, -um) esse		plausum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	plaudens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			plausus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	plausūrus (-a, -um)		plaudendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND plaudendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE plausum, -ū

Alternate forms: **plodo** = plaudo

Compounds and related words: **applaudo (3)** to applaud; **plausibilis, -e** worthy of applause; **plausus, -us, m.** applause

Model sentence: *Nunc, spectatores, Iovis summi causa clare **plaudite**.* —Plautus

P

cry out, lament

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**			
		INDICATIVE				
Pres.	plōrō	plōrāmus	plōror		plōrāmur	
	plōrās	plōrātis	plōrāris (-re)		plōrāminī	
	plōrat	plōrant	plōrātur		plōrantur	
Impf.	plōrābam	plōrābāmus	plōrābar		plōrābāmur	
	plōrābās	plōrābātis	plōrābāris (-re)		plōrābāminī	
	plōrābat	plōrābant	plōrābātur		plōrābantur	
Fut.	plōrābō	plōrābimus	plōrābor		plōrābimur	
	plōrābis	plōrābitis	plōrāberis (-re)		plōrābiminī	
	plōrābit	plōrābunt	plōrābitur		plōrābuntur	
Perf.	plōrāvī	plōrāvimus	plōrātus	sum	plōrātī	sumus
	plōrāvistī	plōrāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	plōrāvit	plōrāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	plōrāveram	plōrāverāmus	plōrātus	eram	plōrātī	erāmus
	plōrāverās	plōrāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	plōrāverat	plōrāverant		erat		erant
Fut.	plōrāverō	plōrāverimus	plōrātus	erō	plōrātī	erimus
Perf.	plōrāveris	plōrāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	plōrāverit	plōrāverint		erit		erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	plōrem	plōrēmus	plōrer		plōrēmur	
	plōrēs	plōrētis	plōrēris (-re)		plōrēminī	
	plōret	plōrent	plōrētur		plōrentur	
Impf.	plōrārem	plōrārēmus	plōrārer		plōrārēmur	
	plōrārēs	plōrārētis	plōrārēris (-re)		plōrārēminī	
	plōrāret	plōrārent	plōrārētur		plōrārentur	
Perf.	plōrāverim	plōrāverimus	plōrātus	sim	plōrātī	sīmus
	plōrāveris	plōrāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	plōrāverit	plōrāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	plōrāvissem	plōrāvissēmus	plōrātus	essem	plōrātī	essēmus
	plōrāvissēs	plōrāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	plōrāvisset	plōrāvissent		esset		essent
		IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	plōrā	plōrāte				
		INFINITIVE				
Pres.	plōrāre		plōrārī			
Perf.	plōrāvisse		plōrātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	plōrātūrus (-a, -um) esse		plōrātum īrī			
		PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	plōrans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			plōrātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	plōrātūrus (-a, -um)		plōrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND plōrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE plōrātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **imploro (1)** to beg; **plorabilis, -e** lamentable; **ploratus, -us, m.** a lamenting

Model sentence: *Ille suae puellae* ***plorabit*** *sobrius.* —Tibullus

promise

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	polliceor	pollicēmur
	pollicēris (-re)	pollicēminī
	pollicētur	pollicentur
Impf.	pollicēbar	pollicēbāmur
	pollicēbāris (-re)	pollicēbāminī
	pollicēbātur	pollicēbantur
Fut.	pollicēbor	pollicēbimur
	pollicēberis (-re)	pollicēbiminī
	pollicēbitur	pollicēbuntur
Perf.	pollicitus sum	pollicitī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	pollicitus eram	pollicitī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	pollicitus erō	pollicitī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	pollicear	polliceāmur
	polliceāris (-re)	polliceāminī
	polliceātur	polliceantur
Impf.	pollicērer	pollicērēmur
	pollicērēris (-re)	pollicērēminī
	pollicērētur	pollicērentur
Perf.	pollicitus sim	pollicitī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	pollicitus essem	pollicitī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	pollicēre	pollicēminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	pollicērī
Perf.	pollicitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	pollicitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	pollicens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	pollicitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	pollicitūrus (-a, -um)	pollicendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pollicendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pollicitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **polliceres** = pollicereris

Compounds and related words: **pollicitatio, -onis, f.** an offer; **pollicitor (1)** to keep promising; **pollicitum, -i, n.** a promise

Model sentence: *Pro certo* ***polliceor*** *hoc vobis atque confirmo me esse perfecturum.* —Cicero

put, place

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	pōnō	pōnimus	pōnor		pōnimur	
	pōnis	pōnitis	pōneris (-re)		pōniminī	
	pōnit	pōnunt	pōnitur		pōnuntur	
Impf.	pōnēbam	pōnēbāmus	pōnēbar		pōnēbāmur	
	pōnēbās	pōnēbātis	pōnēbāris (-re)		pōnēbāminī	
	pōnēbat	pōnēbant	pōnēbātur		pōnēbantur	
Fut.	pōnam	pōnēmus	pōnar		pōnēmur	
	pōnēs	pōnētis	pōnēris (-re)		pōnēminī	
	pōnet	pōnent	pōnētur		pōnentur	
Perf.	posuī	posuimus	positus	sum	positī	sumus
	posuistī	posuistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	posuit	posuērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	posueram	posuerāmus	positus	eram	positī	erāmus
	posuerās	posuerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	posuerat	posuerant		erat		erant
Fut.	posuerō	posuerimus	positus	erō	positī	erimus
Perf.	posueris	posueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	posuerit	posuerint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	pōnam	pōnāmus	pōnar		pōnāmur	
	pōnās	pōnātis	pōnāris (-re)		pōnāminī	
	pōnat	pōnant	pōnātur		pōnantur	
Impf.	pōnerem	pōnerēmus	pōnerer		pōnerēmur	
	pōnerēs	pōnerētis	pōnerēris (-re)		pōnerēminī	
	pōneret	pōnerent	pōnerētur		pōnerentur	
Perf.	posuerim	posuerimus	positus	sim	positī	sīmus
	posueris	posueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	posuerit	posuerint		sit		sint
Plup.	posuissem	posuissēmus	positus	essem	positī	essēmus
	posuissēs	posuissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	posuisset	posuissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	pōne	pōnite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	pōnere		pōnī			
Perf.	posuisse		positus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	positūrus (-a, -um) esse		positum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	pōnens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			positus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	positūrus (-a, -um)		pōnendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND pōnendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE positum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

pōnō

Related Words

positio, positionis, f. placement

positor, positoris, m. builder

positura, positurae, f. situation

positus, positus, m. position

COMPOUNDS:

appono, apponere, apposui, appositum to put beside

compono, componere, composui, compositum to put together

depono, deponere, deposui, depositum to put aside

dispono, disponere, disposui, dispositum to arrange

expono, exponere, exposui, expositum to explain

impono, imponere, imposui, impositum to impose

interpono, interponere, interposui, interpositum to interrupt

oppono, opponere, opposui, oppositum to put against

praepono, praeponere, praeposui, praepositum to put in charge

propono, proponere, proposui, propositum to display

repono, reponere, reposui, repositum to replace

sepono, seponere, seposui, sepositum to set aside

suppono, supponere, supposui, suppositum to substitute

This verb along with its compounds is one of the most essential in the entire language. Sometimes students confuse its perfect stem **posu-** with the perfect stem of **possum** *to be able*, which is **potu-**. There are a couple of good clues to watch for to keep them straight. First is to remember that there are only ten forms of **possum** that begin with **pos-**, namely **possum**, **possumus**, and **possunt**, all of which are present tense, the present infinitive **posse** and all six forms of the present subjunctive, **possim**, **possis**, etc. All other forms of **possum** start with **pot-**. Another way is to remember that **pono** is a transitive verb and so requires a direct object. **Possum** on the other hand is intransitive and is almost always accompanied by a complementary infinitive.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
poseivei = posui
posierunt = posuerunt
posit = posuit
posivi = posui
postus = positus

MODEL SENTENCE:
Ubi pedem ***poneret*** *non habebat.* —Cicero

Expressions

castra ponere to pitch camp

reach or stretch out

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	porrigō	porrigimus	porrigor	porrigimur
	porrigis	porrigitis	porrigeris (-re)	porrigiminī
	porrigit	porrigunt	porrigitur	porriguntur
Impf.	porrigēbam	porrigēbāmus	porrigēbar	porrigēbāmur
	porrigēbās	porrigēbātis	porrigēbāris (-re)	porrigēbāminī
	porrigēbat	porrigēbant	porrigēbātur	porrigēbantur
Fut.	porrigam	porrigēmus	porrigar	porrigēmur
	porrigēs	porrigētis	porrigēris (-re)	porrigēminī
	porriget	porrigent	porrigētur	porrigentur
Perf.	porrexī	porreximus	porrectus sum	porrectī sumus
	porrexistī	porrexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	porrexit	porrexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	porrexeram	porrexerāmus	porrectus eram	porrectī erāmus
	porrexerās	porrexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	porrexerat	porrexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	porrexerō	porrexerimus	porrectus erō	porrectī erimus
	porrexeris	porrexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	porrexerit	porrexerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	porrigam	porrigāmus	porrigar	porrigāmur
	porrigās	porrigātis	porrigāris (-re)	porrigāminī
	porrigat	porrigant	porrigātur	porrigantur
Impf.	porrigerem	porrigerēmus	porrigerer	porrigerēmur
	porrigerēs	porrigerētis	porrigerēris (-re)	porrigerēminī
	porrigeret	porrigerent	porrigerētur	porrigerentur
Perf.	porrexerim	porrexerimus	porrectus sim	porrectī sīmus
	porrexeris	porrexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	porrexerit	porrexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	porrexissem	porrexissēmus	porrectus essem	porrectī essēmus
	porrexissēs	porrexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	porrexisset	porrexissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	porrige	porrigite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	porrigere	porrigī
Perf.	porrexisse	porrectus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	porrectūrus (-a, -um) esse	porrectum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	porrigens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		porrectus (-a, -um)
Fut.	porrectūrus (-a, -um)	porrigendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND porrigendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE porrectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **porge** = porrige; **porgebat** = porrigebat; **porgens** = porrigens; **porgi** = porrigi; **porgite** = porrigite; **porgo** = porrigo; **porxit** = porrexit

Compounds and related words: **porrectio, -onis, f.** extension

See **rego** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Animal omne membra quocumque vult, flectit, contorquet,* ***porrigit,*** *contrahit.* —Cicero

carry

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	portō	portāmus	portor	portāmur
	portās	portātis	portāris (-re)	portāminī
	portat	portant	portātur	portantur
Impf.	portābam	portābāmus	portābar	portābāmur
	portābās	portābātis	portābāris (-re)	portābāminī
	portābat	portābant	portābātur	portābantur
Fut.	portābō	portābimus	portābor	portābimur
	portābis	portābitis	portāberis (-re)	portābiminī
	portābit	portābunt	portābitur	portābuntur
Perf.	portāvī	portāvimus	portātus sum	portātī sumus
	portāvistī	portāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	portāvit	portāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	portāveram	portāverāmus	portātus eram	portātī erāmus
	portāverās	portāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	portāverat	portāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	portāverō	portāverimus	portātus erō	portātī erimus
	portāveris	portāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	portāverit	portāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	portem	portēmus	porter	portēmur
	portēs	portētis	portēris (-re)	portēminī
	portet	portent	portētur	portentur
Impf.	portārem	portārēmus	portārer	portārēmur
	portārēs	portārētis	portārēris (-re)	portārēminī
	portāret	portārent	portārētur	portārentur
Perf.	portāverim	portāverimus	portātus sim	portātī sīmus
	portāveris	portāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	portāverit	portāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	portāvissem	portāvissēmus	portātus essem	portātī essēmus
	portāvissēs	portāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	portāvisset	portāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	portā	portāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	portāre		portārī	
Perf.	portāvisse		portātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	portātūrus (-a, -um) esse		portātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	portans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			portātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	portātūrus (-a, -um)		portandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND portandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE portātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **asporto (1)** to carry off; **comporto (1)** to collect; **deporto (1)** to carry down; **porta, -ae, f.** gate; **portus, -us, m.** harbor; **reporto (1)** to bring back; **transporto (1)** to transport

Model sentence: *Nescio quid peccati* ***portet*** *haec purgatorio.* —Terence

demand, request

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	poscō	poscimus	poscor	poscimur
	poscis	poscitis	posceris (-re)	posciminī
	poscit	poscunt	poscitur	poscuntur
Impf.	poscēbam	poscēbāmus	poscēbar	poscēbāmur
	poscēbās	poscēbātis	poscēbāris (-re)	poscēbāminī
	poscēbat	poscēbant	poscēbātur	poscēbantur
Fut.	poscam	poscēmus	poscar	poscēmur
	poscēs	poscētis	poscēris (-re)	poscēminī
	poscet	poscent	poscētur	poscentur
Perf.	poposcī	poposcimus		
	poposcistī	poposcistis		
	poposcit	poposcērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	poposceram	poposcerāmus		
	poposcerās	poposcerātis		
	poposcerat	poposcerant		
Fut. Perf.	poposcerō	poposcerimus		
	poposceris	poposceritis		
	poposcerit	poposcerint		
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	poscam	poscāmus	poscar	poscāmur
	poscās	poscātis	poscāris (-re)	poscāminī
	poscat	poscant	poscātur	poscantur
Impf.	poscerem	poscerēmus	poscerer	poscerēmur
	posceres	poscerētis	poscerēris (-re)	poscerēminī
	posceret	poscerent	poscerētur	poscerentur
Perf.	poposcerim	poposcerimus		
	poposceris	poposceritis		
	poposcerit	poposcerint		
Plup.	poposcissem	poposcissēmus		
	poposcissēs	poposcissētis		
	poposcisset	poposcissent		
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	posce	poscite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	poscere		poscī	
Perf.	poposcisse			
Fut.				
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	poscens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			poscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND poscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **peposci** = poposci

Compounds and related words: **deposco** (3) to demand

Model sentence: *Milia pro puero centum me mango **poposcit.*** —Martial

own, occupy

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	possideō	possidēmus	possideor	possidēmur
	possidēs	possidētis	possidēris (-re)	possidēminī
	possidet	possident	possidētur	possidentur
Impf.	possidēbam	possidēbāmus	possidēbar	possidēbāmur
	possidēbās	possidēbātis	possidēbāris (-re)	possidēbāminī
	possidēbat	possidēbant	possidēbātur	possidēbantur
Fut.	possidēbō	possidēbimus	possidēbor	possidēbimur
	possidēbis	possidēbitis	possidēberis (-re)	possidēbiminī
	possidēbit	possidēbunt	possidēbitur	possidēbuntur
Perf.	possēdī	possēdimus	possessus sum	possessī sumus
	possēdistī	possēdistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	possēdit	possēdērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	possēderam	possēderāmus	possessus eram	possessī erāmus
	possēderās	possēderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	possēderat	possēderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	possēderō	possēderimus	possessus erō	possessī erimus
	possēderis	possēderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	possēderit	possēderint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	possideam	possideāmus	possidear	possideāmur
	possideās	possideātis	possideāris (-re)	possideāminī
	possideat	possideant	possideātur	possideantur
Impf.	possidērem	possidērēmus	possidērer	possidērēmur
	possidērēs	possidērētis	possidērēris (-re)	possidērēminī
	possidēret	possidērent	possidērētur	possidērentur
Perf.	possēderim	possēderimus	possessus sim	possessī sīmus
	possēderis	possēderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	possēderit	possēderint	sit	sint
Plup.	possēdissem	possēdissēmus	possessus essem	possessī essēmus
	possēdissēs	possēdissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	possēdisset	possēdissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	possidē	possidēte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	possidēre	possidērī
Perf.	possēdisse	possessus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	possessūrus (-a, -um) esse	possessum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	possidens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		possessus (-a, -um)
Fut.	possessūrus (-a, -um)	possidendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND possidendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE possessum, -ū

Alternate forms: **posidebunt** = possidebunt; **posideit** = possedit; **posident** = possident; **posidere** = possidere; **posidet** = possidet; **posideto** = posside

Compounds and related words: **possessio, -onis, f.** possession; **possessor, -is, m.** possessor; **possessus, -us, m.** possession; **possido (3)** to take possession

Model sentence: *Plus fidei quam artis, plus veritatis quam disciplinae* ***possidet*** *in se.* —Cicero

be able, can

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	possum	possumus
	potes	potestis
	potest	possunt
Impf.	poteram	poterāmus
	poterās	poterātis
	poterat	poterant
Fut.	poterō	poterimus
	poteris	poteritis
	poterit	poterunt
Perf.	potuī	potuimus
	potuistī	potuistis
	potuit	potuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	potueram	potuerāmus
	potuerās	potuerātis
	potuerat	potuerant
Fut. Perf.	potuerō	potuerimus
	potueris	potueritis
	potuerit	potuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	possim	possīmus
	possīs	possītis
	possit	possint
Impf.	possem	possēmus
	possēs	possētis
	posset	possent
Perf.	potuerim	potuerimus
	potueris	potueritis
	potuerit	potuerint
Plup.	potuissem	potuissēmus
	potuissēs	potuissētis
	potuisset	potuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres.	posse
Perf.	potuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	potens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

possum

Related Words

impotens, impotentis powerless

possibilis, possibile possible

potens, potentis powerful

potestas, potestatis, f. power

potentia, potentiae, f. power

potis able

This is a very important irregular verb to know. It is a contraction of the word **potis** *able* and the verb **sum** *I am* and becomes easier to recognize if you remember how it is formed.

Basically, all you need to do is attach **pot-** to any form of **sum**. If the form begins with an s, the **t** changes to an s. If the form begins with an **f**, drop the **f**. The present infinitive **posse** doesn't follow these rules. Also, there is no future active participle.

There are only a few other Latin verbs that begin **pot-**. This is by far the most common.

USAGE NOTES:
nearly always with a complementary infinitive

P

ALTERNATE FORMS:
possetur (imperfect subjunctive passive)
possiem = possim
possies = possis
possitur (present subjunctive passive)
poteratur (imperfect indicative passive)
potesse = posse
potestur (present indicative passive)
potin = potisne
potisit = posset
potisse = posse
potisset = posset

MODEL SENTENCE:
Stultum est timere quod vitare non ***potes.***
—Publilius Syrus

demand

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	postulō	postulāmus	postulor	postulāmur
	postulās	postulātis	postulāris (-re)	postulāminī
	postulat	postulant	postulātur	postulantur
Impf.	postulābam	postulābāmus	postulābar	postulābāmur
	postulābās	postulābātis	postulābāris (-re)	postulābāminī
	postulābat	postulābant	postulābātur	postulābantur
Fut.	postulābō	postulābimus	postulābor	postulābimur
	postulābis	postulābitis	postulāberis (-re)	postulābiminī
	postulābit	postulābunt	postulābitur	postulābuntur
Perf.	postulāvī	postulāvimus	postulātus sum	postulātī sumus
	postulāvistī	postulāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	postulāvit	postulāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	postulāveram	postulāverāmus	postulātus eram	postulātī erāmus
	postulāverās	postulāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	postulāverat	postulāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	postulāverō	postulāverimus	postulātus erō	postulātī erimus
	postulāveris	postulāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	postulāverit	postulāverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	postulem	postulēmus	postuler	postulēmur
	postulēs	postulētis	postulēris (-re)	postulēminī
	postulet	postulent	postulētur	postulentur
Impf.	postulārem	postulārēmus	postulārer	postulārēmur
	postulārēs	postulārētis	postulārēris (-re)	postulārēminī
	postulāret	postulārent	postulārētur	postulārentur
Perf.	postulāverim	postulāverimus	postulātus sim	postulātī sīmus
	postulāveris	postulāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	postulāverit	postulāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	postulāvissem	postulāvissēmus	postulātus essem	postulātī essēmus
	postulāvissēs	postulāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	postulāvisset	postulāvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	postulā	postulāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	postulāre		postulārī	
Perf.	postulāvisse		postulātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	postulātūrus (-a, -um) esse		postulātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	postulans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			postulātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	postulātūrus (-a, -um)		postulandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND postulandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE postulātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **posco (3)** to demand; **postulatio, -onis, f.** a demand; **postulator, -is, m.** a plaintiff; **postulatus, -us, m.** a legal suit

Model sentence: *Legatos ad Bocchum mittit* ***postulatum*** *ne sine causa hostis populo Romano fieret.* —Sallust

acquire, take possession of

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	potior	potīmur
	potīris (-re)	potīminī
	potītur	potiuntur
Impf.	potiēbar	potiēbāmur
	potiēbāris (-re)	potiēbāminī
	potiēbātur	potiēbantur
Fut.	potiar	potiēmur
	potiēris (-re)	potiēminī
	potiētur	potientur
Perf.	potītus sum	potītī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	potītus eram	potītī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	potītus erō	potītī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	potiar	potiāmur
	potiāris (-re)	potiāminī
	potiātur	potiantur
Impf.	potīrer	potīrēmur
	potīrēris (-re)	potīrēminī
	potīrētur	potīrentur
Perf.	potītus sim	potītī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	potītus essem	potītī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	potīre	potīminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	potīrī
Perf.	potītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	potītūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	potiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	potītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	potītūrus (-a, -um)	potiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND potiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE potītum, -ū

Usage notes: may be used with the **genitive, accusative,** or **ablative**
Alternate forms: **poti** = potiri; **potio** = potior; **potirier** = potiri
Compounds and related words: **possum** (irr.) to be able; **potis** able
Model sentence: *Lusitani praeda **potiuntur**.* —Caesar

supply, show, approve, allow

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	praebeō	praebēmus	praebeor	praebēmur
	praebēs	praebētis	praebēris (-re)	praebēminī
	praebet	praebent	praebētur	praebentur
Impf.	praebēbam	praebēbāmus	praebēbar	praebēbāmur
	praebēbās	praebēbātis	praebēbāris (-re)	praebēbāminī
	praebēbat	praebēbant	praebēbātur	praebēbantur
Fut.	praebēbō	praebēbimus	praebēbor	praebēbimur
	praebēbis	praebēbitis	praebēberis (-re)	praebēbiminī
	praebēbit	praebēbunt	praebēbitur	praebēbuntur
Perf.	praebuī	praebuimus	praebitus sum	praebitī sumus
	praebuistī	praebuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	praebuit	praebuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	praebueram	praebuerāmus	praebitus eram	praebitī erāmus
	praebuerās	praebuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	praebuerat	praebuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	praebuerō	praebuerimus	praebitus erō	praebitī erimus
	praebueris	praebueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	praebuerit	praebuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	praebeam	praebeāmus	praebear	praebeāmur
	praebeās	praebeātis	praebeāris (-re)	praebeāminī
	praebeat	praebeant	praebeātur	praebeantur
Impf.	praebērem	praebērēmus	praebērer	praebērēmur
	praebērēs	praebērētis	praebērēris (-re)	praebērēminī
	praebēret	praebērent	praebērētur	praebērentur
Perf.	praebuerim	praebuerimus	praebitus sim	praebitī sīmus
	praebueris	praebueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	praebuerit	praebuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	praebuissem	praebuissēmus	praebitus essem	praebitī essēmus
	praebuissēs	praebuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	praebuisset	praebuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	praebē	praebēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	praebēre		praebērī	
Perf.	praebuisse		praebitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	praebitūrus (-a, -um) esse		praebitum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	praebens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			praebitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	praebitūrus (-a, -um)		praebendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND praebendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE praebitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **praeberier** = praeberi
Compounds and related words: **praebitor, -is, m.** supplier
Model sentence: *Nuda Caledonio viscera* ***praebuit*** *urso Laureolus.* —Martial

foretell, appoint, warn

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	praedīcō	praedīcimus	praedīcor	praedīcimur
	praedīcis	praedīcitis	praedīceris (-re)	praedīciminī
	praedīcit	praedīcunt	praedīcitur	praedīcuntur
Impf.	praedīcēbam	praedīcēbāmus	praedīcēbar	praedīcēbāmur
	praedīcēbās	praedīcēbātis	praedīcēbāris (-re)	praedīcēbāminī
	praedīcēbat	praedīcēbant	praedīcēbātur	praedīcēbantur
Fut.	praedīcam	praedīcēmus	praedīcar	praedīcēmur
	praedīcēs	praedīcētis	praedīcēris (-re)	praedīcēminī
	praedīcet	praedīcent	praedīcētur	praedīcentur
Perf.	praedixī	praediximus	praedictus sum	praedictī sumus
	praedixistī	praedixistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	praedixit	praedixērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	praedixeram	praedixerāmus	praedictus eram	praedictī erāmus
	praedixerās	praedixerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	praedixerat	praedixerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	praedixerō	praedixerimus	praedictus erō	praedictī erimus
	praedixeris	praedixeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	praedixerit	praedixerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	praedīcam	praedīcāmus	praedīcar	praedīcāmur
	praedīcās	praedīcātis	praedīcāris (-re)	praedīcāminī
	praedīcat	praedīcant	praedīcātur	praedīcantur
Impf.	praedīcerem	praedīcerēmus	praedīcerer	praedīcerēmur
	praedīcerēs	praedīcerētis	praedīcerēris (-re)	praedīcerēminī
	praedīceret	praedīcerent	praedīcerētur	praedīcerentur
Perf.	praedixerim	praedixerimus	praedictus sim	praedictī sīmus
	praedixeris	praedixeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	praedixerit	praedixerint	sit	sint
Plup.	praedixissem	praedixissēmus	praedictus essem	praedictī essēmus
	praedixissēs	praedixissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	praedixisset	praedixissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	praedīce	praedīcite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	praedīcere		praedīcī	
Perf.	praedixisse		praedictus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	praedīctūrus (-a, -um) esse		praedictum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	praedīcens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			praedictus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	praedictūrus (-a, -um)		praedīcendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND praedīcendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE praedictum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **praedico (1)** to publish; **praedictio, -onis, f.** a prophesying
See dico for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Nihil adversi accidit non* ***praedicente*** *me.* —Cicero

meet, perish

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	praeeō	praeīmus
	praeīs	praeītis
	praeit	praeeunt
Impf.	praeībam	praeībāmus
	praeībās	praeībātis
	praeībat	praeībant
Fut.	praeībō	praeībimus
	praeībis	praeībitis
	praeībit	praeībunt
Perf.	praeiī	praeiimus
	praeiistī	praeiistis
	praeiit	praeiērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	praeieram	praeierāmus
	praeierās	praeierātis
	praeierat	praeierant
Fut. Perf.	praeierō	praeierimus
	praeieris	praeieritis
	praeierit	praeierint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	praeeam	praeeāmus
	praeeās	praeeātis
	praeeat	praeeant
Impf.	praeīrem	praeīrēmus
	praeīrēs	praeīrētis
	praeīret	praeīrent
Perf.	praeierim	praeierimus
	praeieris	praeieritis
	praeierit	praeierint
Plup.	praeīssem	praeīssēmus
	praeīssēs	praeīssētis
	praeīsset	praeīssent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	praeī	praeīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	praeīre
Perf.	praeīsse
Fut.	praeitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	praeiens, (-euntis)	
Perf.		praeitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	praeitūrus (-a, -um)	praeeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND praeeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE praeitum, -ū

Usage notes: sometimes used with the **dative**
Alternate forms: **praeivi** = praeii
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Laevinus Romam **praeivit.*** —Livy

bring before, show, prefer

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	praeferō	praeferimus	praeferor	praeferimur
	praefers	praefertis	praeferris (-re)	praeferiminī
	praefert	praeferunt	praefertur	praeferuntur
Impf.	praeferēbam	praeferēbāmus	praeferēbar	praeferēbāmur
	praeferēbās	praeferēbātis	praeferēbāris (-re)	praeferēbāminī
	praeferēbat	praeferēbant	praeferēbātur	praeferēbantur
Fut.	praeferam	praeferēmus	praeferar	praeferēmur
	praeferēs	praeferētis	praeferēris (-re)	praeferēminī
	praeferet	praeferent	praeferētur	praeferentur
Perf.	praetulī	praetulimus	praelātus sum	praelātī sumus
	praetulistī	praetulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	praetulit	praetulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	praetuleram	praetulerāmus	praelātus eram	praelātī erāmus
	praetulerās	praetulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	praetulerat	praetulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	praetulerō	praetulerimus	praelātus erō	praelātī erimus
	praetuleris	praetuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	praetulerit	praetulerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	praeferam	praeferāmus	praeferar	praeferāmur
	praeferās	praeferātis	praeferāris (-re)	praeferāminī
	praeferat	praeferant	praeferātur	praeferantur
Impf.	praeferrem	praeferrēmus	praeferrer	praeferrēmur
	praeferrēs	praeferrētis	praeferrēris (-re)	praeferrēminī
	praeferret	praeferrent	praeferrētur	praeferrentur
Perf.	praetulerim	praetulerimus	praelātus sim	praelātī sīmus
	praetuleris	praetuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	praetulerit	praetulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	praetulissem	praetulissēmus	praelātus essem	praelātī essēmus
	praetulissēs	praetulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	praetulisset	praetulissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	praefer	praeferte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	praeferre		praeferrī	
Perf.	praetulisse		praelātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	praelātūrus (-a, -um) esse		praelātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	praeferens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			praelātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	praelātūrus (-a, -um)		praeferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND praeferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE praelātum, -ū

See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Hanc mortem fatis magni* ***praeferre*** *Catonis Fama potest.* —Martial

excel

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	praestō	praestāmus	
	praestās	praestātis	
	praestat	praestant	praestātur (Impers.)
Impf.	praestābam	praestābāmus	
	praestābās	praestābātis	
	praestābat	praestābant	praestābātur (Impers.)
Fut.	praestābō	praestābimus	
	praestābis	praestābitis	
	praestābit	praestābunt	praestābitur (Impers.)
Perf.	praestitī	praestitimus	
	praestitistī	praestitistis	
	praestitit	praestitērunt (-ēre)	praestitum est (Impers.)
Plup.	praestiteram	praestiterāmus	
	praestiterās	praestiterātis	
	praestiterat	praestiterant	praestitum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	praestiterō	praestiterimus	
	praestiteris	praestiteritis	
	praestiterit	praestiterint	praestitum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	praestem	praestēmus	
	praestēs	praestētis	
	praestet	praestent	praestētur (Impers.)
Impf.	praestārem	praestārēmus	
	praestārēs	praestārētis	
	praestāret	praestārent	praestārētur (Impers.)
Perf.	praestiterim	praestiterimus	
	praestiteris	praestiteritis	
	praestiterit	praestiterint	praestitum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	praestitissem	praestitissēmus	
	praestitissēs	praestitissētis	
	praestitisset	praestitissent	praestitum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	praestā	praestāte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	praestāre		praestārī
Perf.	praestitisse		praestitum esse
Fut.	praestātūrus (-a, -um) esse		praestitum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	praestans, (-ntis)		
Perf.			praestitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	praestātūrus (-a, -um)		praestandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND praestandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE praestitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **praestatum** = praestitum; **praestavi** = praestiti

Compounds and related words: **praestans, -ntis** excellent; **praesto** present, on hand; **praestolor (1)** to wait for

See **sto** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Saepta petuntur si quid Phillyrides* ***praestat.*** —Martial

be in front, be in charge

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	praesum	praesumus
	praees	praeestis
	praeest	praesunt
Impf.	praeeram	praeerāmus
	praeerās	praeerātis
	praeerat	praeerant
Fut.	praeerō	praeerimus
	praeeris	praeeritis
	praeerit	praeerunt
Perf.	praefuī	praefuimus
	praefuistī	praefuistis
	praefuit	praefuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	praefueram	praefuerāmus
	praefuerās	praefuerātis
	praefuerat	praefuerant
Fut. Perf.	praefuerō	praefuerimus
	praefueris	praefueritis
	praefuerit	praefuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	praesim	praesīmus
	praesīs	praesītis
	praesit	praesint
Impf.	praeessem	praeessēmus
	praeessēs	praeessētis
	praeesset	praeessent
Perf.	praefuerim	praefuerimus
	praefueris	praefueritis
	praefuerit	praefuerint
Plup.	praefuissem	praefuissēmus
	praefuissēs	praefuissētis
	praefuisset	praefuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	praees	praeeste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	praeesse
Perf.	praefuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	praesens
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**
Alternate forms: **praerat** = praeerat
See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Omnibus Druidibus **praeest** unus.* —Caesar

pass by, omit, neglect, perish

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	praetereō	praeterīmus	praetereor	praeterīmur
	praeterīs	praeterītis	praeterīris (-re)	praeterīminī
	praeterit	praetereunt	praeterītur	praetereuntur
Impf.	praeterībam	praeterībāmus	praeterībar	praeterībāmur
	praeterībās	praeterībātis	praeterībāris (-re)	praeterībāminī
	praeterībat	praeterībant	praeterībātur	praeterībantur
Fut.	praeterībō	praeterībimus	praeterībor	praeterībimur
	praeterībis	praeterībitis	praeterīberis (-re)	praeterībiminī
	praeterībit	praeterībunt	praeterībitur	praeterībuntur
Perf.	praeteriī	praeteriimus	praeteritus sum	praeteritī sumus
	praeteriistī	praeteriistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	praeteriit	praeteriērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	praeterieram	praeterierāmus	praeteritus eram	praeteritī erāmus
	praeterierās	praeterierātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	praeterierat	praeterierant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	praeterierō	praeterierimus	praeteritus erō	praeteritī erimus
	praeterieris	praeterieritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	praeterierit	praeterierint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	praeteream	praetereāmus	praeterear	praetereāmur
	praetereās	praetereātis	praetereāris (-re)	praetereāminī
	praetereat	praetereant	praetereātur	praetereantur
Impf.	praeterīrem	praeterīrēmus	praeterīrer	praeterīrēmur
	praeterīrēs	praeterīrētis	praeterīrēris (-re)	praeterīrēminī
	praeterīret	praeterīrent	praeterīrētur	praeterīrentur
Perf.	praeterierim	praeterierimus	praeteritus sim	praeteritī sīmus
	praeterieris	praeterieritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	praeterierit	praeterierint	sit	sint
Plup.	praeterīssem	praeterīssēmus	praeteritus essem	praeteritī essēmus
	praeterīssēs	praeterīssētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	praeterīsset	praeterīssent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	praeterī	praeterīte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	praeterīre	praeterīrī
Perf.	praeterīsse	praeteritus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	praeteritūrus (-a, -um) esse	praeteritum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	praeteriens, (-euntis)	
Perf.		praeteritus (-a, -um)
Fut.	praeteritūrus (-a, -um)	praetereundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND praetereundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE praeteritum, -ū

Alternate forms: **praeteriet** = praeteribit; **praeterivi** = praeterii

Compounds and related words: **praeteritio, -onis, f.** omission

See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Nec quae* ***praeteriit*** *iterum revocabitur unda nec quae* ***praeteriit*** *hora redire potest.* —Ovid

beg, pay, request

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	precor precāris (-re) precātur	precāmur precāminī precantur
Impf.	precābar precābāris (-re) precābātur	precābāmur precābāminī precābantur
Fut.	precābor precāberis (-re) precābitur	precābimur precābiminī precābuntur
Perf.	precātus sum (-a, -um) es est	precātī sumus (-ae, -a) estis sunt
Plup.	precātus eram (-a, -um) erās erat	precātī erāmus (-ae, -a) erātis erant
Fut. Perf.	precātus erō (-a, -um) eris erit	precātī erimus (-ae, -a) eritis erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	precer precēris (-re) precētur	precēmur precēminī precentur
Impf.	precārer precārēris (-re) precārētur	precārēmur precārēminī precārentur
Perf.	precātus sim (-a, -um) sīs sit	precātī sīmus (-ae, -a) sītis sint
Plup.	precātus essem (-a, -um) essēs esset	precātī essēmus (-ae, -a) essētis essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	precāre	precāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	precārī
Perf.	precātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	precātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	precans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	precātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	precātūrus (-a, -um)	precandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND precandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE precātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **deprecor (1)** to avert (by prayer); **prex, precis, f.** prayer
Model sentence: ***Precor*** *carmina nostra legas.* —Martial

grasp

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	prehendō	prehendimus	prehendor	prehendimur
	prehendis	prehenditis	prehenderis (-re)	prehendiminī
	prehendit	prehendunt	prehenditur	prehenduntur
Impf.	prehendēbam	prehendēbāmus	prehendēbar	prehendēbāmur
	prehendēbās	prehendēbātis	prehendēbāris (-re)	prehendēbāminī
	prehendēbat	prehendēbant	prehendēbātur	prehendēbantur
Fut.	prehendam	prehendēmus	prehendar	prehendēmur
	prehendēs	prehendētis	prehendēris (-re)	prehendēminī
	prehendet	prehendent	prehendētur	prehendentur
Perf.	prehendī	prehendimus	prehensus sum	prehensī sumus
	prehendistī	prehendistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	prehendit	prehendērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	prehenderam	prehenderāmus	prehensus eram	prehensī erāmus
	prehenderās	prehenderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	prehenderat	prehenderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	prehenderō	prehenderimus	prehensus erō	prehensī erimus
	prehenderis	prehenderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	prehenderit	prehenderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	prehendam	prehendāmus	prehendar	prehendāmur
	prehendās	prehendātis	prehendāris (-re)	prehendāminī
	prehendat	prehendant	prehendātur	prehendantur
Impf.	prehenderem	prehenderēmus	prehenderer	prehenderēmur
	prehenderēs	prehenderētis	prehenderēris (-re)	prehenderēminī
	prehenderet	prehenderent	prehenderētur	prehenderentur
Perf.	prehenderim	prehenderimus	prehensus sim	prehensī sīmus
	prehenderis	prehenderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	prehenderit	prehenderint	sit	sint
Plup.	prehendissem	prehendissēmus	prehensus essem	prehensī essēmus
	prehendissēs	prehendissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	prehendisset	prehendissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	prehende	prehendite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	prehendere		prehendī	
Perf.	prehendisse		prehensus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	prehensūrus (-a, -um) esse		prehensum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	prehendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			prehensus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	prehensūrus (-a, -um)		prehendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND prehendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE prehensum, -ū

Alternate forms: **praehendi** = prehendi; **praehendo** = prehendo; **praehensus** = prehensus; **praendi** = prehendi; **praendo** = prehendo; **praensus** = prehensus; **prendi** = prehendi; **prendo** = prehendo; **prensus** = prehensus

Compounds and related words: **apprehendo (3)** to seize; **comprehendo (3)** to grasp; **deprehendo (3)** to catch; **reprehendo (3)** to restrain

Model sentence: *Quis me properantem **prehendit** pallio?* —Plautus

press, oppress

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	premō	premimus	premor	premimur
	premis	premitis	premeris (-re)	premiminī
	premit	premunt	premitur	premuntur
Impf.	premēbam	premēbāmus	premēbar	premēbāmur
	premēbās	premēbātis	premēbāris (-re)	premēbāminī
	premēbat	premēbant	premēbātur	premēbantur
Fut.	premam	premēmus	premar	premēmur
	premēs	premētis	premēris (-re)	premēminī
	premet	prement	premētur	prementur
Perf.	pressī	pressimus	pressus sum	pressī sumus
	pressistī	pressistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	pressit	pressērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	presseram	presserāmus	pressus eram	pressī erāmus
	presserās	presserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	presserat	presserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	presserō	presserimus	pressus erō	pressī erimus
	presseris	presseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	presserit	presserint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	premam	premāmus	premar	premāmur
	premās	premātis	premāris (-re)	premāminī
	premat	premant	premātur	premantur
Impf.	premerem	premerēmus	premerer	premerēmur
	premerēs	premerētis	premerēris (-re)	premerēminī
	premeret	premerent	premerētur	premerentur
Perf.	presserim	presserimus	pressus sim	pressī sīmus
	presseris	presseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	presserit	presserint	sit	sint
Plup.	pressissem	pressissēmus	pressus essem	pressī essēmus
	pressissēs	pressissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	pressisset	pressissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	preme	premite	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	premere	premī
Perf.	pressisse	pressus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	pressūrus (-a, -um) esse	pressum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	premens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		pressus (-a, -um)
Fut.	pressūrus (-a, -um)	premendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND premendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pressum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

premō

Related Words

prelum, preli, n. wine-press

pressio, pressionis, f. leverage

presso, pressare, pressavi, pressatum to press

pressus, pressus, m. pressure

This verb is essential because of the frequency with which it and its compounds appear.

COMPOUNDS:

comprimo, comprimere, compressi, compressum to squeeze

deprimo, deprimere, depressi, depressum to press down

exprimo, exprimere, expressi, expressum to squeeze out

imprimo, imprimere, impressi, impressum to press upon

opprimo, opprimere, oppressi, oppressum to oppress

reprimo, reprimere, repressi, repressum to keep back

supprimo, supprimere, suppressi, suppressum to restrain

MODEL SENTENCE:

Culpam poena ***premit*** *comes.* —Horace

test, try, prove, approve

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	probō	probāmus	probor	probāmur
	probās	probātis	probāris (-re)	probāminī
	probat	probant	probātur	probantur
Impf.	probābam	probābāmus	probābar	probābāmur
	probābās	probābātis	probābāris (-re)	probābāminī
	probābat	probābant	probābātur	probābantur
Fut.	probābō	probābimus	probābor	probābimur
	probābis	probābitis	probāberis (-re)	probābiminī
	probābit	probābunt	probābitur	probābuntur
Perf.	probāvī	probāvimus	probātus sum	probātī sumus
	probāvistī	probāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	probāvit	probāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	probāveram	probāverāmus	probātus eram	probātī erāmus
	probāverās	probāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	probāverat	probāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	probāverō	probāverimus	probātus erō	probātī erimus
	probāveris	probāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	probāverit	probāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	probem	probēmus	prober	probēmur
	probēs	probētis	probēris (-re)	probēminī
	probet	probent	probētur	probentur
Impf.	probārem	probārēmus	probārer	probārēmur
	probārēs	probārētis	probārēris (-re)	probārēminī
	probāret	probārent	probārētur	probārentur
Perf.	probāverim	probāverimus	probātus sim	probātī sīmus
	probāveris	probāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	probāverit	probāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	probāvissem	probāvissēmus	probātus essem	probātī essēmus
	probāvissēs	probāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	probāvisset	probāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	probā	probāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	probāre		probārī	
Perf.	probāvisse		probātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	probātūrus (-a, -um) esse		probātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	probans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			probātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	probātūrus (-a, -um)		probandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND probandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE probātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **approbo (1)** approve; **comprobo (1)** prove; **improbus, -a, -um** improper; **opprobrium, -i, n.** reproach; **probitas, -tatis, f.** honest; **probus, -a, -um** good

Model sentence: *Militem neque a moribus neque a fortuna* ***probabat,*** *sed tantum a viribus.* —Suetonius

go forth

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	prōdeō	prōdīmus	
	prōdīs	prōdītis	
	prōdit	prōdeunt	prōdītur (Impers.)
Impf.	prōdībam	prōdībāmus	
	prōdībās	prōdībātis	
	prōdībat	prōdībant	prōdībātur (Impers.)
Fut.	prōdībō	prōdībimus	
	prōdībis	prōdībitis	
	prōdībit	prōdībunt	prōdībitur (Impers.)
Perf.	prōdiī	prōdiimus	
	prōdiistī	prōdiistis	
	prōdiit	prōdiērunt (-ēre)	prōditum est (Impers.)
Plup.	prōdieram	prōdierāmus	
	prōdierās	prōdierātis	
	prōdierat	prōdierant	prōditum erat (Impers.)
Fut.	prōdierō	prōdierimus	
Perf.	prōdieris	prōdieritis	
	prōdierit	prōdierint	prōditum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	prōdeam	prōdeāmus	
	prōdeās	prōdeātis	
	prōdeat	prōdeant	prōdeātur (Impers.)
Impf.	prōdīrem	prōdīrēmus	
	prōdīrēs	prōdīrētis	
	prōdīret	prōdīrent	prōdīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	prōdierim	prōdierimus	
	prōdieris	prōdieritis	
	prōdierit	prōdierint	prōditum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	prōdīssem	prōdīssēmus	
	prōdīssēs	prōdīssētis	
	prōdīsset	prōdīssent	prōditum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	prōdī	prōdīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	prōdīre		prōdīrī
Perf.	prōdīsse		prōditus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	prōditūrus (-a, -um) esse		prōditum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	prōdiens, (-euntis)		
Perf.			prōditus (-a, -um)
Fut.	prōditūrus (-a, -um)		prōdeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND prōdeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE prōditum, -ū

Alternate forms: **prodient** = prodibunt; **prodinunt** = prodeunt

See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Iamque nocens ferrum ferroque nocentius aurum **prodierat.*** —Ovid

bring forth, reveal, extend

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	prōferō	prōferimus	prōferor	prōferimur
	prōfers	prōfertis	prōferris (-re)	prōferiminī
	prōfert	prōferunt	prōfertur	prōferuntur
Impf.	prōferēbam	prōferēbāmus	prōferēbar	prōferēbāmur
	prōferēbās	prōferēbātis	prōferēbāris (-re)	prōferēbāminī
	prōferēbat	prōferēbant	prōferēbātur	prōferēbantur
Fut.	prōferam	prōferēmus	prōferar	prōferēmur
	prōferēs	prōferētis	prōferēris (-re)	prōferēminī
	prōferet	prōferent	prōferētur	prōferentur
Perf.	prōtulī	prōtulimus	prōlātus sum	prōlātī sumus
	prōtulistī	prōtulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	prōtulit	prōtulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	prōtuleram	prōtulerāmus	prōlātus eram	prōlātī erāmus
	prōtulerās	prōtulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	prōtulerat	prōtulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	prōtulerō	prōtulerimus	prōlātus erō	prōlātī erimus
	prōtuleris	prōtuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	prōtulerit	prōtulerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	prōferam	prōferāmus	prōferar	prōferāmur
	prōferās	prōferātis	prōferāris (-re)	prōferāminī
	prōferat	prōferant	prōferātur	prōferantur
Impf.	prōferrem	prōferrēmus	prōferrer	prōferrēmur
	prōferrēs	prōferrētis	prōferrēris (-re)	prōferrēminī
	prōferret	prōferrent	prōferrētur	prōferrentur
Perf.	prōtulerim	prōtulerimus	prōlātus sim	prōlātī sīmus
	prōtuleris	prōtuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	prōtulerit	prōtulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	prōtulissem	prōtulissēmus	prōlātus essem	prōlātī essēmus
	prōtulissēs	prōtulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	prōtulisset	prōtulissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	prōfer	prōferte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	prōferre		prōferrī	
Perf.	prōtulisse		prōlātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	prōlātūrus (-a, -um) esse		prōlātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	prōferens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			prōlātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	prōlātūrus (-a, -um)		prōferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND prōferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE prōlātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **proferis** = profers; **proferrier** = proferri
Compounds and related words: **prolatio, -onis, f.** a bringing forward; **prolato (1)** to enlarge
See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Cultum docto pectore **profer** opus.* —Martial

set out

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	proficīscor	proficīscimur
	proficīsceris (-re)	proficīsciminī
	proficīscitur	proficīscuntur
Impf.	proficīscēbar	proficīscēbāmur
	proficīscēbāris (-re)	proficīscēbāminī
	proficīscēbātur	proficīscēbantur
Fut.	proficīscar	proficīscēmur
	proficīscēris (-re)	proficīscēminī
	proficīscētur	proficīscentur
Perf.	profectus sum	profectī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	profectus eram	profectī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut.	profectus erō	profectī erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	proficīscar	proficīscāmur
	proficīscāris (-re)	proficīscāminī
	proficīscātur	proficīscantur
Impf.	proficīscerer	proficīscerēmur
	proficīscerēris (-re)	proficīscerēminī
	proficīscerētur	proficīscerentur
Perf.	profectus sim	profectī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	profectus essem	profectī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	proficīscere	proficīsciminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	proficīscī
Perf.	profectus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	profectūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	proficīscens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	profectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	profectūrus (-a, -um)	proficīscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND proficīscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE profectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **profectio, -onis, f.** departure; **proficio (3)** to make progress
Model sentence: *Quibus rebus cognitis **proficiscitur** ad auxilium Duratio ferendum.* —Caesar

throw forward, abandon

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	prōiciō	prōicimus	prōicior	prōicimur
	prōicis	prōicitis	prōiceris (-re)	prōiciminī
	prōicit	prōiciunt	prōicitur	prōiciuntur
Impf.	prōiciēbam	prōiciēbāmus	prōiciēbar	prōiciēbāmur
	prōiciēbās	prōiciēbātis	prōiciēbāris (-re)	prōiciēbāminī
	prōiciēbat	prōiciēbant	prōiciēbātur	prōiciēbantur
Fut.	prōiciam	prōiciēmus	prōiciar	prōiciēmur
	prōiciēs	prōiciētis	prōiciēris (-re)	prōiciēminī
	prōiciet	prōicient	prōiciētur	prōicientur
Perf.	prōiēcī	prōiēcimus	prōiectus sum	prōiectī sumus
	prōiēcistī	prōiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	prōiēcit	prōiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	prōiēceram	prōiēcerāmus	prōiectus eram	prōiectī erāmus
	prōiēcerās	prōiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	prōiēcerat	prōiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	prōiēcerō	prōiēcerimus	prōiectus erō	prōiectī erimus
	prōiēceris	prōiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	prōiēcerit	prōiēcerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	prōiciam	prōiciāmus	prōiciar	prōiciāmur
	prōiciās	prōiciātis	prōiciāris (-re)	prōiciāminī
	prōiciat	prōiciant	prōiciātur	prōiciantur
Impf.	prōicerem	prōicerēmus	prōicerer	prōicerēmur
	prōicerēs	prōicerētis	prōicerēris (-re)	prōicerēminī
	prōiceret	prōicerent	prōicerētur	prōicerentur
Perf.	prōiēcerim	prōiēcerimus	prōiectus sim	prōiectī sīmus
	prōiēceris	prōiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	prōiēcerit	prōiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	prōiēcissem	prōiēcissēmus	prōiectus essem	prōiectī essēmus
	prōiēcissēs	prōiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	prōiēcisset	prōiēcissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	prōice	prōicite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	prōicere		prōicī	
Perf.	prōiēcisse		prōiectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	prōiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		prōiectum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	prōiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			prōiectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	prōiectūrus (-a, -um)		prōiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND prōiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE prōiectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **proiecto (1)** to reproach; **proiectio, -onis, f.** a throwing forward
See iacio for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Haec tanta virtus ex hac urbe expelletur, exterminabitur,* ***proicietur****?* —Cicero

hurry

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	properō	properāmus	
	properās	properātis	
	properat	properant	properātur (Impers.)
Impf.	properābam	properābāmus	
	properābās	properābātis	
	properābat	properābant	properabātur (Impers.)
Fut.	properābō	properābimus	
	properābis	properābitis	
	properābit	properābunt	properābitur (Impers.)
Perf.	properāvī	properāvimus	
	properāvistī	properāvistis	
	properāvit	properāvērunt (-ēre)	properātum est (Impers.)
Plup.	properāveram	properāverāmus	
	properāverās	properāverātis	
	properāverat	properāverant	properātum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	properāverō	properāverimus	
	properāveris	properāveritis	
	properāverit	properāverint	properātum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	properem	properēmus	
	properēs	properētis	
	properet	properent	properētur (Impers.)
Impf.	properārem	properārēmus	
	properārēs	properārētis	
	properāret	properārent	properārētur (Impers.)
Perf.	properāverim	properāverimus	
	properāveris	properāveritis	
	properāverit	properāverint	properātum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	properāvissem	properāvissēmus	
	properāvissēs	properāvissētis	
	properāvisset	properāvissent	properātum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	properā	properāte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	properāre		properārī
Perf.	properāvisse		properātum esse
Fut.	properātūrus (-a, -um) esse		properātum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	properans, (-ntis)		
Perf.			properātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	properātūrus (-a, -um)		properandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND properandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE properātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **properus, -a, -um** quick

Model sentence: *Si post fata venit gloria, non* ***propero.*** —Martial

be useful, benefit, profit

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	prōsum	prōsumus
	prōdes	prōdestis
	prōdest	prōsunt
Impf.	prōderam	prōderāmus
	prōderās	prōderātis
	prōderat	prōderant
Fut.	prōderō	prōderimus
	prōderis	prōderitis
	prōderit	prōderunt
Perf.	prōfuī	prōfuimus
	prōfuistī	prōfuistis
	prōfuit	prōfuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	prōfueram	prōfuerāmus
	prōfuerās	prōfuerātis
	prōfuerat	prōfuerant
Fut.	prōfuerō	prōfuerimus
Perf.	prōfueris	prōfueritis
	prōfuerit	prōfuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	prōsim	prōsīmus
	prōsīs	prōsītis
	prōsit	prōsint
Impf.	prōdessem	prōdessēmus
	prōdessēs	prōdessētis
	prōdesset	prōdessent
Perf.	prōfuerim	prōfuerimus
	prōfueris	prōfueritis
	prōfuerit	prōfuerint
Plup.	prōfuissem	prōfuissēmus
	prōfuissēs	prōfuissētis
	prōfuisset	prōfuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	prōdes	prōdeste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	prōdesse
Perf.	prōfuisse
Fut.	prōfutūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	
Perf.	
Fut.	prōfutūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Nullus est liber tam malus ut non aliqua parte prosit.* —Pliny

be ashamed (it shames) (Impers.)

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	pudet
Impf.	pudēbat
Fut.	pudēbit
Perf.	puduit
Plup.	puduerat
Fut. Perf.	puduerit

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	pudeat
Impf.	pudēret
Perf.	puduerit
Plup.	puduisset

IMPERATIVE

Pres.

INFINITIVE

Pres.	pudēre
Perf.	puduisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	pudens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.		pudendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pudendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: impersonal verb with **genitive** of the thing causing shame and **accusative** of the person
Alternate forms: **pudeatur** = pudeat; **puditum est** = puduit
Compounds and related words: **dispudet** it causes great shame; **impudens, -ntis** shameless; **pudicitia, -ae, f.** modesty; **pudicus, -a, -um** modest; **pudor, -is, m.** shame
Model sentence: ***Puderet** me dicere non intellegere, si vos ipsi intellegeretis.* —Cicero

fight

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	pugnō	pugnāmus	
	pugnās	pugnātis	
	pugnat	pugnant	pugnātur (Impers.)
Impf.	pugnābam	pugnābāmus	
	pugnābās	pugnābātis	
	pugnābat	pugnābant	pugnābātur (Impers.)
Fut.	pugnābō	pugnābimus	
	pugnābis	pugnābitis	
	pugnābit	pugnābunt	pugnābitur (Impers.)
Perf.	pugnāvī	pugnāvimus	
	pugnāvistī	pugnāvistis	
	pugnāvit	pugnāvērunt (-ēre)	pugnātum est (Impers.)
Plup.	pugnāveram	pugnāverāmus	
	pugnāverās	pugnāverātis	
	pugnāverat	pugnāverant	pugnātum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	pugnāverō	pugnāverimus	
	pugnāveris	pugnāveritis	
	pugnāverit	pugnāverint	pugnātum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	pugnem	pugnēmus	
	pugnēs	pugnētis	
	pugnet	pugnent	pugnētur (Impers.)
Impf.	pugnārem	pugnārēmus	
	pugnārēs	pugnārētis	
	pugnāret	pugnārent	pugnārētur (Impers.)
Perf.	pugnāverim	pugnāverimus	
	pugnāveris	pugnāveritis	
	pugnāverit	pugnāverint	pugnātum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	pugnāvissem	pugnāvissēmus	
	pugnāvissēs	pugnāvissētis	
	pugnāvisset	pugnāvissent	pugnātum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	pugnā	pugnāte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	pugnāre		pugnārī
Perf.	pugnāvisse		pugnātum esse
Fut.	pugnātūrus (-a, -um) esse		pugnātum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	pugnans, (-ntis)		
Perf.			pugnātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	pugnātūrus (-a, -um)		pugnandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pugnandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pugnātum, -ū

Alternate forms: (op)pugnarant = (op)pugnaverant

Compounds and related words: **expugno (1)** to storm; **oppugno (1)** to attack; **pugil, -is, m.** boxer; **pugna, -ae, f.** fight; **pugnator, -is, m.** fighter; **repugno (1)** to resist

Model sentence: *Ipse pro castris fortissime* ***pugnans*** *occiditur.* —Caesar

punish, avenge

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	pūniō	pūnīmus	pūnior	pūnīmur
	pūnīs	pūnītis	pūnīris (-re)	pūnīminī
	pūnit	pūniunt	pūnītur	pūniuntur
Impf.	pūniēbam	pūniēbāmus	pūniēbar	pūniēbāmur
	pūniēbās	pūniēbātis	pūniēbāris (-re)	pūniēbāminī
	pūniēbat	pūniēbant	pūniēbātur	pūniēbantur
Fut.	pūniam	pūniēmus	pūniar	pūniēmur
	pūniēs	pūniētis	pūniēris (-re)	pūniēminī
	pūniet	pūnient	pūniētur	pūnientur
Perf.	pūnīvī	pūnīvimus	pūnītus sum	pūnītī sumus
	pūnīvistī	pūnīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	pūnīvit	pūnīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	pūnīveram	pūnīverāmus	pūnītus eram	pūnītī erāmus
	pūnīverās	pūnīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	pūnīverat	pūnīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	pūnīverō	pūnīverimus	pūnītus erō	pūnītī erimus
	pūnīveris	pūnīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	pūnīverit	pūnīverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	pūniam	pūniāmus	pūniar	pūniāmur
	pūniās	pūniātis	pūniāris (-re)	pūniāminī
	pūniat	pūniant	pūniātur	pūniantur
Impf.	pūnīrem	pūnīrēmus	pūnīrer	pūnīrēmur
	pūnīrēs	pūnīrētis	pūnīrēris (-re)	pūnīrēminī
	pūnīret	pūnīrent	pūnīrētur	pūnīrentur
Perf.	pūnīverim	pūnīverimus	pūnītus sim	pūnītī sīmus
	pūnīveris	pūnīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	pūnīverit	pūnīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	pūnīvissem	pūnīvissēmus	pūnītus essem	pūnītī essēmus
	pūnīvissēs	pūnīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	pūnīvisset	pūnīvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	pūnī	pūnīte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	pūnīre	pūnīrī
Perf.	pūnīvisse	pūnītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	pūnītūrus (-a, -um) esse	pūnītum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	pūniens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		pūnītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	pūnītūrus (-a, -um)	pūniendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND pūniendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE pūnītum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms used as deponent
Alternate forms: **poenibat** = puniebat; **poenio** = punio; **punii** = punivi
Compounds and related words: **poena, -ae, f.** punishment; **punitor, -is, m.** punisher
Model sentence: *Philemonem morte puniit.* —Suetonius

think

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	putō	putāmus	putor		putāmur	
	putās	putātis	putāris (-re)		putāminī	
	putat	putant	putātur		putantur	
Impf.	putābam	putābāmus	putābar		putābāmur	
	putābās	putābātis	putābāris (-re)		putābāminī	
	putābat	putābant	putābātur		putābantur	
Fut.	putābō	putābimus	putābor		putābimur	
	putābis	putābitis	putāberis (-re)		putābiminī	
	putābit	putābunt	putābitur		putābuntur	
Perf.	putāvī	putāvimus	putātus	sum	putātī	sumus
	putāvistī	putāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	putāvit	putāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	putāveram	putāverāmus	putātus	eram	putātī	erāmus
	putāverās	putāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	putāverat	putāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	putāverō	putāverimus	putātus	erō	putātī	erimus
	putāveris	putāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	putāverit	putāverint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	putem	putēmus	puter		putēmur	
	putēs	putētis	putēris (-re)		putēminī	
	putet	putent	putētur		putentur	
Impf.	putārem	putārēmus	putārer		putārēmur	
	putārēs	putārētis	putārēris (-re)		putārēminī	
	putāret	putārent	putārētur		putārentur	
Perf.	putāverim	putāverimus	putātus	sim	putātī	sīmus
	putāveris	putāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, a)	sītis
	putāverit	putāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	putāvissem	putāvissēmus	putātus	essem	putātī	essēmus
	putāvissēs	putāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	putāvisset	putāvissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	putā	putāte				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	putāre		putārī			
Perf.	putāvisse		putātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	putātūrus (-a, -um) esse		putātum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	putans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			putātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	putātūrus (-a, -um)		putandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND putandī, -ō, -um, ō SUPINE putātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **computo (1)** to reckon; **deputo (1)** to consider; **disputo (1)** to debate; **imputo (1)** to credit; **reputo (1)** to think over

Model sentence: *Quae maiora* ***putas*** *miracula?* —Martial

quaerō

quaerō, quaerere, quaesīvī, quaesītum

ask, seek

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	quaerō	quaerimus	quaeror	quaerimur
	quaeris	quaeritis	quaereris (-re)	quaeriminī
	quaerit	quaerunt	quaeritur	quaeruntur
Impf.	quaerēbam	quaerēbāmus	quaerēbar	quaerēbāmur
	quaerēbās	quaerēbātis	quaerēbāris (-re)	quaerēbāminī
	quaerēbat	quaerēbant	quaerēbātur	quaerēbantur
Fut.	quaeram	quaerēmus	quaerar	quaerēmur
	quaerēs	quaerētis	quaerēris (-re)	quaerēminī
	quaeret	quaerent	quaerētur	quaerentur
Perf.	quaesīvī	quaesīvimus	quaesītus sum	quaesītī sumus
	quaesīvistī	quaesīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	quaesīvit	quaesīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	quaesīveram	quaesīverāmus	quaesītus eram	quaesītī erāmus
	quaesīverās	quaesīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	quaesīverat	quaesīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	quaesīverō	quaesīverimus	quaesītus erō	quaesītī erimus
	quaesīveris	quaesīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	quaesīverit	quaesīverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	quaeram	quaerāmus	quaerar	quaerāmur
	quaerās	quaerātis	quaerāris (-re)	quaerāminī
	quaerat	quaerant	quaerātur	quaerantur
Impf.	quaererem	quaererēmus	quaererer	quaererēmur
	quaererēs	quaerer`tis	quaererēris (-re)	quaererēminī
	quaereret	quaererent	quaererētur	quaererentur
Perf.	quaesīverim	quaesīverimus	quaesītus sim	quaesītī sīmus
	quaesīveris	quaesīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	quaesīverit	quaesīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	quaesīvissem	quaesīvissēmus	quaesītus essem	quaesītī essēmus
	quaesīvissēs	quaesīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	quaesīvisset	quaesīvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	quaere	quaerite	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	quaerere	quaerī
Perf.	quaesīvisse	quaesītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	quaesītūrus (-a, -um) esse	quaesītum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	quaerens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		quaesītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	quaesītūrus (-a, -um)	quaerendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND quaerendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE quaesītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **quaesii** = quaesivi; **quairo** = quaero

Compounds and related words: **acquiro (3)** to get; **conquiro (3)** to search for; **inquiro (3)** to ask; **quaeso (1)** to ask; **quaestio, -onis, f.** investigation; **quaestor, -is, m.** quaestor; **quaestus, -us, m.** advantage; **requiro (3)** to search for

Model sentence: ***Quaerenda*** *pecunia primum est, virtus post nummos.* —Horace

shake, beat

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	quatiō	quatimus	quatior	quatimur
	quatis	quatitis	quateris (-re)	quatiminī
	quatit	quatiunt	quatitur	quatiuntur
Impf.	quatiēbam	quatiēbāmus	quatiēbar	quatiēbāmur
	quatiēbās	quatiēbātis	quatiēbāris (-re)	quatiēbāminī
	quatiēbat	quatiēbant	quatiēbātur	quatiēbantur
Fut.	quatiam	quatiēmus	quatiar	quatiēmur
	quatiēs	quatiētis	quatiēris (-re)	quatiēminī
	quatiet	quatient	quatiētur	quatientur
Perf.			quassus sum	quassī sumus
			(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
			est	sunt
Plup.			quassus eram	quassī erāmus
			(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
			erat	erant
Fut. Perf.			quassus erō	quassī erimus
			(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
			erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	quatiam	quatiāmus	quatiar	quatiāmur
	quatiās	quatiātis	quatiāris (-re)	quatiāminī
	quatiat	quatiant	quatiātur	quatiantur
Impf.	quaterem	quaterēmus	quaterer	quaterēmur
	quaterēs	quaterētis	quaterēris (-re)	quaterēminī
	quateret	quaterent	quaterētur	quaterentur
Perf.			quassus sim	quassī sīmus
			(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
			sit	sint
Plup.			quassus essem	quassī essēmus
			(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
			esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	quate	quatite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	quatere		quatī	
Perf.			quassus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	quassūrus (-a, -um) esse		quassum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	quatiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			quassus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	quassūrus (-a, -um)		quatiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND quatiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE quassum, -ū

Alternate forms: perfect active forms in *-cussī* only appear in compounds (where *quat-/quass-* become *-cut-/-cuss-*)

Compounds and related words: **concutio (3)** to shake; **discutio (3)** to smash to pieces; **excutio (3)** to shake out; **percutio (3)** to strike; **quasso (1)** to shake

Model sentence: *Interea infirmo* ***quatientes*** *corpora motu veridicos Parcae coeperunt edere cantus.* —Catullus

be able

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	queō	quīmus
	quīs	quītis
	quit	queunt
Impf.	quībam	
	quībat	
Fut.	quībō	
		quībunt
Perf.	quīvī	
	quīvit	quīvērunt (quiēre)
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	queam	queāmus
	queās	
	queat	queant
Impf.		
	quīret	quīrent
Perf.		
	quīverit (quierit)	quīverint
Plup.		
		quīvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	

INFINITIVE

Pres.	quīre
Perf.	quīsset
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	quiens
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

Usage notes: defective
Alternate forms: **quii** = quivi
Compounds and related words: **nequeo** to be unable
Model sentence: *Nec credere **quivi** hunc tantum tibi me discessu ferre dolorem.* —Vergil

complain

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	queror	querimur
	quereris (-re)	queriminī
	queritur	queruntur
Impf.	querēbar	querēbāmur
	querēbāris (-re)	querēbāminī
	querēbātur	querēbantur
Fut.	querar	querēmur
	querēris (-re)	querēminī
	querētur	querentur
Perf.	questus sum	questī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	questus eram	questī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	questus erō	questī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	querar	querāmur
	querāris (-re)	querāminī
	querātur	querantur
Impf.	quererer	quererēmur
	quererēris (-re)	quererēminī
	quererētur	quererentur
Perf.	questus sim	questī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	questus essem	questī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	querere	queriminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	querī
Perf.	questus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	questūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	querens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	questus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	questūrus (-a, -um)	querendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND querendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE questum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **conqueror (3)** to complain; **queror (3)** to complain; **querula, -ae, f.** complaint; **querulus, -a, -um** complaining

Model sentence: *Saepe mihi **queritur** non siccis Cestos ocellis.* —Martial

rest, stop, be or make quiet

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	quiescō	quiescimus	quiescor	quiescimur
	quiescis	quiescitis	quiesceris (-re)	quiesciminī
	quiescit	quiescunt	quiescitur	quiescuntur
Impf.	quiescēbam	quiescēbāmus	quiescēbar	quiescēbāmur
	quiescēbās	quiescēbātis	quiescēbāris (-re)	quiescēbāminī
	quiescēbat	quiescēbant	quiescēbātur	quiescēbantur
Fut.	quiescam	quiescēmus	quiescar	quiescēmur
	quiescēs	quiescētis	quiescēris (-re)	quiescēminī
	quiescet	quiescent	quiescētur	quiescentur
Perf.	quiēvī	quiēvimus	quiētus sum	quiētī sumus
	quiēvistī	quiēvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	quiēvit	quiēvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	quiēveram	quiēverāmus	quiētus eram	quiētī erāmus
	quiēverās	quiēverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	quiēverat	quiēverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	quiēverō	quiēverimus	quiētus erō	quiētī erimus
	quiēveris	quiēveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	quiēverit	quiēverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	quiescam	quiescāmus	quiescar	quiescāmur
	quiescās	quiescātis	quiescāris (-re)	quiescāminī
	quiescat	quiescant	quiescātur	quiescantur
Impf.	quiescerem	quiescerēmus	quiescerer	quiescerēmur
	quiescerēs	quiescerētis	quiescerēris (-re)	quiescerēminī
	quiesceret	quiescerent	quiescerētur	quiescerentur
Perf.	quiēverim	quiēverimus	quiētus sim	quiētī sīmus
	quiēveris	quiēveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	quiēverit	quiēverint	sit	sint
Plup.	quiēvissem	quiēvissēmus	quiētus essem	quiētī essēmus
	quiēvissēs	quiēvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	quiēvisset	quiēvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	quiesce	quiescite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	quiēscere		quiescī	
Perf.	quiēvisse		quiētus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	quiētūrus (-a, -um) esse		quiētum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	quiescens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			quiētus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	quiētūrus (-a, -um)		quiescendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND quiescendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE quiētum, -ū

Usage notes: third person singular also used impersonally

Compounds and related words: **acquiesco (3)** to rest; **quies, -ei, f.** quiet; **requies, -ei, f.** rest; **requiesco (3)** to rest

Model sentence: *Nec cogitandi nec **quiescendi** in urbe locus est pauperi.* —Martial

carry off, snatch

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	rapiō	rapimus	rapior	rapimur
	rapis	rapitis	raperis (-re)	rapiminī
	rapit	rapiunt	rapitur	rapiuntur
Impf.	rapiēbam	rapiēbāmus	rapiēbar	rapiēbāmur
	rapiēbās	rapiēbātis	rapiēbāris (-re)	rapiēbāminī
	rapiēbat	rapiēbant	rapiēbātur	rapiēbantur
Fut.	rapiam	rapiēmus	rapiar	rapiēmur
	rapiēs	rapiētis	rapiēris (-re)	rapiēminī
	rapiet	rapient	rapiētur	rapientur
Perf.	rapuī	rapuimus	raptus sum	raptī sumus
	rapuistī	rapuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	rapuit	rapuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	rapueram	rapuerāmus	raptus eram	raptī erāmus
	rapuerās	rapuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	rapuerat	rapuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	rapuerō	rapuerimus	raptus erō	raptī erimus
	rapueris	rapueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	rapuerit	rapuerint	erit	erint
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	rapiam	rapiāmus	rapiar	rapiāmur
	rapiās	rapiātis	rapiāris (-re)	rapiāminī
	rapiat	rapiant	rapiātur	rapiantur
Impf.	raperem	raperēmus	raperer	raperēmur
	raperēs	raperētis	raperēris (-re)	raperēminī
	raperet	raperent	raperētur	raperentur
Perf.	rapuerim	rapuerimus	raptus sim	raptī sīmus
	rapueris	rapueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	rapuerit	rapuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	rapuissem	rapuissēmus	raptus essem	raptī essēmus
	rapuissēs	rapuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	rapuisset	rapuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	rape	rapite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	rapere		rapī	
Perf.	rapuisse		raptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	raptūrus (-a, -um) esse		raptum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	rapiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			raptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	raptūrus (-a, -um)		rapiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND rapiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE raptum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

rapiō

Related Words

rapax, rapacis grasping

rapidus, rapida, rapida swift

rapina, rapinae, f. pillage

This verb is essential because of the frequency with which it and its compounds appear. In meaning it is essentially a more violent version of **capio** *to take*.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
rapsit = rapuit

COMPOUNDS:
abripio, abripere, abripui, abreptum to snatch away

arripio, arripere, arripui, arreptum to seize

corripio, corripere, corripui, correptum to seize

diripio, diripere, diripui, direptum to tear apart

eripio, eripere, eripui, ereptum to snatch away

MODEL SENTENCE:
Rapiamus*, amici, occasionem de die.*
—Horace

give back, surrender, repeat

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	reddō	reddimus	reddor	reddimur
	reddis	redditis	redderis (-re)	reddiminī
	reddit	reddunt	redditur	redduntur
Impf.	reddēbam	reddēbāmus	reddēbar	reddēbāmur
	reddēbās	reddēbātis	reddēbāris (-re)	reddēbāminī
	reddēbat	reddēbant	reddēbātur	reddēbantur
Fut.	reddam	reddēmus	reddar	reddēmur
	reddēs	reddētis	reddēris (-re)	reddēminī
	reddet	reddent	reddētur	reddentur
Perf.	reddidī	reddidimus	redditus sum	redditī sumus
	reddidistī	reddidistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	reddidit	reddidērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	reddideram	reddiderāmus	redditus eram	redditī erāmus
	reddiderās	reddiderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	reddiderat	reddiderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	reddiderō	reddiderimus	redditus erō	redditī erimus
	reddideris	reddideritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	reddiderit	reddiderint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	reddam	reddāmus	reddar	reddāmur
	reddās	reddātis	reddāris (-re)	reddāminī
	reddat	reddant	reddātur	reddantur
Impf.	redderem	redderēmus	redderer	redderēmur
	redderēs	redderētis	redderēris (-re)	redderēminī
	redderet	redderent	redderētur	redderentur
Perf.	reddiderim	reddiderimus	redditus sim	redditī sīmus
	reddideris	reddideritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	reddiderit	reddiderint	sit	sint
Plup.	reddidissem	reddidissēmus	redditus essem	redditī essēmus
	reddidissēs	reddidissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	reddidisset	reddidissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	redde	reddite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	reddere		reddī	
Perf.	reddidisse		redditus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	redditūrus (-a, -um) esse		redditum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	reddens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			redditus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	redditūrus (-a, -um)		reddendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND reddendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE redditum, -ū

Alternate forms: **reddibitur** = reddetur; **reddibo** = reddam

See **addo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Potes nunc mutuam drachmam dare mihi unam, quam cras* ***reddam*** *tibi.* —Plautus

R

return

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	redeō	redīmus	
	redīs	redītis	
	redit	redeunt	redītur (Impers.)
Impf.	redībam	redībāmus	
	redībās	redībātis	
	redībat	redībant	redībātur (Impers.)
Fut.	redībō	redībimus	
	redībis	redībitis	
	redībit	redībunt	redībitur (Impers.)
Perf.	rediī	rediimus	
	rediistī	rediistis	
	rediit	rediērunt (-ēre)	reditum est (Impers.)
Plup.	redieram	redierāmus	
	redierās	redierātis	
	redierat	redierant	reditum erat (Impers.)
Fut.	redierō	redierimus	
Perf.	redieris	redieritis	
	redierit	redierint	reditum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	redeam	redeāmus	
	redeās	redeātis	
	redeat	redeant	redeātur (Impers.)
Impf.	redīrem	redīrēmus	
	redīrēs	redīrētis	
	redīret	redīrent	redīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	redierim	redierimus	
	redieris	redieritis	
	redierit	redierint	reditum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	redīssem	redīssēmus	
	redīssēs	redīssētis	
	redīsset	redīssent	reditum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	redī	redīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	redīre		redīrī
Perf.	redīsse		reditus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	reditūrus (-a, -um) esse		reditum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	rediens, (-euntis)		
Perf.			reditus (-a, -um)
Fut.	reditūrus (-a, -um)		redeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND redeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE reditum, -ū

Alternate forms: **redies** = redibis; **redinunut** = redeunt
Compounds and related words: **reditio, -onis, f.** return; **reditus, -us, m.** return
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Sic miser adfatus dicitur undas: "Parcite dum propero, mergite cum* ***redeo.****"* —Martial

bring back, reply

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	referō	referimus	referor	referimur
	refers	refertis	referris (-re)	referiminī
	refert	referunt	refertur	referuntur
Impf.	referēbam	referēbāmus	referēbar	referēbāmur
	referēbās	referēbātis	referēbāris (-re)	referēbāminī
	referēbat	referēbant	referēbātur	referēbantur
Fut.	referam	referēmus	referar	referēmur
	referēs	referētis	referēris (-re)	referēminī
	referet	referent	referētur	referentur
Perf.	rettulī	rettulimus	relātus sum	relātī sumus
	rettulistī	rettulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	rettulit	rettulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	rettuleram	rettulerāmus	relātus eram	relātī erāmus
	rettulerās	rettulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	rettulerat	rettulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	rettulerō	rettulerimus	relātus erō	relātī erimus
	rettuleris	rettuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	rettulerit	rettulerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	referam	referāmus	referar	referāmur
	referās	referātis	referāris (-re)	referāminī
	referat	referant	referātur	referantur
Impf.	referrem	referrēmus	referrer	referrēmur
	referrēs	referrētis	referrēris (-re)	referrēminī
	referret	referrent	referrētur	referrentur
Perf.	rettulerim	rettulerimus	relātus sim	relātī sīmus
	rettuleris	rettuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	rettulerit	rettulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	rettulissem	rettulissēmus	relātus essem	relātī essēmus
	rettulissēs	rettulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	rettulisset	rettulissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	refer	referte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	referre	referrī
Perf.	rettulisse	relātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	relātūrus (-a, -um) esse	relātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	referens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		relātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	relātūrus (-a, -um)	referendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND referendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE relātum, -ū

Usage notes: third person singular often used impersonally meaning *it concerns*
Alternate forms: **rellatus** = relatus; **retuli** = rettuli
See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Fama **refert** nostros te, Fidentine, libellos recitare quam tuos.* —Martial

regō *regō, regere, rexī, rectum*

rule, guide

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	regō	regimus	regor	regimur
	regis	regitis	regeris (-re)	regiminī
	regit	regunt	regitur	reguntur
Impf.	regēbam	regēbāmus	regēbar	regēbāmur
	regēbās	regēbātis	regēbāris (-re)	regēbāminī
	regēbat	regēbant	regēbātur	regēbantur
Fut.	regam	regēmus	regar	regēmur
	regēs	regētis	regēris (-re)	regēminī
	reget	regent	regētur	regentur
Perf.	rexī	reximus	rectus sum	rectī sumus
	rexistī	rexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	rexit	rexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	rexeram	rexerāmus	rectus eram	rectī erāmus
	rexerās	rexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	rexerat	rexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	rexerō	rexerimus	rectus erō	rectī erimus
	rexeris	rexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	rexerit	rexerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	regam	regāmus	regar	regāmur
	regās	regātis	regāris (-re)	regāminī
	regat	regant	regātur	regantur
Impf.	regerem	regerēmus	regerer	regerēmur
	regerēs	regerētis	regerēris (-re)	regerēminī
	regeret	regerent	regerētur	regerentur
Perf.	rexerim	rexerimus	rectus sim	rectī sīmus
	rexeris	rexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	rexerit	rexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	rexissem	rexissēmus	rectus essem	rectī essēmus
	rexissēs	rexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	rexisset	rexissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	rege	regite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	regere		regī	
Perf.	rexisse		rectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	rectūrus (-a, -um) esse		rectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	regens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			rectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	rectūrus (-a, -um)		regendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND regendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE rectum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

regō

Related Words

rector, rectoris, m. guide

rectus, recta, rectum straight

regalis, regale royal

regimen, regiminis, n. guiding

regina, reginae, f. queen

regio, regionis, f. district

regius, regia, regium royal

regno, regnare, regnavi, regnatum to rule

regnum, regni, n. kingdom

regula, regulae, f. rule

rex, regis, m. king

This verb is essential because of the frequency with which it and its compounds appear.

COMPOUNDS:

arrigo, arrigere, arrexi, arrectum to raise

corrigo, corrigere, correxi, correctum to correct

dirigo, dirigere, direxi, directum to direct

erigo, erigere, erexi, erectum to make upright

pergo, pergere, perrexi, perrectum to continue

porrigo, porrigere, porrexi, porrectum to hold out

surgo, surgere, surrexi, surrectum to stand up

MODEL SENTENCE:

*Ira furor brevis est; animum **rege**.* —Horace

throw back, refuse

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	reiciō	reicimus	reicior	reicimur
	reicis	reicitis	reiceris (-re)	reiciminī
	reicit	reiciunt	reicitur	reiciuntur
Impf.	reiciēbam	reiciēbāmus	reiciēbar	reiciēbāmur
	reiciēbās	reiciēbātis	reiciēbāris (-re)	reiciēbāminī
	reiciēbat	reiciēbant	reiciēbātur	reiciēbantur
Fut.	reiciam	reiciēmus	reiciar	reiciēmur
	reiciēs	reiciētis	reiciēris (-re)	reiciēminī
	reiciet	reicient	reiciētur	reicientur
Perf.	reiēcī	reiēcimus	reiectus sum	reiectī sumus
	reiēcistī	reiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	reiēcit	reiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	reiēceram	reiēcerāmus	reiectus eram	reiectī erāmus
	reiēcerās	reiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	reiēcerat	reiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	reiēcerō	reiēcerimus	reiectus erō	reiectī erimus
	reiēceris	reiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	reiēcerit	reiēcerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	reiciam	reiciāmus	reiciar	reiciāmur
	reiciās	reiciātis	reiciāris (-re)	reiciāminī
	reiciat	reiciant	reiciātur	reiciantur
Impf.	reicerem	reicerēmus	reicerer	reicerēmur
	reicerēs	reicerētis	reicerēris (-re)	reicerēminī
	reiceret	reicerent	reicerētur	reicerentur
Perf.	reiēcerim	reiēcerimus	reiectus sim	reiectī sīmus
	reiēceris	reiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	reiēcerit	reiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	reiēcissem	reiēcissēmus	reiectus essem	reiectī essēmus
	reiēcissēs	reiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	reiēcisset	reiēcissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	reice	reicite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	reicere		reicī	
Perf.	reiēcisse		reiectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	reiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		reiectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	reiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			reiectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	reiectūrus (-a, -um)		reiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND reiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE reiectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **reiectio, -onis, f.** rejection; **reiecto (1)** to throw back
See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Caesar suis imperavit ne quod omnino telum in hostes **reicerent**.* —Caesar

abandon, leave

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	relinquō	relinquimus	relinquor	relinquimur
	relinquis	relinquitis	relinqueris (-re)	relinquiminī
	relinquit	relinquunt	relinquitur	relinquuntur
Impf.	relinquēbam	relinquēbāmus	relinquēbar	relinquēbāmur
	relinquēbās	relinquēbātis	relinquēbāris (-re)	relinquēbāminī
	relinquēbat	relinqēbant	relinquēbātur	relinquēbantur
Fut.	relinquam	relinquēmus	relinquar	relinquēmur
	relinquēs	relinquētis	relinquēris (-re)	relinquēminī
	relinquet	relinquent	relinquētur	relinquentur
Perf.	relīquī	relīquimus	relictus sum	relictī sumus
	relīquistī	relīquistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	relīquit	relīquērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	relīqueram	relīquerāmus	relictus eram	relictī erāmus
	relīquerās	relīquerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	relīquerat	relīquerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	relīquerim	relīquerimus	relictus erō	relictī erimus
	relīqueris	relīqueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	relīquerit	relīquerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	relinquam	relinquāmus	relinquar	relinquāmur
	relinquās	relinquātis	relinquāris (-re)	relinquāminī
	relinquat	relinquant	relinquātur	relinquantur
Impf.	relinquerem	relinquerēmus	relinquerer	relinquerēmur
	relinquerēs	relinquerētis	relinquerēris (-re)	relinquerēminī
	relinqueret	relinquerent	relinquerētur	relinquerentur
Perf.	relīquerim	relīquerimus	relictus sim	relictī sīmus
	relīqueris	relīqueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	relīquerit	relīquerint	sit	sint
Plup.	relīquissem	relīquissēmus	relictus essem	relictī essēmus
	relīquissēs	relīquissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	relīquisset	relīquissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	relinque	relinquite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	relinquere		relinquī	
Perf.	relīquisse		relictus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	relictūrus (-a, -um) esse		relictum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	relinquens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			relictus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	relictūrus (-a, -um)		relinquendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND relinquendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE relictum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **linquo (3)** to leave behind; **reliquiae, -arum, f. pl.** remains; **reliquus, -a, -um** left behind

Model sentence: *Ea mortua est:* ***reliquit*** *filiam adulescentulam.* —Terence

believe, judge

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	reor		rēmur	
	rēris (-re)		rēminī	
	rētur		rentur	
Impf.	rēbar		rēbāmur	
	rēbāris (-re)		rēbāminī	
	rēbātur		rēbantur	
Fut.	rēbor		rēbimur	
	rēberis (-re)		rēbiminī	
	rēbitur		rēbuntur	
Perf.	ratus	sum	ratī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	ratus	eram	ratī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ratus	erō	ratī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	rear		reāmur	
	reāris (-re)		reāminī	
	reātur		reantur	
Impf.	rērer		rērēmur	
	rērēris (-re)		rērēminī	
	rērētur		rērentur	
Perf.	ratus	sim	ratī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	ratus	essem	ratī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	rēre	rēminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	rērī
Perf.	ratus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ratūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	rens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	ratus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ratūrus (-a, -um)	rendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND rendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ratum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **ratio, -onis, f.** reason, calculation; **ratiocinor (1)** to calculate; **rationalis, -e** reasonable

Model sentence: *Ut* ***rebare,*** *Venus (nec te sententia fallit) Troianas sustentat opes.* —Vergil

find, learn

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	reperiō	reperīmus	reperior	reperīmur
	reperīs	reperītis	reperīris (-re)	reperīminī
	reperit	reperiunt	reperītur	reperiuntur
Impf.	reperiēbam	reperiēbāmus	reperiēbar	reperiēbāmur
	reperiēbās	reperiēbātis	reperiēbāris (-re)	reperiēbāminī
	reperiēbat	reperiēbant	reperiēbātur	reperiēbantur
Fut.	reperiam	reperiēmus	reperiar	reperiēmur
	reperiēs	reperiētis	reperiēris (-re)	reperiēminī
	reperiet	reperient	reperiētur	reperientur
Perf.	repperī	repperimus	repertus sum	repertī sumus
	repperistī	repperistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	repperit	repperērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	reppereram	repperērāmus	repertus eram	repertī erāmus
	repperērās	repperērātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	repperērat	repperērant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	repperērō	repperērimus	repertus erō	repertī erimus
	repperēris	repperēritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	repperērit	repperērint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	reperiam	reperiāmus	reperiar	reperiāmur
	reperiās	reperiātis	reperiāris (-re)	reperiāminī
	reperiat	reperiant	reperiātur	reperiantur
Impf.	reperīrem	reperīrēmus	reperīrer	reperīrēmur
	reperīrēs	reperīrētis	reperīrēris (-re)	reperīrēminī
	reperīret	reperīrent	reperīrētur	reperīrentur
Perf.	repperērim	repperērimus	repertus sim	repertī sīmus
	repperēris	repperēritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	repperērit	repperērint	sit	sint
Plup.	repperissem	repperissēmus	repertus essem	repertī essēmus
	repperissēs	repperissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	repperisset	repperissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	reperī	reperīte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	reperīre		reperīrī	
Perf.	repperisse		repertus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	repertūrus (-a, -um) esse		repertum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	reperiens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			repertus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	repertūrus (-a, -um)		reperiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND reperiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE repertum, -ū

Alternate forms: **reperi** = repperi; **reperibit** = reperiet; **reperibitur** = reperietur; **reperirier** = repperi
Compounds and related words: **repertor, -is, m.** discoverer
Model sentence: *Caesar **repperit** ab Suevis auxilia missa esse.* —Caesar

seek, ask, demand; passive: be required

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	requīrō	requīrimus	requīror	requīrimur
	requīris	requīritis	requīreris (-re)	requīriminī
	requīrit	requīrunt	requīritur	requīruntur
Impf.	requīrēbam	requīrēbāmus	requīrēbar	requīrēbāmur
	requīrēbās	requīrēbātis	requīrēbāris (-re)	requīrēbāminī
	requīrēbat	requīrēbant	requīrēbātur	requīrēbantur
Fut.	requīram	requīrēmus	requīrar	requīrēmur
	requīrēs	requīrētis	requīrēris (-re)	requīrēminī
	requīret	requīrent	requīrētur	requīrentur
Perf.	requīsīvī	requīsīvimus	requīsītus sum	requīsītī sumus
	requīsīvistī	requīsīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	requīsīvit	requīsīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	requīsīveram	requīsīverāmus	requīsītus eram	requīsītī erāmus
	requīsīverās	requīsīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	requīsīverat	requīsīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	requīsīverō	requīsīverimus	requīsītus erō	requīsītī erimus
	requīsīveris	requīsīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	requīsīverit	requīsīverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	requīram	requīrāmus	requīrar	requīrāmur
	requīrās	requīrātis	requīrāris (-re)	requīrāminī
	requīrat	requīrant	requīrātur	requīrantur
Impf.	requīrerem	requīrerēmus	requīrerer	requīrerēmur
	requīrerēs	requīrerētis	requīrerēris (-re)	requīrerēminī
	requīreret	requīrerent	requīrerētur	requīrerentur
Perf.	requīsīverim	requīsīverimus	requīsītus sim	requīsītī sīmus
	requīsīveris	requīsīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	requīsīverit	requīsīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	requīsīvissem	requīsīvissēmus	requīsītus essem	requīsītī essēmus
	requīsīvissēs	requīsīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	requīsīvisset	requīsīvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	requīre	requīrite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	requīrere		requīrī	
Perf.	requīsīvisse		requīsītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	requīsītūrus (-a, -um) esse		requīsītum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	requīrens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			requīsītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	requīsītūrus (-a, -um)		requīrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND requīrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE requīsītum, -ū

Usage notes: passive may be used impersonally
Alternate forms: **requisii** = requisivi
Compounds and related words: **requirito (1)** to keep asking
Model sentence: *Hic est quem legis ille, quem* ***requiris,*** *toto notus in orbe Martialis.* —Martial

sit down, settle

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	resīdō	resīdimus
	resīdis	resīditis
	resīdit	resīdunt
Impf.	resīdēbam	resīdēbāmus
	resīdēbās	resīdēbātis
	resīdēbat	resīdēbant
Fut.	resīdam	resīdēmus
	resīdēs	resīdētis
	resīdet	resīdent
Perf.	resēdī	resēdimus
	resēdistī	resēdistis
	resēdit	resēdērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	resēderam	resēderāmus
	resēderās	resēderātis
	resēderat	resēderant
Fut. Perf.	resēderō	resēderimus
	resēderis	resēderitis
	resēderit	resēderint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	resīdam	resīdāmus
	resīdās	resīdātis
	resīdat	resīdant
Impf.	resīderem	resīderēmus
	resīderēs	resīderētis
	resīderet	resīderent
Perf.	resēderim	resēderimus
	resēderis	resēderitis
	resēderit	resēderint
Plup.	resēdissem	resēdissēmus
	resēdissēs	resēdissētis
	resēdisset	resēdissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	resīde	resīdite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	resīdere
Perf.	resēdisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	resīdens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	resīdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND resīdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **residi** = resedi
Compounds and related words: **resideo (2)** to remain sitting
Model sentence: *Aves plurimum volant, cetera genera* ***residunt*** *et insistunt.* —Pliny

look back, regard

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	respiciō	respicimus	respicior	respicimur
	respicis	respicitis	respiceris (-re)	respiciminī
	respicit	respiciunt	respicitur	respiciuntur
Impf.	respiciēbam	respiciēbāmus	respiciēbar	respiciēbāmur
	respiciēbās	respiciēbātis	respiciēbāris (-re)	respiciēbāminī
	respiciēbat	respiciēbant	respiciēbātur	respiciēbantur
Fut.	respiciam	respiciēmus	respiciar	respiciēmur
	respiciēs	respiciētis	respiciēris (-re)	respiciēminī
	respiciet	respicient	respiciētur	respicientur
Perf.	respexī	respeximus	respectus sum	respectī sumus
	respexistī	respexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	respexit	respexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	respexeram	respexerāmus	respectus eram	respectī erāmus
	respexerās	respexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	respexerat	respexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	respexerō	respexerimus	respectus erō	respectī erimus
	respexeris	respexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	respexerit	respexerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	respiciam	respiciāmus	respiciar	respiciāmur
	respiciās	respiciātis	respiciāris (-re)	respiciāminī
	respiciat	respiciant	respiciātur	respiciantur
Impf.	respicerem	respicerēmus	respicerer	respicerēmur
	respicerēs	respicerētis	respicerēris (-re)	respicerēminī
	respiceret	respicerent	respicerētur	respicerentur
Perf.	respexerim	respexerimus	respectus sim	respectī sīmus
	respexeris	respexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	respexerit	respexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	respexissem	respexissēmus	respectus essem	respectī essēmus
	respexissēs	respexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	respexisset	respexissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	respice	respicite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	respicere		respicī	
Perf.	respexisse		respectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	respectūrus (-a, -um) esse		respectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	respiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			respectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	respectūrus (-a, -um)		respiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND respiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE respectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **respexis** = respexeris

See **specto** for other compounds and vocabulary related to this verb.

Model sentence: *Longe retro **respicere** non possunt.* —Cicero

respondeō, respondēre, respondī, responsum — **respondeō**

answer, reply

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	respondeō	respondēmus	respondeor	respondēmur
	respondēs	respondētis	respondēris (-re)	respondēminī
	respondet	respondent	respondētur	respondentur
Impf.	respondēbam	respondēbāmus	respondēbar	respondēbāmur
	respondēbās	respondēbātis	respondēbāris (-re)	respondēbāminī
	respondēbat	respondēbant	respondēbātur	respondēbantur
Fut.	respondēbō	respondēbimus	respondēbor	respondēbimur
	respondēbis	respondēbitis	respondēberis (-re)	respondēbiminī
	respondēbit	respondēbunt	respondēbitur	respondēbuntur
Perf.	respondī	respondimus	responsus sum	responsī sumus
	respondistī	respondistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	respondit	respondērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	responderam	responderāmus	responsus eram	responsī erāmus
	responderās	respōnderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	responderat	responderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	responderō	responderimus	responsus erō	responsī erimus
	responderis	responderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	responderit	responderint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	respondeam	respondeāmus	respondear	respondeāmur
	respondeās	respondeātis	respondeāris (-re)	respondeāminī
	respondeat	respondeant	respondeātur	respondeantur
Impf.	respondērem	respondērēmus	respondērer	respondērēmur
	respondērēs	respondērētis	respondērēris (-re)	respondērēminī
	respondēret	respondērent	respondērētur	respondērentur
Perf.	responderim	responderimus	responus sim	responsī sīmus
	responderis	responderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	responderit	responderint	sit	sint
Plup.	respondissem	respondissēmus	responsus essem	responsī essēmus
	respondissēs	respondissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	respondisset	respondissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	respondē	respondēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	respondēre		respondērī	
Perf.	respondisse		responsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	responsūrus (-a, -um) esse		responsum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	respondens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			responsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	responsūrus (-a, -um)		respondendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND respondendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE responsum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

Compounds and related words: **responsio, -onis, f.** a reply; **responsito (1)** to keep answering; **responso (1)** to keep answering; **responsor, -is, m.** one who answers; **responsum, -i, n.** an answer; **spondeo (2)** to pledge

See **spondeo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Arbitrabar me satis* ***respondisse*** *ad id quod quaesierat Laelius.* —Cicero

laugh (at), smile

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	rīdeō	rīdēmus	rīdeor	rīdēmur
	rīdēs	rīdētis	rīdēris (-re)	rīdēminī
	rīdet	rīdent	rīdētur	rīdentur
Impf.	rīdēbam	rīdēbāmus	rīdēbar	rīdēbāmur
	rīdēbās	rīdēbātis	rīdēbāris (-re)	rīdēbāminī
	rīdēbat	rīdēbant	rīdēbātur	rīdēbantur
Fut.	rīdēbō	rīdēbimus	rīdēbor	rīdēbimur
	rīdēbis	rīdēbitis	rīdēberis (-re)	rīdēbiminī
	rīdēbit	rīdēbunt	rīdēbitur	rīdēbuntur
Perf.	rīsī	rīsimus	rīsus sum	rīsī sumus
	rīsistī	rīsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	rīsit	rīsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	rīseram	rīserāmus	rīsus eram	rīsī erāmus
	rīserās	rīserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	rīserat	rīserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	rīserō	rīserimus	rīsus erō	rīsī erimus
	rīseris	rīseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	rīserit	rīserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	rīdeam	rīdeāmus	rīdear	rīdeāmur
	rīdeās	rīdeātis	rīdeāris (-re)	rīdeāminī
	rīdeat	rīdeant	rīdeātur	rīdeantur
Impf.	rīdērem	rīdērēmus	rīdērer	rīdērēmur
	rīdērēs	rīdērētis	rīdērēris (-re)	rīdērēminī
	rīdēret	rīdērent	rīdērētur	rīdērentur
Perf.	rīserim	rīserimus	rīsus sim	rīsī sīmus
	rīseris	rīseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	rīserit	rīserint	sit	sint
Plup.	rīsissem	rīsissēmus	rīsus essem	rīsī essēmus
	rīsissēs	rīsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	rīsisset	rīsissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	rīdē	rīdēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	rīdēre		rīdērī	
Perf.	rīsisse		rīsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	rīsūrus (-a, -um) esse		rīsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	rīdens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			rīsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	rīsūrus (-a, -um)		rīdendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND rīdendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE rīsum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

rīdeō

Related Words

ridiculosus, ridiculosa, ridiculosum silly

ridiculus, ridicula, ridiculum funny

risus, risus, m. laughter, a smile

This verb is essential because of the frequency with which it and its compounds appear.

COMPOUNDS:
arrideo, arridere, arrisi, arrisum to laugh at

derideo, deridere, derisi, derisum to mock

subrideo, subridere, subrisi, subrisum to smirk

MODEL SENTENCE:
Rident *stolidi verba Latina.* —Ovid

R

ask, beg

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	rogō	rogāmus	rogor	rogāmur
	rogās	rogātis	rogāris (-re)	rogāminī
	rogat	rogant	rogātur	rogantur
Impf.	rogābam	rogābāmus	rogābar	rogābāmur
	rogābās	rogābātis	rogābāris (-re)	rogābāminī
	rogābat	rogābant	rogābātur	rogābantur
Fut.	rogābō	rogābimus	rogābor	rogābimur
	rogābis	rogābitis	rogāberis (-re)	rogābiminī
	rogābit	rogābunt	rogābitur	rogābuntur
Perf.	rogāvī	rogāvimus	rogātus sum	rogātī sumus
	rogāvistī	rogāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	rogāvit	rogāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	rogāveram	rogāverāmus	rogātus eram	rogātī erāmus
	rogāverās	rogāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	rogāverat	rogāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	rogāverō	rogāverimus	rogātus erō	rogātī erimus
	rogāveris	rogāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	rogāverit	rogāverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	rogem	rogēmus	roger	rogēmur
	rogēs	rogētis	rogēris (-re)	rogēminī
	roget	rogent	rogētur	rogentur
Impf.	rogārem	rogārēmus	rogārer	rogārēmur
	rogārēs	rogārētis	rogārēris (-re)	rogārēminī
	rogāret	rogārent	rogārētur	rogārentur
Perf.	rogāverim	rogāverimus	rogātus sim	rogātī sīmus
	rogāveris	rogāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	rogāverit	rogāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	rogāvissem	rogāvissēmus	rogātus essem	rogātī essēmus
	rogāvissēs	rogāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	rogāvisset	rogāvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	rogā	rogāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	rogāre	rogārī
Perf.	rogāvisse	rogātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	rogātūrus (-a, -um) esse	rogātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	rogans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		rogātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	rogātūrus (-a, -um)	rogandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND rogandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE rogātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **rogarier** = rogari; **rogassint** = rogaverint

Compounds and related words: **abrogatio, -onis, f.** a repealing; **abrogo (1)** to repeal; **interrogo (1)** to ask; **rogatio, -onis, f.** a repealing; **rogator, -is, m.** one who asks; **rogatu** at the request; **rogitatio, -onis, f.** a proposed law; **rogito (1)** to ask for eagerly

Model sentence: *Parcas lusibus et iocis* ***rogamus.*** —Martial

be red, blush

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	rubeō	rubēmus
	rubēs	rubētis
	rubet	rubent
Impf.	rubēbam	rubēbāmus
	rubēbās	rubēbātis
	rubēbat	rubēbant
Fut.	rubēbō	rubēbimus
	rubēbis	rubēbitis
	rubēbit	rubēbunt
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	rubeam	rubeāmus
	rubeās	rubeātis
	rubeat	rubeant
Impf.	rubērem	rubērēmus
	rubērēs	rubērētis
	rubēret	rubērent
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	rubē	rubēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	rubēre
Perf.	
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	rubens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	rubendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND rubendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **erubesco (3)** to blush; **ruber, -bra, -brum** red; **rubesco (3)** to blush
Model sentence: *Sanguine litus undaque prima* ***rubet.*** —Ovid

R

break, burst

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	rumpō	rumpimus	rumpor	rumpimur
	rumpis	rumpitis	rumperis (-re)	rumpiminī
	rumpit	rumpunt	rumpitur	rumpuntur
Impf.	rumpēbam	rumpēbāmus	rumpēbar	rumpēbāmur
	rumpēbās	rumpēbātis	rumpēbāris (-re)	rumpēbāminī
	rumpēbat	rumpēbant	rumpēbātur	rumpēbantur
Fut.	rumpam	rumpēmus	rumpar	rumpēmur
	rumpēs	rumpētis	rumpēris (-re)	rumpēminī
	rumpet	rumpent	rumpētur	rumpentur
Perf.	rūpī	rūpimus	ruptus sum	ruptī sumus
	rūpistī	rūpistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	rūpit	rūpērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	rūperam	rūperāmus	ruptus eram	ruptī erāmus
	rūperās	rūperātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	rūperat	rūperant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	rūperō	rūperimus	ruptus erō	ruptī erimus
	rūperis	rūperitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	rūperit	rūperint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	rumpam	rumpāmus	rumpar	rumpāmur
	rumpās	rumpātis	rumpāris (-re)	rumpāminī
	rumpat	rumpant	rumpātur	rumpantur
Impf.	rumperem	rumperēmus	rumperer	rumperēmur
	rumperēs	rumperētis	rumperēris (-re)	rumperēminī
	rumperet	rumperent	rumperētur	rumperentur
Perf.	rūperim	rūperimus	ruptus sim	ruptī sīmus
	rūperis	rūperitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	rūperit	rūperint	sit	sint
Plup.	rūpissem	rūpissēmus	ruptus essem	ruptī essēmus
	rūpissēs	rūpissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	rūpisset	rūpissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	rumpe	rumpite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	rumpere		rumpī	
Perf.	rūpisse		ruptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	ruptūrus (-a, -um) esse		ruptum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	rumpens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			ruptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ruptūrus (-a, -um)		rumpendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND rumpendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ruptum, -ū

Alternate forms: **rumpier** = rumpi

Compounds and related words: **abrumpo** (3) to break off; **corrumpo** (3) to break up; **erumpo** (3) to break out; **irrumpo** (3) to break in; **praerumpo** (3) to break off; **prorumpo** (3) to rush forward; **rupes, -is, f.** cliff; **ruptor, -is, m.** one who breaks

Model sentence: *Me **rupi** causa currendo tua.* —Plautus

fall or cast down violently, rush

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	ruō	ruimus	ruor		ruimur	
	ruis	ruitis	rueris (-re)		ruiminī	
	ruit	ruunt	ruitur		ruuntur	
Impf.	ruēbam	ruēbāmus	ruēbar		ruēbāmur	
	ruēbās	ruēbātis	ruēbāris (-re)		ruēbāminī	
	ruēbat	ruēbant	ruēbātur		ruēbantur	
Fut.	ruam	ruēmus	ruar		ruēmur	
	ruēs	ruētis	ruēris (-re)		ruēminī	
	ruet	ruent	ruētur		ruentur	
Perf.	ruī	ruimus	rutus	sum	rutī	sumus
	ruistī	ruistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	ruit	ruērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	rueram	ruerāmus	rutus	eram	rutī	erāmus
	ruerās	ruerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	ruerat	ruerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	ruerō	ruerimus	rutus	erō	rutī	erimus
	rueris	rueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	ruerit	ruerint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	ruam	ruāmus	ruar		ruāmur	
	ruās	ruātis	ruāris (-re)		ruāminī	
	ruat	ruant	ruātur		ruantur	
Impf.	ruerem	ruerēmus	ruerer		ruerēmur	
	ruerēs	ruerētis	ruerēris (-re)		ruerēminī	
	rueret	ruerent	ruerētur		ruerentur	
Perf.	ruerim	ruerimus	rutus	sim	rutī	sīmus
	rueris	rueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	ruerit	ruerint		sit		sint
Plup.	ruissem	ruissēmus	rutus	essem	rutī	essēmus
	ruissēs	ruissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	ruisset	ruissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	rue	ruite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	ruere		ruī			
Perf.	ruisse		rutus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	ruitūrus (-a, -um) esse		rutum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	ruens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			rutus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	ruitūrus (-a, -um)		ruendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND ruendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE rutum, -ū

Usage notes: passive may be used impersonally

Compounds and related words: **corruo (3)** to collapse; **diruo (3)** to demolish; **eruo (3)** to uproot; **irruo (3)** to rush in; **obruo (3)** to overwhelm

Model sentence: *Vis consili expers mole* ***ruit*** *sua.* —Horace

consecrate, condemn

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	sacrō	sacrāmus	sacror	sacrāmur
	sacrās	sacrātis	sacrāris (-re)	sacrāminī
	sacrat	sacrant	sacrātur	sacrantur
Impf.	sacrābam	sacrābāmus	sacrābar	sacrābāmur
	sacrābās	sacrābātis	sacrābāris (-re)	sacrābāminī
	sacrābat	sacrābant	sacrābātur	sacrābantur
Fut.	sacrābō	sacrābimus	sacrābor	sacrābimur
	sacrābis	sacrābitis	sacrāberis (-re)	sacrābiminī
	sacrābit	sacrābunt	sacrābitur	sacrābuntur
Perf.	sacrāvī	sacrāvimus	sacrātus sum	sacrātī sumus
	sacrāvistī	sacrāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sacrāvit	sacrāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sacrāveram	sacrāverāmus	sacrātus eram	sacrātī erāmus
	sacrāverās	sacrāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sacrāverat	sacrāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sacrāverō	sacrāverimus	sacrātus erō	sacrātī erimus
	sacrāveris	sacrāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sacrāverit	sacrāverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	sacrem	sacrēmus	sacrer	sacrēmur
	sacrēs	sacrētis	sacrēris (-re)	sacrēminī
	sacret	sacrent	sacrētur	sacrentur
Impf.	sacrārem	sacrārēmus	sacrārer	sacrārēmur
	sacrārēs	sacrārētis	sacrārēris (-re)	sacrārēminī
	sacrāret	sacrārent	sacrārētur	sacrārentur
Perf.	sacrāverim	sacrāverimus	sacrātus sim	sacrātī sīmus
	sacrāveris	sacrāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sacrāverit	sacrāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	sacrāvissem	sacrāvissēmus	sacrātus essem	sacrātī essēmus
	sacrāvissēs	sacrāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sacrāvisset	sacrāvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	sacrā	sacrāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	sacrāre	sacrārī
Perf.	sacrāvisse	sacrātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	sacrātūrus (-a, -um) esse	sacrātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	sacrans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		sacrātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	sacrātūrus (-a, -um)	sacrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND sacrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sacrātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **consecro (1)** to consecrate; **obsecro (1)** to beg; **sacer, -cra, -crum** holy; **sacerdos, -dotis, m.** priest; **sacrificium, -i, n.** sacrifice; **sacrifico (1)** to sacrifice; **sacrilegus, -a, -um** wicked

Model sentence: *Hoc nemus aeterno cinerum **sacravit** honori Faenius.* —Martial

rage

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	saeviō	saevīmus	
	saevīs	saevītis	
	saevit	saeviunt	saevītur (Impers.)
Impf.	saeviēbam	saeviēbāmus	
	saeviēbās	saeviēbātis	
	saeviēbat	saeviēbant	saeviēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	saeviam	saeviēmus	
	saeviēs	saeviētis	
	saeviet	saevient	saeviētur (Impers.)
Perf.	saeviī	saeviimus	
	saeviistī	saeviistis	
	saeviit	saeviērunt (-ēre)	saevītum est (Impers.)
Plup.	saevieram	saevierāmus	
	saevierās	saevierātis	
	saevierat	saevierant	saevītum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	saevierō	saevierimus	
	saevieris	saevieritis	
	saevierit	saevierint	saevītum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	saeviam	saeviāmus	
	saeviās	saeviātis	
	saeviat	saeviant	saeviātur (Impers.)
Impf.	saevīrem	saevīrēmus	
	saevīrēs	saevīrētis	
	saevīret	saevīrent	saevīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	saevierim	saevierimus	
	saevieris	saevieritis	
	saevierit	saevierint	saevītum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	saeviissem	saeviissēmus	
	saeviissēs	saeviissētis	
	saeviisset	saeviissent	saevītum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	saevī	saevīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	saevīre		saevīrī
Perf.	saeviisse		saevītum esse
Fut.	saevītūrus (-a, -um) esse		saevītum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	saeviens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			saevītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	saevītūrus (-a, -um)		saeviendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND saeviendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE saevītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **saevibat** = saeviebat; **saevibo** = saeviam
Compounds and related words: **saevitia, -ae, f.** ferocity; **saevus, -a, -um** cruel
Model sentence: *Saevire Fortuna ac miscere omnia coepit.* —Sallust

jump, leap

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	saliō	salīmus
	salīs	salītis
	salit	saliunt
Impf.	saliēbam	saliēbāmus
	saliēbās	saliēbātis
	saliēbat	saliēbant
Fut.	saliam	saliēmus
	saliēs	saliētis
	saliēt	saliēnt
Perf.	saluī	saluimus
	saluistī	saluistis
	saluit	saluērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	salueram	saluerāmus
	saluerās	saluerātis
	saluerat	saluerant
Fut. Perf.	saluerō	saluerimus
	salueris	salueritis
	saluerit	saluerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	saliam	saliāmus
	saliās	saliātis
	saliat	saliant
Impf.	salīrem	salīrēmus
	salīrēs	salīrētis
	salīret	salīrent
Perf.	saluerim	saluerimus
	salueris	salueritis
	saluerit	saluerint
Plup.	saluissem	saluissēmus
	saluissēs	saluissētis
	saluisset	saluissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	salī	salīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	salīre
Perf.	saluisse
Fut.	saltūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	saliens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		saltus (-a, -um)
Fut.	saltūrus (-a, -um)	saliendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND saliendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE saltum, -ū

Alternate forms: **salii** = salui; **salivi** = salui

Compounds and related words: **absilio (4)** to jump away; **consilium, -i, n.** consultation; **consul, -is, m.** consul; **consularis, -e** pertaining to a consul; **consulatus, -us, m.** consulship; **desilio (4)** to jump down; **exsilium, -i, n.** exile; **exsul, -is, c.** exile; **exsulo (1)** to be in exile; **exsulto (1)** to jump up; **praesul, -is, c.** public dancer; **proconsul, -is, m.** proconsul; **resulto (1)** to rebound

Model sentence: *Saliendo sese exercebant.* —Plautus

make sacred, appoint, decree

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	sanciō	sancīmus	sancior	sancīmur
	sancīs	sancītis	sancīris (-re)	sancīminī
	sancit	sanciunt	sancītur	sanciuntur
Impf.	sanciēbam	sanciēbāmus	sanciēbar	sanciēbāmur
	sanciēbās	sanciēbātis	sanciēbāris (-re)	sanciēbāminī
	sanciēbat	sanciēbant	sanciēbātur	sanciēbantur
Fut.	sanciam	sanciēmus	sanciar	sanciēmur
	sanciēs	sanciētis	sanciēris (-re)	sanciēminī
	sanciet	sancient	sanciētur	sancientur
Perf.	sanxī	sanximus	sanctus sum	sanctī sumus
	sanxistī	sanxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sanxit	sanxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sanxeram	sanxerāmus	sanctus eram	sanctī erāmus
	sanxerās	sanxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sanxerat	sanxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sanxerō	sanxerimus	sanctus erō	sanctī erimus
	sanxeris	sanxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sanxerit	sanxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	sanciam	sanciāmus	sanciar	sanciāmur
	sanciās	sanciātis	sanciāris (-re)	sanciāminī
	sanciat	sanciant	sanciātur	sanciantur
Impf.	sancīrem	sancīrēmus	sancīrer	sancīrēmur
	sancīrēs	sancīrētis	sancīrēris (-re)	sancīrēminī
	sancīret	sancīrent	sancīrētur	sancīrentur
Perf.	sanxerim	sanxerimus	sanctus sim	sanctī sīmus
	sanxeris	sanxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sanxerit	sanxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	sanxissem	sanxissēmus	sanctus essem	sanctī essēmus
	sanxissēs	sanxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sanxisset	sanxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	sancī	sancīte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	sancīre		sancīrī	
Perf.	sanxisse		sanctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sanctūrus (-a, -um) esse		sanctum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	sanciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sanctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sanctūrus (-a, -um)		sanciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND sanciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sanctum, -ū

Alternate forms: **sancierat** = sanxerat; **sancitum** = sanctum; **sancivi** = sanxi
Compounds and related words: **sanctitas, -tatis, f.** sacredness; **sanctus, -a, -um** sacred
Model sentence: *Alia moribus confirmarunt, **sanxerunt** autem alia legibus.* —Cicero

S

taste, suggest, be wise

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	sapiō	sapimus
	sapis	sapitis
	sapit	sapiunt
Impf.	sapiēbam	sapiēbāmus
	sapiēbās	sapiēbātis
	sapiēbat	sapiēbant
Fut.	sapiam	sapiēmus
	sapiēs	sapiētis
	sapiet	sapient
Perf.	sapīvī	sapīvimus
	sapīvistī	sapīvistis
	sapīvit	sapīvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	sapīveram	sapīverāmus
	sapīverās	sapīverātis
	sapīverat	sapīverant
Fut. Perf.	sapīverō	sapīverimus
	sapīveris	sapīveritis
	sapīverit	sapīverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	sapiam	sapiāmus
	sapiās	sapiātis
	sapiat	sapiant
Impf.	saperem	saperēmus
	saperēs	saperētis
	saperet	saperent
Perf.	sapīverim	sapīverimus
	sapīveris	sapīveritis
	sapīverit	sapīverint
Plup.	sapīvissem	sapīvissēmus
	sapīvissēs	sapīvissētis
	sapīvisset	sapīvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	sape	sapite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	sapere
Perf.	sapīvisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	sapiens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	sapiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND sapiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **sapii** = sapivi; **sapisset** = sapuisset; **sapisti** = sapuisti; **sapui** = sapivi
Compounds and related words: **desipio (3)** to be stupid; **sapor, -is, m.** flavor
Model sentence: *Nubere vis Prisco: non miror, Paula;* ***sapisti.***
Ducere te non vult Priscus — et ille ***sapit.*** —Martial

climb

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	scandō	scandimus
	scandis	scanditis
	scandit	scandunt
Impf.	scandēbam	scandēbāmus
	scandēbās	scandēbātis
	scandēbat	scandēbant
Fut.	scandam	scandēmus
	scandēs	scandētis
	scandet	scandent
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	scandam	scandāmus
	scandās	scandātis
	scandat	scandant
Impf.	scanderem	scanderēmus
	scanderēs	scanderētis
	scanderet	scanderent
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	scande	scandite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	scandere
Perf.	
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	scandens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	scandendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND scandendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **ascendo (3)** to climb up; **conscendo (3)** to climb; **descendo (3)** to descend; **transcendo (3)** to surmount

Model sentence: *An in alta palatia missum* ***scandere*** *te iubeam Caesareamque domum?* —Ovid

cut, split, urge

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	scindō	scindimus	scindor		scindimur	
	scindis	scinditis	scinderis (-re)		scindiminī	
	scindit	scindunt	scinditur		scinduntur	
Impf.	scindēbam	scindēbāmus	scindēbar		scindēbāmur	
	scindēbās	scindēbātis	scindēbāris (-re)		scindēbāminī	
	scindēbat	scindēbant	scindēbātur		scindēbantur	
Fut.	scindam	scindēmus	scindar		scindēmur	
	scindēs	scindētis	scindēris (-re)		scindēminī	
	scindet	scindent	scindētur		scindentur	
Perf.	scidī	scidimus	scissus	sum	scissī	sumus
	scidistī	scidistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	scidit	scidērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	scideram	sciderāmus	scissus	eram	scissī	erāmus
	sciderās	scierātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	sciderat	sciderant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	sciderō	sciderimus	scissus	erō	scissī	erimus
	scideris	scideritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	sciderit	sciderint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	scindam	scindāmus	scindar		scindāmur	
	scindās	scindātis	scindāris (-re)		scindāminī	
	scindat	scindant	scindātur		scindantur	
Impf.	scinderem	scinderēmus	scinderer		scinderēmur	
	scinderēs	scinderētis	scinderēris (-re)		scinderēminī	
	scinderet	scinderent	scinderētur		scinderentur	
Perf.	sciderim	sciderimus	scissus	sim	scissī	sīmus
	scideris	scideritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	sciderit	sciderint		sit		sint
Plup.	scidissem	scidissēmus	scissus	essem	scissī	essēmus
	scidissēs	scidissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	scidisset	scidissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	scinde	scindite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	scindere		scindī			
Perf.	scidisse		scissus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	scissūrus (-a, -um) esse		scissum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	scindens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			scissus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	scissūrus (-a, -um)		scindendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND scindendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE scissum, -ū

Alternate forms: **scicidi** = scidi

Compounds and related words: **abscindo (3)** to cut off; **conscindo (3)** to tear to pieces; **descisco (3)** to break away; **rescindo (3)** to cut down; **scissura, -ae, f.** a splitting

Model sentence: *Nolo commemorare quibus rebus sim spoliatus ne* ***scindam*** *ipse dolorem meum.* —Cicero

know

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	sciō	scīmus	scior		scīmur	
	scīs	scītis	scīris (-re)		scīminī	
	scit	sciunt	scītur		sciuntur	
Impf.	sciēbam	sciēbāmus	sciēbar		sciēbāmur	
	sciēbās	sciēbātis	sciēbāris (-re)		sciēbāminī	
	sciēbat	sciēbant	sciēbātur		sciēbantur	
Fut.	sciam	sciēmus	sciar		sciēmur	
	sciēs	sciētis	sciēris		sciēminī	
	sciet	scient	sciētur		scientur	
Perf.	scīvī	scīvimus	scītus	sum	scītī	sumus
	scīvistī	scīvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	scīvit	scīvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	scīveram	scīverāmus	scītus	eram	scītī	erāmus
	scīverās	scīverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	scīverat	scīverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	scīverō	scīverimus	scītus	erō	scītī	erimus
	scīveris	scīveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	scīverit	scīverint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	sciam	sciāmus	sciar		sciāmur	
	sciās	sciātis	sciāris (-re)		sciāminī	
	sciat	sciant	sciātur		sciantur	
Impf.	scīrem	scīrēmus	scīrer		scīrēmur	
	scīrēs	scīrētis	scīrēris (-re)		scīrēminī	
	scīret	scīrent	scīrētur		scīrentur	
Perf.	scīverim	scīverimus	scītus	sim	scītī	sīmus
	scīveris	scīveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	scīverit	scīverint		sit		sint
Plup.	scīvissem	scīvissēmus	scītus	essem	scītī	essēmus
	scīvissēs	scīvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	scīvisset	scīvissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Fut.	scītō	scītōte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	scīre	scīrī
Perf.	scīvisse	scītus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	scītūrus (-a, -um) esse	scītum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	sciens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		scītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	scītūrus (-a, -um)	sciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND sciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE scītum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

sciō

Related Words

conscientia, conscientiae, f. joint knowledge

conscius, conscia, conscium aware

inscius, inscia, inscium unaware

scientia, scientiae, f. knowledge

scilicet of course

sciscitor, sciscitari, sciscitatus sum to inquire

This verb means *to know* in the sense of knowing facts. Another Latin verb, **cognosco**, also means *to know*, but in the sense of having a thorough acquaintance with something. The modern Romance languages maintain this distinction between these two kinds of knowing, although they have largely replaced **scio** with the Latin verb **sapio** *to be wise*. French: *savoir / connaître*; Italian: *sapere / conoscere*; Spanish: *saber / conocer*. German and English are not Romance languages, but they also make a distinction. German uses the verbs *wissen* and *kennen*. Modern English has consolidated the ideas into the single verb *to know*. The old alternate verb is *to wit*, but it is now considered archaic. Scotts English, however, kept another verb, namely *to ken*.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
scibam, etc. = sciebam, etc.
scibitur = scietur
scibo, etc. = sciam, etc.
sciit = scivit
scirint = sciverint
scisse = scivisse
scisti = scivisti

COMPOUNDS:
nescio, nescire, nescivi, nescitum not to know

MODEL SENTENCE:
Saepe ne utile quidem est **scire** *quid futurum sit.* —Cicero

write

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	scrībō	scrībimus	scrībor	scrībimur
	scrībis	scrībitis	scrīberis (-re)	scrībiminī
	scrībit	scrībunt	scrībitur	scrībuntur
Impf.	scrībēbam	scrībēbāmus	scrībēbar	scrībēbāmur
	scrībēbās	scrībēbātis	scrībēbāris (-re)	scrībēbāminī
	scrībēbat	scrībēbant	scrībēbātur	scrībēbantur
Fut.	scrībam	scrībēmus	scrībar	scrībēmur
	scrībēs	scrībētis	scrībēris (-re)	scrībēminī
	scrībet	scrībent	scrībētur	scrībentur
Perf.	scripsī	scripsimus	scriptus sum	scriptī sumus
	scripsistī	scripsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	scripsit	scripsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	scripseram	scripserāmus	scriptus eram	scriptī erāmus
	scripserās	scripserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	scripserat	scripserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	scripserō	scripserimus	scriptus erō	scriptī erimus
	scripseris	scripseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	scripserit	scripserint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	scrībam	scrībāmus	scrībar	scrībāmur
	scrībās	scrībātis	scrībāris (-re)	scrībāminī
	scrībat	scrībant	scrībātur	scrībantur
Impf.	scrīberem	scrīberēmus	scrīberer	scrīberēmur
	scrīberēs	scrīberētis	scrīberēris (-re)	scrīberēminī
	scrīberet	scrīberent	scrīberētur	scrīberentur
Perf.	scripserim	scripserimus	scriptus sim	scriptī sīmus
	scripseris	scripseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	scripserit	scripserint	sit	sint
Plup.	scripsissem	scripsissēmus	scriptus essem	scriptī essēmus
	scripsissēs	scripsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	scripsisset	scripsissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	scrībe	scrībite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	scrībere		scrībī	
Perf.	scripsisse		scriptus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	scriptūrus (-a, -um) esse		scriptum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	scrībens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			scriptus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	scriptūrus (-a, -um)		scrībendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND scrībendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE scriptum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

scrībō

Related Words

inscriptio, inscriptionis, f. inscription

scriba, scribae, m. clerk

scrinium, scrinii, n. a book box

scriptor, scriptoris, m. writer

scriptura, scripturae, f. writing

COMPOUNDS:
conscribo, conscribere, conscripsi, conscriptum to enlist

inscribo, inscribere, inscripsi, inscriptum to assign

praescribo, praescribere, praescripsi, praescriptum to direct

rescribo, rescribere, rescripsi, rescriptum to write back

This verb is essential because of how often it and its compounds appear. It is also noteworthy because there is a potential point of confusion in tenses, especially for beginning students. The problem lies in the fact that **scribo** is a third conjugation verb, the base of which happens to end in the letter **b**. This makes its present tense forms look similar to the future tense forms of first and second conjugation verbs. Compare these three charts and you will see:

scribo, scribere (present)	**amo, amare** (future)	**moneo, monēre** (future)
scri**bo**	ama**bo**	mone**bo**
scri**bis**	ama**bis**	mone**bis**
scri**bit**	ama**bit**	mone**bit**
scri**bimus**	ama**bimus**	mone**bimus**
scri**bitis**	ama**bitis**	mone**bitis**
scri**bunt**	ama**bunt**	mone**bunt**

There are a few things you can can keep in mind that will help. One thing is that since **scribo** is third conjugation, its future tense forms are **scribam, scribes, scribet**, etc. Another helpful thing is to remember that the **b** in **scribo** is part of the base. Think of derivatives such as *scribe* when you encounter this verb.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
scripse = scripsisse
scripsti = scripsisti
scripstis = scripsistis

MODEL SENTENCE:
Epigrammata illis ***scribuntur****, qui solent spectare Florales.* —Martial

cut

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	secō	secāmus	secor	secāmur
	secās	secātis	secāris (-re)	secāminī
	secat	secant	secātur	secantur
Impf.	secābam	secābāmus	secābar	secābāmur
	secābās	secābātis	secābāris (-re)	secābāminī
	secābat	secābant	secābātur	secābantur
Fut.	secābō	secābimus	secābor	secābimur
	secābis	secābitis	secāberis (-re)	secābiminī
	secābit	secābunt	secābitur	secābuntur
Perf.	secuī	secuimus	sectus sum	sectī sumus
	secuistī	secuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	secuit	secuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	secueram	secuerāmus	sectus eram	sectī erāmus
	secuerās	secuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	secuerat	secuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	secuerō	secuerimus	sectus erō	sectī erimus
	secueris	secueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	secuerit	secuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	secem	secēmus	secer	secēmur
	secēs	secētis	secēris (-re)	secēminī
	secet	secent	secētur	secentur
Impf.	secārem	secārēmus	secārer	secārēmur
	secārēs	secārētis	secārēris (-re)	secārēminī
	secāret	secārent	secārētur	secārentur
Perf.	secuerim	secuerimus	sectus sim	sectī sīmus
	secueris	secueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	secuerit	secuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	secuissem	secuissēmus	sectus essem	sectī essēmus
	secuissēs	secuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	secuisset	secuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	secā	secāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	secāre		secārī	
Perf.	secuisse		sectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	secatūrus (-a, -um) esse		sectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	secans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	secatūrus (-a, -um)		secandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND secandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **circumseco (1)** to cut around; **conseco (1)** to cut in small pieces; **deseco (1)** to cut off; **disseco (1)** to cut up; **perseco (1)** to cut through; **sectarius, -a, -um** gelded; **sectilis, -e** cut; **sectio, -onis, f.** a cutting; **sector, -is, m.** a cutter; **sectura, -ae, f.** a cutting

Model sentence: *Cape cultrum, seca digitum vel aurem.* —Plautus

S

sit

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	sedeō	sedēmus
	sedēs	sedētis
	sedet	sedent
Impf.	sedēbam	sedēbāmus
	sedēbās	sedēbātis
	sedēbat	sedēbant
Fut.	sedēbō	sedēbimus
	sedēbis	sedēbitis
	sedēbit	sedēbunt
Perf.	sēdī	sēdimus
	sēdistī	sēdistis
	sēdit	sēdērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	sēderam	sēderāmus
	sēderās	sēderātis
	sēderat	sēderant
Fut. Perf.	sēderō	sēderimus
	sēderis	sēderitis
	sēderit	sēderint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	sedeam	sedeāmus
	sedeās	sedeātis
	sedeat	sedeant
Impf.	sedērem	sedērēmus
	sedērēs	sedērētis
	sedēret	sedērent
Perf.	sēderim	sēderimus
	sēderis	sēderitis
	sēderit	sēderint
Plup.	sēdissem	sēdissēmus
	sēdissēs	sēdissētis
	sēdisset	sēdissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	sedē	sedēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	sedēre
Perf.	sēdisse
Fut.	sessūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	sedens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		sessus (-a, -um)
Fut.	sessūrus (-a, -um)	sedendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND sedendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sessum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **assideo (2)** to sit beside; **assiduus, -a, -um** incessant; **consido (3)** to settle down; **insidiae, -arum, f. pl.** ambush; **obses, obsidis, c.** hostage; **obsideo (2)** to beseige; **possideo (2)** to possess; **praeses, praesidis, c.** guardian; **praesideo (2)** to guard; **praesidium, -i, n.** defense; **resido (3)** to sit down; **sedamen, -minis, n.** sedative; **sedatio, -onis, f.** a soothing; **sedentarius, -a, -um** sitting; **sedes, -is, f.** seat; **sedile, -is, n.** seat; **sedo (1)** to calm; **subsidium, -i, n.** help

Model sentence: *Sedet qui timuit ne non succederet.* —Horace

feel, perceive

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	sentiō	sentīmus	sentior	sentīmur
	sentīs	sentītis	sentīris (-re)	sentīminī
	sentit	sentiunt	sentītur	sentiuntur
Impf.	sentiēbam	sentiēbāmus	sentiēbar	sentiēbāmur
	sentiēbās	sentiēbātis	sentiēbāris (-re)	sentiēbāminī
	sentiēbat	sentiēbant	sentiēbātur	sentiēbantur
Fut.	sentiam	sentiēmus	sentiar	sentiēmur
	sentiēs	sentiētis	sentiēris (-re)	sentiēminī
	sentiet	sentient	sentiētur	sentientur
Perf.	sensī	sensimus	sensus sum	sensī sumus
	sensistī	sensistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sensit	sensērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	senseram	senserāmus	sensus eram	sensī erāmus
	senserās	senserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	senserat	senserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	senserō	senserimus	sensus erō	sensī erimus
	senseris	senseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	senserit	senserint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	sentiam	sentiāmus	sentiar	sentiāmur
	sentiās	sentiātis	sentiāris (-re)	sentiāminī
	sentiat	sentiant	sentiātur	sentiantur
Impf.	sentīrem	sentīrēmus	sentīrer	sentīrēmur
	sentīrēs	sentīrētis	sentīrēris (-re)	sentīrēminī
	sentīret	sentīrent	sentīrētur	sentīrentur
Perf.	senserim	senserimus	sensus sim	sensī sīmus
	senseris	senseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	senserit	senserint	sit	sint
Plup.	sensissem	sensissēmus	sensus essem	sensī essēmus
	sensissēs	sensissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sensisset	sensissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	sentī	sentīte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	sentīre	sentīrī
Perf.	sensisse	sensus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	sensūrus (-a, -um) esse	sensum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	sentiens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		sensus (-a, -um)
Fut.	sensūrus (-a, -um)	sentiendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND sentiendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sensum, -ū

Alternate forms: **sensti** = sensisti

Compounds and related words: **assentio (4)** to agree; **consensus, -us, m.** agreement; **consentio (4)** to agree; **dissentio (4)** to disagree; **sensus, -us, m.** sense; **sententia, -ae, f.** opinion

Model sentence: *Omnes idem sentiunt.* —Cicero

S

bury, overwhelm

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	sepeliō	sepelīmus	sepelior	sepelīmur
	sepelīs	sepelītis	sepelīris (-re)	sepelīminī
	sepelit	sepeliunt	sepelītur	sepeliuntur
Impf.	sepeliēbam	sepeliēbāmus	sepeliēbar	sepeliēbāmur
	sepeliēbās	sepeliēbātis	sepeliēbāris (-re)	sepeliēbāminī
	sepeliēbat	sepeliēbant	sepeliēbātur	sepeliēbantur
Fut.	sepeliam	sepeliēmus	sepeliar	sepeliēmur
	sepeliēs	sepeliētis	sepeliēris (-re)	sepeliēminī
	sepeliet	sepelient	sepeliētur	sepelientur
Perf.	sepelīvī	sepelīvimus	sepultus sum	sepultī sumus
	sepelīvistī	sepelīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sepelīvit	sepelīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sepelīveram	sepelīverāmus	sepultus eram	sepultī erāmus
	sepelīverās	sepelīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sepelīverat	sepelīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sepelīverō	sepelīverimus	sepultus erō	sepultī erimus
	sepelīveris	sepelīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sepelīverit	sepelīverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	sepeliam	sepeliāmus	sepeliar	sepeliāmur
	sepeliās	sepeliātis	sepeliāris (-re)	sepeliāminī
	sepeliat	sepeliant	sepeliātur	sepeliantur
Impf.	sepelīrem	sepelīrēmus	sepelīrer	sepelīrēmur
	sepelīrēs	sepelīrētis	sepelīrēris (-re)	sepelīrēminī
	sepelīret	sepelīrent	sepelīrētur	sepelīrentur
Perf.	sepelīverim	sepelīverimus	sepultus sim	sepultī sīmus
	sepelīveris	sepelīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sepelīverit	sepelīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	sepelīvissem	sepelīvissēmus	sepultus essem	sepultī essēmus
	sepelīvissēs	sepelīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sepelīvisset	sepelīvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	sepelī	sepelīte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	sepelīre		sepelīrī	
Perf.	sepelīvisse		sepultus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sepultūrus (-a, -um) esse		sepultum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	sepeliens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sepultus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sepultūrus (-a, -um)		sepeliendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND sepeliendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sepultum, -ū

Alternate forms: **sepeli** = sepelivi; **sepelibis** = sepelies; **sepelii** = sepelivi; **sepelisset** = sepelivisset; **sepelitus** = sepultus

Compounds and related words: **sepulcrum, -i, n.** tomb

Model sentence: *Mortuus est, **sepelitus** est.* —Cato

follow

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	sequor	sequimur
	sequeris (-re)	sequiminī
	sequitur	sequuntur
Impf.	sequēbar	sequēbāmur
	sequēbāris (-re)	sequēbāminī
	sequēbātur	sequēbantur
Fut.	sequar	sequēmur
	sequēris (-re)	sequēminī
	sequētur	sequentur
Perf.	secūtus sum	secūtī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	secūtus eram	secūtī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	secūtus erō	secūtī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	sequar	sequāmur
	sequāris (-re)	sequāminī
	sequātur	sequantur
Impf.	sequerer	sequerēmur
	sequerēris (-re)	sequerēminī
	sequerētur	sequerentur
Perf.	secūtus sim	secūtī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	secūtus essem	secūtī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	sequere	sequiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	sequī
Perf.	secūtus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	secūtūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	sequens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	secūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	secūtūrus (-a, -um)	sequendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND sequendī, -ō, -um, -ō, SUPINE secūtum, -ū

Alternate forms: **sequo** (rare active form); **sequutus** = secutus

Compounds and related words: **assequor (3)** to overtake; **consector (1)** to follow after; **consequor (3)** to pursue; **exsequiae, -arum, f. pl.** funeral rites; **exsequor (3)** to follow; **insequor (3)** to follow closely; **obsequor (3)** to comply with; **persequor (3)** to pursue; **prosequor (3)** to accompany; **sector (1)** to attend; **secundus, -a, -um** second; **subsequor (3)** to follow closely

Model sentence: *Video meliora proboque, deteriora* ***sequor.*** —Ovid

sow, beget

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	serō	serimus	seror		serimur	
	seris	seritis	sereris (-re)		seriminī	
	serit	serunt	seritur		seruntur	
Impf.	serēbam	serēbāmus	serēbar		serēbāmur	
	serēbās	serēbātis	serēbāris (-re)		serēbāminī	
	serēbat	serēbant	serēbātur		serēbantur	
Fut.	seram	serēmus	serar		serēmur	
	serēs	serētis	serēris (-re)		serēminī	
	seret	serent	serētur		serentur	
Perf.	sēvī	sēvimus	satus	sum	satī	sumus
	sēvistī	sēvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	sēvit	sēvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	sēveram	sēverāmus	satus	eram	satī	erāmus
	sēverās	sēverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	sēverat	sēverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	sēverō	sēverimus	satus	erō	satī	erimus
	sēveris	sēveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	sēverit	sēverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	seram	serāmus	serar		serāmur	
	serās	serātis	serāris (-re)		serāminī	
	serat	serant	serātur		serantur	
Impf.	sererem	sererēmus	sererer		sererēmur	
	sererēs	sererētis	sererēris (-re)		sererēminī	
	sereret	sererent	sererētur		sererentur	
Perf.	sēverim	sēverimus	satus	sim	satī	sīmus
	sēveris	sēveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	sēverit	sēverint		sit		sint
Plup.	sēvissem	sēvissēmus	satus	essem	satī	essēmus
	sēvissēs	sēvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	sēvisset	sēvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	sere	serite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	serere		serī			
Perf.	sēvisse		satus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	satūrus (-a, -um) esse		satum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	serens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			satus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	satūrus (-a, -um)		serendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND serendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE satum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **consero (3)** to sow; **insero (3)** to implant; **intersero (3)** to sow between; **obsero (3)** to sow thickly; **series, -ei, f.** row

Model sentence: *Quae diligentius seri voles, in calicibus seri oportet.* —Cato

connect, braid

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	serō	serimus	seror		serimur	
	seris	seritis	sereris (-re)		seriminī	
	serit	serunt	seritur		seruntur	
Impf.	serēbam	serēbāmus	serēbar		serēbāmur	
	serēbās	serēbātis	serēbāris (-re)		serēbāminī	
	serēbat	serēbant	serēbātur		serēbantur	
Fut.	seram	serēmus	serar		serēmur	
	serēs	serētis	serēris (-re)		serēminī	
	seret	serent	serētur		serentur	
Perf.	seruī	seruimus	sertus	sum	sertī	sumus
	seruistī	seruistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	seruit	seruērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	serueram	seruerāmus	sertus	eram	sertī	erāmus
	seruerās	seruerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	seruerat	seruerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	seruerō	seruerimus	sertus	erō	sertī	erimus
	serueris	serueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	seruerit	seruerint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	seram	serāmus	serar		serāmur	
	serās	serātis	serāris (-re)		serāminī	
	serat	serant	serātur		serantur	
Impf.	sererem	sererēmus	sererer		sererēmur	
	sererēs	sererētis	sererēris (-re)		sererēminī	
	sereret	sererent	sererētur		sererentur	
Perf.	seruerim	seruerimus	sertus	sim	sertī	sīmus
	serueris	serueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	seruerit	seruerint		sit		sint
Plup.	seruissem	seruissēmus	sertus	essem	sertī	essēmus
	seruissēs	seruissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	seruisset	seruissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	sere	serite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	serere	serī
Perf.	seruisse	sertus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	sertūrus (-a, -um) esse	sertum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	serens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		sertus (-a, -um)
Fut.	sertūrus (-a, -um)	serendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND serendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sertum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **consero (3)** to connect; **desero (3)** to break connections with; **exsero (3)** to stretch out; **insero (3)** to insert; **intersero (3)** to put between

Model sentence: *Accipiunt sertas nardo florente coronas.* —Lucretius

serve

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	serviō	servīmus	servior	servīmur
	servīs	servītis	servīris (-re)	servīminī
	servit	serviunt	servītur	serviuntur
Impf.	serviēbam	serviēbāmus	serviēbar	serviēbāmur
	serviēbās	serviēbātis	serviēbāris (-re)	serviēbāminī
	serviēbat	serviēbant	serviēbātur	serviēbantur
Fut.	serviam	serviēmus	serviar	serviēmur
	serviēs	serviētis	serviēris (-re)	serviēminī
	serviet	servient	serviētur	servientur
Perf.	servīvī	servīvimus	servītus sum	servītī sumus
	servīvistī	servīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	servīvit	servīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	servīveram	servīverāmus	servītus eram	servītī erāmus
	servīverās	servīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	servīverat	servīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	servīverō	servīverimus	servītus erō	servīti erimus
	servīveris	servīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	servīverit	servīverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	serviam	serviāmus	serviar	serviāmur
	serviās	serviātis	serviāris (-re)	serviāminī
	serviat	serviant	serviātur	serviantur
Impf.	servīrem	servīrēmus	servīrer	servīrēmur
	servīrēs	servīrētis	servīrēris (-re)	servīrēminī
	servīret	servīrent	servīrētur	servīrentur
Perf.	servīverim	servīverimus	servītus sim	servītī sīmus
	servīveris	servīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	servīverit	servīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	servīvissem	servīvissēmus	servītus essem	servītī essēmus
	servīvissēs	servīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	servīvisset	servīvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	servī	servīte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	servīre		servīrī	
Perf.	servīvisse		servītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	servītūrus (-a, -um) esse		servītum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	serviens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			servītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	servītūrus (-a, -um)		serviendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND serviendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE servītum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

Alternate forms: **servibas** = serviebas; **servibit** = serviet; **servibo** = serviam

Compounds and related words: **conservus/-a, -i/-ae, m./f.** fellow slave; **inservio (4)** to be a slave; **servilis, -e** servile; **servitium, -i, n.** slavery; **sevitudo, -tudinis, f.** slavery; **servitus, -tutis, f.** slavery; **servus/-a, -i/-ae, m./f.** slave

Model sentence: *Belliger invictis Mars tibi **servit** in armis.* —Martial

save, keep

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	servō	servāmus	servor	servāmur
	servās	servātis	servāris (-re)	servāminī
	servat	servant	servātur	servāntur
Impf.	servābam	servābāmus	servābar	servābāmur
	servābās	servābātis	servābāris (-re)	servābāminī
	servābat	servābant	servābātur	servābantur
Fut.	servābō	servābimus	servābor	servābimur
	servābis	servābitis	servāberis (-re)	servābiminī
	servābit	servābunt	servābitur	servābuntur
Perf.	servāvī	servāvimus	servātus sum	servātī sumus
	servāvistī	servāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	servāvit	servāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	servāveram	servāverāmus	servātus eram	servātī erāmus
	servāverās	servāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	servāverat	servāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	servāverō	servāverimus	servātus erō	servātī erimus
	servāveris	servāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	servāverit	servāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	servem	servēmus	server	servēmur
	servēs	servētis	servēris (-re)	servēminī
	servet	servent	servētur	serventur
Impf.	servārem	servārēmus	servārer	servārēmur
	servārēs	servārētis	servārēris (-re)	servārēminī
	servāret	servārent	servārētur	servārentur
Perf.	servāverim	servāverimus	servātus sim	servātī sīmus
	servāveris	savāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	servāverit	servāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	servāvissem	servāvissēmus	servātus essem	servātī essēmus
	servāvissēs	servāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	servāvisset	servāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	servā	servāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	servāre		servārī	
Perf.	servāvisse		servātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	servātūrus (-a, -um) esse		servātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	servans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			servātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	servātūrus (-a, -um)		servandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND servandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE servātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **servasso, etc.** = servavero, etc.

Compounds and related words: **conservo (1)** to save; **observo (1)** to watch; **reservo (1)** to keep back; **servabilis, -e** that can be saved; **servator, -is, m.** preserver

Model sentence: *Colossus magnitudinem suam* ***servabit*** *etiam si steterit in puteo.* —Seneca

mark out

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	signō	signāmus	signor	signāmur
	signās	signātis	signāris (-re)	signāminī
	signat	signant	signātur	signantur
Impf.	signābam	signābāmus	signābar	signābāmur
	signābās	signābātis	signābāris (-re)	signābāminī
	signābat	signābant	signābātur	signābantur
Fut.	signābō	signābimus	signābor	signābimur
	signābis	signābitis	signāberis (-re)	signābiminī
	signābit	signābunt	signābitur	signābuntur
Perf.	signāvī	signāvimus	signātus sum	signātī sumus
	signāvistī	signāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	signāvit	signāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	signāveram	signāverāmus	signātus eram	signātī erāmus
	signāverās	signāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	signāverat	signāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	signāverō	signāverimus	signātus erō	signātī erimus
	signāveris	signāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	signāverit	signāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	signem	signēmus	signer	signēmur
	signēs	signētis	signēris (-re)	signēminī
	signet	signent	signētur	signentur
Impf.	signārem	signārēmus	signārer	signārēmur
	signārēs	signārētis	signārēris (-re)	signārēminī
	signāret	signārent	signārētur	signārentur
Perf.	signāverim	signāverimus	signātus sim	signātī sīmus
	signāveris	signāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	signāverit	signāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	signāvissem	signāvissēmus	signātus essem	signātī essēmus
	signāvissēs	signāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	signāvisset	signāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	signā	signāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	signāre		signārī	
Perf.	signāvisse		signātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	signātūrus (-a, -um) esse		signātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	signans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			signātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	signātūrus (-a, -um)		signandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND signandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE signātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **assigno (1)** to allot; **designo (1)** to indicate; **insignis, -e** distinguished; **sigilla, -ae, f.** seal; **significo (1)** to indicate; **signum, -i, n.** sign

Model sentence: *Cruor signaverat herbam.* —Ovid

keep still, be quiet

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	sileō	silēmus	
	silēs	silētis	
	silet	silent	silētur (Impers.)
Impf.	silēbam	silēbāmus	
	silēbās	silēbātis	
	silēbat	silēbant	silēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	silēbō	silēbimus	
	silēbis	silēbitis	
	silēbit	silēbunt	silēbitur (Impers.)
Perf.	siluī	siluimus	
	siluistī	siluistis	
	siluit	siluērunt (-ēre)	
Plup.	silueram	siluerāmus	
	silueras	siluerātis	
	siluerat	siluerant	
Fut. Perf.	siluerō	siluerimus	
	silueris	silueritis	
	siluerit	siluerint	
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	sileam	sileāmus	
	sileās	sileātis	
	sileat	sileant	sileātur (Impers.)
Impf.	silērem	silērēmus	
	silērēs	silērētis	
	silēret	silērent	silērētur (Impers.)
Perf.	siluerim	siluerimus	
	silueris	silueritis	
	siluerit	siluerint	
Plup.	siluissem	siluissēmus	
	siluissēs	siluissētis	
	siluisset	siluissent	
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	silē	silēte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	silēre		silērī
Perf.	siluisse		
Fut.			
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	silens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			
Fut.			silendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND silendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **silentium, -i, n.** silence

Model sentence: ***Silent*** *arrectisque auribus astant.* —Vergil

imitate, pretend

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	simulō	simulāmus	simulor	simulāmur
	simulās	simulātis	simulāris (-re)	simulāminī
	simulat	simulant	simulātur	simulantur
Impf.	simulābam	simulābāmus	simulābar	simulābāmur
	simulābās	simulābātis	simulābāris (-re)	simulābāminī
	simulābat	simulābant	simulābātur	simulābantur
Fut.	simulābō	simulābimus	simulābor	simulābimur
	simulābis	simulābitis	simulāberis (-re)	simulābiminī
	simulābit	simulābunt	simulābitur	simulābuntur
Perf.	simulāvī	simulāvimus	simulātus sum	simulātī sumus
	simulāvistī	simulāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	simulāvit	simulāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	simulāveram	simulāverāmus	simulātus eram	simulātī erāmus
	simulāverās	simulāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	simulāverat	simulāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	simulāverō	simulāverimus	simulātus erō	simulātī erimus
	simulāveris	simulāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	simulāverit	simulāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	simulem	simulēmus	simuler	simulēmur
	simulēs	simulētis	simulēris (-re)	simulēminī
	simulet	simulent	simulētur	simulentur
Impf.	simulārem	simulārēmus	simulārer	simulārēmur
	simulārēs	simulārētis	simulārēris (-re)	simulārēminī
	simulāret	simulārent	simulārētur	simulārentur
Perf.	simulāverim	simulāverimus	simulātus sim	simulātī sīmus
	simulāveris	simulāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	simulāverit	simulāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	simulāvissem	simulāvissēmus	simulātus essem	simulātī essēmus
	simulāvissēs	simulāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	simulāvisset	simulāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	simulā	simulāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	simulāre		simulārī	
Perf.	simulāvisse		simulātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	simulātūrus (-a, -um) esse		simulātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	simulans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			simulātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	simulātūrus (-a, -um)		simulandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND simulandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE simulātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **similo** = simulo

Compounds and related words: **consimilis, -e** just like; **dissimilis, -e** unlike; **dissimulo (1)** to pretend; **similis, -e** similar; **similitudo, -inis, f.** likeness; **simul** at the same time; **simulacrum, -i, n.** likeness

Model sentence: *Pacem cum Scipione Sulla sive faciebat sive **simulabat**.* —Cicero

let, permit

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	sinō	sinimus	sinor		sinimur	
	sinis	sinitis	sineris (-re)		siniminī	
	sinit	sinunt	sinitur		sinuntur	
Impf.	sinēbam	sinēbāmus	sinēbar		sinēbāmur	
	sinēbās	sinēbātis	sinēbāris (-re)		sinēbāminī	
	sinēbat	sinēbant	sinēbātur		sinēbantur	
Fut.	sinam	sinēmus	sinar		sinēmur	
	sinēs	sinētis	sinēris (-re)		sinēminī	
	sinet	sinent	sinētur		sinentur	
Perf.	sīvī	sīvimus	situs	sum	sitī	sumus
	sīvistī	sīvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	sīvit	sīvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	sīveram	sīverāmus	situs	eram	sitī	erāmus
	sīverās	sīverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	sīverat	sīverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	sīverō	sīverimus	situs	erō	sitī	erimus
	sīveris	sīveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	sīverit	sīverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	sinam	sināmus	sinar		sināmur	
	sinās	sinātis	sināris (-re)		sināminī	
	sinat	sinant	sinātur		sinantur	
Impf.	sinerem	sinerēmus	sinerer		sinerēmur	
	sinerēs	sinerētis	sinerēris (-re)		sinerēminī	
	sineret	sinerent	sinerētur		sinerentur	
Perf.	sīverim	sīverimus	situs	sim	sitī	sīmus
	sīveris	sīveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	sīverit	sīverint		sit		sint
Plup.	sīvissem	sīvissēmus	situs	essem	sitī	essēmus
	sīvissēs	sīvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	sīvisset	sīvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	sine	sinite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	sinere		sinī			
Perf.	sīvisse		situs (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	sitūrus (-a, -um) esse		situm īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	sinens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			situs (-a, -um)			
Fut.	sitūrus (-a, -um)		sinendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND sinendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE situm, -ū

Alternate forms: **sierim, etc.** = siverim, etc.; **sii** = sivi; **siit** = sivit; **sini** = sivi; **sinisset** = sivisset; **sinit** = sinat; **sissent** = sivissent; **sisset** = sivissent; **sisti** = sivisti; **sistis** = sivistis

Compounds and related words: **desino (3)** to stop

Model sentence: *Non feram, non patiar, non* ***sinam.*** —Cicero

place, stand still, stop

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	sistō	sistimus	sistor	sistimur
	sistis	sistitis	sisteris (-re)	sistiminī
	sistit	sistunt	sistitur	sistuntur
Impf.	sistēbam	sistēbāmus	sistēbar	sistēbāmur
	sistēbās	sistēbātis	sistēbāris (-re)	sistēbāminī
	sistēbat	sistēbant	sistēbātur	sistēbantur
Fut.	sistam	sistēmus	sistar	sistēmur
	sistēs	sistētis	sistēris (-re)	sistēminī
	sistet	sistent	sistētur	sistentur
Perf.	stitī	stitimus	status sum	statī sumus
	stitistī	stitistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	stitit	stitērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	stiteram	stiterāmus	status eram	statī erāmus
	stiterās	stiterātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	stiterat	stiterant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	stiterō	stiterimus	status erō	statī erimus
	stiteris	stiteritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	stiterit	stiterint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	sistam	sistāmus	sistar	sistāmur
	sistās	sistātis	sistāris (-re)	sistāminī
	sistat	sistant	sistātur	sistantur
Impf.	sisterem	sisterēmus	sisterer	sisterēmur
	sisterēs	sisterētis	sisterēris (-re)	sisterēminī
	sisteret	sisterent	sisterētur	sisterentur
Perf.	stiterim	stiterimus	status sim	statī sīmus
	stiteris	stiteritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	stiterit	stiterint	sit	sint
Plup.	stitissem	stitissēmus	status essem	statī essēmus
	stitissēs	stitissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	stitisset	stitissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	siste	sistite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	sistere		sistī	
Perf.	stitisse		status (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	statūrus (-a, -um) esse		statum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	sistens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			status (-a, -um)	
Fut.	statūrus (-a, -um)		sistendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND sistendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE statum, -ū

Alternate forms: **steti** = stiti

Compounds and related words: **absisto** (3) to go away; **assisto** (3) to stand by; **circumsisto** (3) to surround; **consisto** (3) to pause; **desisto** (3) to stop; **exsisto** (3) to exist; **insisto** (3) to stand firm; **resisto** (3) to stand still; **subsisto** (3) to stand still

Model sentence: *Solstitium dictum est quod sol eo die **sistere** videatur.* —Varro

be accustomed

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	soleō		solēmus	
	solēs		solētis	
	solet		solent	
Impf.	solēbam		solēbāmus	
	solēbās		solēbātis	
	solēbat		solēbant	
Fut.	solēbō		solēbimus	
	solēbis		solēbitis	
	solēbit		solēbunt	
Perf.	solitus	sum	solitī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	solitus	eram	solitī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	solitus	erō	solitī	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	soleam		soleāmus	
	soleās		soleātis	
	soleat		soleant	
Impf.	solērem		solērēmus	
	solērēs		solērētis	
	solēret		solērent	
Perf.	solitus	sim	solitī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	solitus	essem	solitī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	solē	solēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	solēre
Perf.	solitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	solitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	solens, (-ntis)
Perf.	solitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	solitūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND solendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE solitum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

soleō

Related Words

insolens, insolentis unusual

solitum, soliti, n. that which is customary

solitus, solita, solitum usual

This is a very common member of a group of four verbs in Latin called semi-deponents. As the term implies, they are only half deponent. In the present system tenses (i.e. the present, imperfect, and future) they are normal, having active forms with active meanings. In the perfect system tenses (i.e. the perfect, pluperfect, and future perfect), however, they act like deponent verbs having passive forms with active meanings.

The other three semi-deponents are:

fido, fidere, fisus sum	*to trust*
gaudeo, gaudere, gavisus sum	*to be happy*
audeo, audere, ausus sum	*to dare*

This verb can be rather awkward to translate at times. Its basic idea is *to be accustomed* or *be in the habit* of doing something. Another approach to translating it is to apply the person, number, tense, and mood **soleo** appears in to the complementary infinitive that accompanies it and add the word *usually* or *often*.

Canes sub hac arbore dormire solebant.
The dogs used to be accustomed to sleep under this tree.
or
The dogs usually slept under this tree.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
solinunt = solent
soluerat = solitus erat
soluerint = soliti sint
solui = solitus sum

MODEL SENTENCE:
Epigrammata illis scribuntur, qui ***solent*** *spectare Florales.* —Martial

disturb

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	sollicitō	sollicitāmus	sollicitor	sollicitāmur
	sollicitās	sollicitātis	sollicitāris (-re)	sollicitāminī
	sollicitat	sollicitant	sollicitātur	sollicitantur
Impf.	sollicitābam	sollicitābāmus	sollicitābar	sollicitābāmur
	sollicitābās	sollicitābātis	sollicitābāris (-re)	sollicitābāminī
	sollicitābat	sollicitābant	sollicitābātur	sollicitābantur
Fut.	sollicitābō	sollicitābimus	sollicitābor	sollicitābimur
	sollicitābis	sollicitābitis	sollicitāberis (-re)	sollicitābiminī
	sollicitābit	sollicitābunt	sollicitābitur	sollicitābuntur
Perf.	sollicitāvī	sollicitāvimus	sollicitātus sum	sollicitātī sumus
	sollicitāvistī	sollicitāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sollicitāvit	sollicitāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sollicitāveram	sollicitāverāmus	sollicitātus eram	sollicitātī erāmus
	sollicitāverās	sollicitāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sollicitāverat	sollicitāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sollicitāverō	sollicitāverimus	sollicitātus erō	sollicitātī erimus
	sollicitāveris	sollicitāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sollicitāverit	sollicitāverint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	sollicitem	sollicitēmus	solliciter	sollicitēmur
	sollicitēs	sollicitētis	sollicitēris (-re)	sollicitēminī
	sollicitet	sollicitent	sollicitētur	sollicitentur
Impf.	sollicitārem	sollicitārēmus	sollicitārer	sollicitārēmur
	sollicitārēs	sollicitārētis	sollicitārēris (-re)	sollicitārēminī
	sollicitāret	sollicitārent	sollicitārētur	sollicitārentur
Perf.	sollicitāverim	sollicitāverimus	sollicitātus sim	sollicitātī sīmus
	sollicitāveris	sollicitāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sollicitāverit	sollicitāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	sollicitāvissem	sollicitāvissēmus	sollicitātus essem	sollicitātī essēmus
	sollicitāvissēs	sollicitāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sollicitāvisset	sollicitāvissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	sollicitā	sollicitāte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	sollicitāre		sollicitārī	
Perf.	sollicitāvisse		sollicitātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sollicitātūrus (-a, -um) esse		sollicitātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	sollicitans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sollicitātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sollicitātūrus (-a, -um)		sollicitandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND sollicitandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sollicitātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **solicatatum** = sollicitatum; **solicitavi** = sollicitavi; **solicito** = sollicito
Compounds and related words: **sollicitudo, -inis, f.** anxiety; **sollicitus, -a, -um** agitated, worried
Model sentence: *An dubitas quin ea me cura vehementissime **sollicitet**?* —Cicero

S

comfort

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	sōlor		sōlāmur	
	sōlāris (-re)		sōlāminī	
	sōlātur		sōlantur	
Impf.	sōlābar		sōlābāmur	
	sōlābāris (-re)		sōlābāminī	
	sōlābātur		sōlābantur	
Fut.	sōlābor		sōlābimur	
	sōlāberis (-re)		sōlābiminī	
	sōlābitur		sōlābuntur	
Perf.	sōlātus	sum	sōlātī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	sōlātus	eram	sōlātī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	sōlātus	erō	sōlātī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	sōler		sōlēmur	
	sōlēris (-re)		sōlēminī	
	sōlētur		sōlentur	
Impf.	sōlārer		sōlārēmur	
	sōlārēris (-re)		sōlārēminī	
	sōlārētur		sōlārentur	
Perf.	sōlātus	sim	sōlātī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	sōlātus	essem	sōlātī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	sōlāre	sōlāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	sōlārī
Perf.	sōlātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	sōlātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	sōlans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	sōlātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sōlātūrus (-a, -um)	sōlandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND sōlandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sōlātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **consolatio, -onis, f.** comfort; **consolor (1)** to comfort
Model sentence: *Quos bonus Aeneas dictis* ***solatur*** *amicis.* —Vergil

loosen, set sail, pay

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	solvō	solvimus	solvor		solvimur	
	solvis	solvitis	solveris (-re)		solviminī	
	solvit	solvunt	solvitur		solvuntur	
Impf.	solvēbam	solvēbāmus	solvēbar		solvēbāmur	
	solvēbās	solvēbātis	solvēbāris (-re)		solvēbāminī	
	solvēbat	solvēbant	solvēbātur		solvēbantur	
Fut.	solvam	solvēmus	solvar		solvēmur	
	solvēs	solvētis	solvēris (-re)		solvēminī	
	solvet	solvent	solvētur		solventur	
Perf.	solvī	solvimus	solūtus	sum	solūtī	sumus
	solvistī	solvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	solvit	solvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	solveram	solverāmus	solūtus	eram	solūtī	erāmus
	solverās	solverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	solverat	solverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	solverō	solverimus	solūtus	erō	solūtī	erimus
	solveris	solveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	solverit	solverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	solvam	solvāmus	solvar		solvāmur	
	solvās	solvātis	solvāris (-re)		solvāminī	
	solvat	solvant	solvātur		solvantur	
Impf.	solverem	solverēmus	solverer		solverēmur	
	solverēs	solverētis	solverēris (-re)		solverēminī	
	solveret	solverent	solverētur		solverentur	
Perf.	solverim	solverimus	solūtus	sim	solūtī	sīmus
	solveris	solveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	solverit	solverint		sit		sint
Plup.	solvissem	solvissēmus	solūtus	essem	solūtī	essēmus
	solvissēs	solvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	solvisset	solvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	solve	solvite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	solvere		solvī			
Perf.	solvisse		solūtus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	solūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		solūtum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	solvens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			solūtus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	solūtūrus (-a, -um)		solvendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND solvendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE solūtum, -ū

Alternate forms: **soluisse** = solvisse; **soluit** = solvit

Compounds and related words: **absolutio, -onis, f.** acquittal; **absolvo (3)** to free; **dissolvo (3)** to destroy; **persolvo (3)** to pay; **resolvo (3)** to unfasten; **solutilis, -e** easily falling to pieces; **solutio, -onis, f.** payment; **solutus, -a, -um** free

Model sentence: ***Solvas**, Sexte, creditori.* —Martial

scatter, sprinkle, divide

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	spargō	spargimus	spargor	spargimur
	spargis	spargitis	spargeris (-re)	spargiminī
	spargit	spargunt	spargitur	sparguntur
Impf.	spargēbam	spargēbāmus	spargēbar	spargēbāmur
	spargēbās	spargēbātis	spargēbāris (-re)	spargēbāminī
	spargēbat	spargēbant	spargēbātur	spargēbantur
Fut.	spargam	spargēmus	spargar	spargēmur
	spargēs	spargētis	spargēris (-re)	spargēminī
	sparget	spargent	spargētur	spargentur
Perf.	sparsī	sparsimus	sparsus sum	sparsī sumus
	sparsistī	sparsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sparsit	sparsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sparseram	sparserāmus	sparsus eram	sparsī erāmus
	sparserās	sparserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sparserat	sparserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sparserō	sparserimus	sparsus erō	sparsī erimus
	sparseris	sparseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sparserit	sparserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	spargam	spargāmus	spargar	spargāmur
	spargās	spargātis	spargāris (-re)	spargāminī
	spargat	spargant	spargātur	spargantur
Impf.	spargerem	spargerēmus	spargerer	spargerēmur
	spargerēs	spargerētis	spargerēris (-re)	spargerēminī
	spargeret	spargerent	spargerētur	spargerentur
Perf.	sparserim	sparserimus	sparsus sim	sparsī sīmus
	sparseris	sparseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sparserit	sparserint	sit	sint
Plup.	sparsissem	sparsissēmus	sparsus essem	sparsī essēmus
	sparsissēs	sparsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sparsisset	sparsissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	sparge	spargite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	spargere		spargī	
Perf.	sparsisse		sparsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sparsūrus (-a, -um) esse		sparsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	spargens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sparsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sparsūrus (-a, -um)		spargendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND spargendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sparsum, -ū

Usage notes: Passive may be used impersonally.
Alternate forms: **spargier** = spargi
Compounds and related words: **aspergo (3)** to sprinkle; **dispergo (3)** to disperse; **sparsim** here and there; **sparsio, -onis, f.** a scattering
Model sentence: *Spargite humum foliis.* —Vergil

look at, watch

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	spectō	spectāmus	spector	spectāmur
	spectās	spectātis	spectāris (-re)	spectāminī
	spectat	spectant	spectātur	spectantur
Impf.	spectābam	spectābāmus	spectābar	spectābāmur
	spectābās	spectābātis	spectābāris (-re)	spectābāminī
	spectābat	spectābant	spectābātur	spectābantur
Fut.	spectābō	spectābimus	spectābor	spectābimur
	spectābis	spectābitis	spectāberis (-re)	spectābiminī
	spectābit	spectābunt	spectābitur	spectābuntur
Perf.	spectāvī	spectāvimus	spectātus sum	spectātī sumus
	spectāvistī	spectāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	spectāvit	spectāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	spectāveram	spectāverāmus	spectātus eram	spectātī erāmus
	spectāverās	spectāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	spectāverat	spectāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	spectāverō	spectāverimus	spectātus erō	spectātī erimus
	spectāveris	spectāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	spectāverit	spectāverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	spectem	spectēmus	specter	spectēmur
	spectēs	spectētis	spectēris (-re)	spectēminī
	spectet	spectent	spectētur	spectentur
Impf.	spectārem	spectārēmus	spectārer	spectārēmur
	spectārēs	spectārētis	spectārēris (-re)	spectārēminī
	spectāret	spectārent	spectārētur	spectārentur
Perf.	spectāverim	spectāverimus	spectātus sim	spectātī sīmus
	spectāveris	spectāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	spectāverit	spectāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	spectāvissem	spectāvissēmus	spectātus essem	spectātī essēmus
	spectāvissēs	spectāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	spectāvisset	spectāvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	spectā	spectāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	spectāre	spectārī
Perf.	spectāvisse	spectātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	spectātūrus (-a, -um) esse	spectātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	spectans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		spectātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	spectātūrus (-a, -um)	spectandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND spectandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE spectātum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

spectō

Related Words

aspectus, aspectus, m. look

auspicium, auspicii, n. augury

conspectus, conspectus, m. view

conspicor, conspicari, conspicatus sum to observe

perspicuus, perspicua, perspicuum transparent

species, speciei, f. appearance

speciosus, speciosa, speciosum showy

spectaculum, spectaculi, n. a show

speculum, speculi, n. mirror

suspicio, suspicionis, f. suspicion

suspicor, suspicari, suspicatus sum to suspect

This verb is essential because of how frequently it and its compounds appear. Note that most of its compounds are third conjugation.

COMPOUNDS:

aspicio, aspicere, aspexi, aspectum to look at

circumspecto, circumspectare, circumspectavi, circumspectatum to look around

circumspicio, circumspicere, circumspexi, circumspectum to look around

conspicio, conspicere, conspexi, conspectum to catch sight of, notice

despicio, despicere, despexi, despectum to despise

exspecto, exspectare, exspectavi, exspectatum to wait for

inspicio, inspicere, inspexi, inspectum to examine

perspicio, perspicere, perspexi, perspectum to examine

prospicio, prospicere, prospexi, prospectum to look out

respicio, respicere, respexi, respectum to look back at

suspicio, suspicere, suspexi, suspectum to mistrust

MODEL SENTENCE:

***Spectatum** veniunt, veniunt **spectentur** ut ipsae.* —Ovid

despise

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	spernō	spernimus	spernor	spernimur
	spernis	spernitis	sperneris (-re)	sperniminī
	spernit	spernunt	spernitur	spernuntur
Impf.	spernēbam	spernēbāmus	spernēbar	spernēbāmur
	spernēbās	spernēbātis	spernēbāris (-re)	spernēbāminī
	spernēbat	spernēbant	spernēbātur	spernēbantur
Fut.	spernam	spernēmus	spernar	spernēmur
	spernēs	spernētis	spernēris (-re)	spernēminī
	spernet	spernent	spernētur	spernentur
Perf.	sprēvī	sprēvimus	sprētus sum	sprētī sumus
	sprēvistī	sprēvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sprēvit	sprēvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sprēveram	sprēverāmus	sprētus eram	sprētī erāmus
	sprēverās	sprēverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sprēverat	sprēverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sprēverō	sprēverimus	sprētus erō	sprētī erimus
	sprēveris	sprēveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sprēverit	sprēverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	spernam	spernāmus	spernar	spernāmur
	spernās	spernātis	spernāris (-re)	spernāminī
	spernat	spernant	spernātur	spernantur
Impf.	spernerem	spernerēmus	spernerer	spernerēmur
	spernerēs	spernerētis	spernerēris (-re)	spernerēminī
	sperneret	spernerent	spernerētur	spernerentur
Perf.	sprēverim	sprēverimus	sprētus sim	sprētī sīmus
	sprēveris	sprēveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sprēverit	sprēverint	sit	sint
Plup.	sprēvissem	sprēvissēmus	sprētus essem	sprētī essēmus
	sprēvissēs	sprēvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sprēvisset	sprēvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	sperne	spernite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	spernere	spernī
Perf.	sprēvisse	sprētus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	sprētūrus (-a, -um) esse	sprētum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	spernens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		sprētus (-a, -um)
Fut.	sprētūrus (-a, -um)	spernendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND spernendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sprētum, -ū

Alternate forms: **sprerunt** = spreverunt

Compounds and related words: **aspernor (1)** to reject; **spretio, -onis, f.** contempt; **spretor, -is, m.** despiser

Model sentence: ***Spernitur** orator bonus, horridus miles amatur.* —Ennius

hope

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	spērō	spērāmus		
	spērās	spērātis		
	spērat	spērant	spērātur	spērantur
Impf.	spērābam	spērābāmus		
	spērābās	spērābātis		
	spērābat	spērābant	spērābātur	spērābantur
Fut.	spērābō	spērābimus		
	spērābis	spērābitis		
	spērābit	spērābunt	spērābitur	spērābuntur
Perf.	spērāvī	spērāvimus		
	spērāvistī	spērāvistis		
	spērāvit	spērāvērunt (-ēre)	spērātus (-a, -um) est	spērātī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	spērāveram	spērāverāmus		
	spērāverās	spērāverātis		
	spērāverat	spērāverant	spērātus (-a, -um) erat	spērātī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	spērāverō	spērāverimus		
	spērāveris	spērāveritis		
	spērāverit	spērāverint	spērātus (-a, -um) erit	spērātī (-ae, -a) erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	spērem	spērēmus		
	spērēs	spērētis		
	spēret	spērent	spērētur	spērentur
Impf.	spērārem	spērārēmus		
	spērārēs	spērārētis		
	spērāret	spērārent	spērārētur	spērārentur
Perf.	spērāverim	spērāverimus		
	spērāveris	spērāveritis		
	spērāverit	spērāverint	spērātus (-a, -um) sit	spērātī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	spērāvissem	spērāvissēmus		
	spērāvissēs	spērāvissētis		
	spērāvisset	spērāvissent	spērātus (-a, -um) esset	spērātī (-ae, -a) essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	spērā	spērāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	spērāre		spērārī	
Perf.	spērāvisse		spērātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	spērātūrus (-a, -um) esse		spērātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	spērans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			spērātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	spērātūrus (-a, -um)		spērandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND spērandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE spērātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **despero (1)** to give up hope; **prosperus, -a, -um** successful; **spes, -ei, f.** hope

Model sentence: *Spero te mihi ignoscere.* —Cicero

breathe, blow, live

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	spīrō	spīrāmus
	spīrās	spīrātis
	spīrat	spīrant
Impf.	spīrābam	spīrābāmus
	spīrābās	spīrābātis
	spīrābat	spīrābant
Fut.	spīrābō	spīrāmus
	spīrābis	spīrābitis
	spīrābit	spīrābunt
Perf.	spīrāvī	spīrāvimus
	spīrāvistī	spīrāvistis
	spīrāvit	spīrāvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	spīrāveram	spīrāverāmus
	spīrāverās	spīrāverātis
	spīrāverat	spīrāverant
Fut. Perf.	spīrāverō	spīrāverimus
	spīrāveris	spīrāveritis
	spīrāverit	spīrāverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	spīrem	spīrēmus
	spīrēs	spīrētis
	spīret	spīrent
Impf.	spīrārem	spīrārēmus
	spīrārēs	spīrārētis
	spīrāret	spīrārent
Perf.	spīrāverim	spīrāverimus
	spīrāveris	spīrāveritis
	spīrāverit	spīrāverint
Plup.	spīrāvissem	spīrāvissēmus
	spīrāvissēs	spīrāvissētis
	spīrāvisset	spīrāvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	spīrā	spīrāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	spīrāre
Perf.	spīrāvisse
Fut.	spīrātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	spīrans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		spīrātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	spīrātūrus (-a, -um)	spīrandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND spīrandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE spīrātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **conspiro (1)** to harmonize; **respiro (1)** to revive; **spiritus, -us, m.** breath; **suspirium, -i, n.** sigh; **suspiro (1)** to sigh

Model sentence: *Catilina inter hostium cadavera repertus est, paululum etiam* ***spirans.*** —Sallust

promise, betroth

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	spondeō	spondēmus	spondeor	spondēmur
	spondēs	spondētis	spondēris (-re)	spondēminī
	spondet	spondent	spondētur	spondentur
Impf.	spondēbam	spondēbāmus	spondēbar	spondēbāmur
	spondēbās	spondēbātis	spondēbāris (-re)	spondēbāminī
	spondēbat	spondēbant	spondēbātur	spondēbantur
Fut.	spondēbō	spondēbimus	spondēbor	spondēbimur
	spondēbis	spondēbitis	spondēberis (-re)	spondēbiminī
	spondēbit	spondēbunt	spondēbitur	spondēbuntur
Perf.	spopondī	spopondimus	sponsus sum	sponsī sumus
	spopondistī	spopondistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	spopondit	spopondērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	spoponderam	spoponderāmus	sponsus eram	sponsī erāmus
	spoponderās	spoponderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	spoponderat	spoponderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	spoponderō	spoponderimus	sponsus erō	sponsī erimus
	spoponderis	spoponderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	spoponderit	spoponderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	spondeam	spondeāmus	spondear	spondeāmur
	spondeās	spondeātis	spondeāris (-re)	spondeāminī
	spondeat	spondeant	spondeātur	spondeantur
Impf.	spondērem	spondērēmus	spondērer	spondērēmur
	spondērēs	spondērētis	spondērēris (-re)	spondērēminī
	spondēret	spondērent	spondērētur	spondērentur
Perf.	spoponderim	spoponderimus	sponsus sim	sponsī sīmus
	spoponderis	spoponderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	spoponderit	spoponderint	sit	sint
Plup.	spopondissem	spopondissēmus	sponsus essem	sponsī essēmus
	spopondissēs	spopondissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	spopondisset	spopondissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	spondē	spondēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	spondēre		spondērī	
Perf.	spopondisse		sponsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sponsūrus (-a, -um) esse		sponsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	spondens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sponsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sponsūrus (-a, -um)		spondendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND spondendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sponsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **spepondi** = spopondi; **sponderat** = spoponderat; **sponsis** = spoponderis

Compounds and related words: **despondeo (2)** to promise; **respondeo (2)** to answer; **sponsa, -ae, f.** bride; **sponsio, -onis, f.** solemn promise; **sponsor, -is, m.** bail; **sponsus, -i, m.** bridegroom; **sponte** willingly

Model sentence: *Coeperunt certam medici* ***spondere*** *salutem.* —Martial

decide, station

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	statuō	statuimus	statuor		statuimur	
	statuis	statuitis	statueris (-re)		statuiminī	
	statuit	statuunt	statuitur		statuuntur	
Impf.	statuēbam	statuēbāmus	statuēbar		statuēbāmur	
	statuēbās	statuēbātis	statuēbāris (-re)		statuēbāminī	
	statuēbat	statuēbant	statuēbātur		statuēbantur	
Fut.	statuam	statuēmus	statuar		statuēmur	
	statuēs	statuētis	statuēris (-re)		statuēminī	
	statuet	statuent	statuētur		statuentur	
Perf.	statuī	statuimus	statūtus	sum	statūtī	sumus
	statuistī	statuistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	statuit	statuērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	statueram	statuerāmus	statūtus	eram	statūtī	erāmus
	statuerās	statuerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	statuerat	statuerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	statuerō	statuerimus	statūtus	erō	statūtī	erimus
	statueris	statueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	statuerit	statuerint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	statuam	statuāmus	statuar		statuāmur	
	statuās	statuātis	statuāris (-re)		statuāminī	
	statuat	statuant	statuātur		statuantur	
Impf.	statuerem	statuerēmus	statuerer		statuerēmur	
	statuerēs	statuerētis	statuerēris (-re)		statuerēminī	
	statueret	statuerent	statuerētur		statuerentur	
Perf.	statuerim	statuerimus	statūtus	sim	statūtī	sīmus
	statueris	statueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	statuerit	statuerint		sit		sint
Plup.	statuissem	statuissēmus	statūtus	essem	statūtī	essēmus
	statuissēs	statuissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	statuisset	statuissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	statue	statuite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	statuere	statuī
Perf.	statuisse	statūtus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	statūtūrus (-a, -um) esse	statūtum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	statuens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		statūtus (-a, -um)
Fut.	statūtūrus (-a, -um)	statuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND statuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE statūtum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

statuō

Related Words

statua, statuae, f. statue

statumen, statuminis, n. support

statura, staturae, f. stature

status, status, m. posture

sto, stare, steti, statum to stand

Although this verb itself doesn't appear very often, its compounds are *extremely* common! Its basic idea is *to **put** in an upright position.* Compare this verb to **sto**, the basic meaning of which is *to **be** in an upright position.*

COMPOUNDS:

constituo, constituere, constitui, constitutum to decide

instituo, instituere, institui, institutum to establish

restituo, restituere, restitui, restitutum to restore

MODEL SENTENCE:
Crateras magnos **statuunt** *et vina coronat.*
—Vergil

stretch or spread out, cover

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	sternō	sternimus	sternor	sternimur
	sternis	sternitis	sterneris (-re)	sterniminī
	sternit	sternunt	sternitur	sternuntur
Impf.	sternēbam	sternēbāmus	sternēbar	sternēbāmur
	sternēbās	sternēbātis	sternēbāris (-re)	sternēbāminī
	sternēbat	sternēbant	sternēbātur	sternēbantur
Fut.	sternam	sternēmus	sternar	sternēmur
	sternēs	sternētis	sternēris (-re)	sternēminī
	sternet	sternent	sternētur	sternentur
Perf.	strāvī	strāvimus	strātus sum	strātī sumus
	strāvistī	strāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	strāvit	strāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	strāveram	strāverāmus	strātus eram	strātī erāmus
	strāverās	strāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	strāverat	strāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	strāverō	strāverimus	strātus erō	strātī erimus
	strāveris	strāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	strāverit	strāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	sternam	sternāmus	sternar	sternāmur
	sternās	sternātis	sternāris (-re)	sternāminī
	sternat	sternant	sternātur	sternantur
Impf.	sternerem	sternerēmus	sternerer	sternerēmur
	sternerēs	sternerētis	sternerēris (-re)	sternerēminī
	sterneret	sternerent	sternerētur	sternerentur
Perf.	strāverim	strāverimus	strātus sim	strātī sīmus
	strāveris	strāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	strāverit	strāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	strāvissem	strāvissēmus	strātus essem	strātī essēmus
	strāvissēs	strāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	strāvisset	strāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	sterne	sternite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	sternere		sternī	
Perf.	strāvisse		strātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	strātūrus (-a, -um) esse		strātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	sternens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			strātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	strātūrus (-a, -um)		sternendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND sternendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE strātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **strarat** = straverat; **strasset** = stravisset

Compounds and related words: **prosterno (3)** to throw in front; **sternax, -acis** a throwing to the ground; **stratum, -i, n.** a covering

Model sentence: ***Sternunt** se somno diversae in litore phocae.* —Vergil

S

stand

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	stō	stāmus
	stās	stātis
	stat	stant
Impf.	stābam	stābāmus
	stābās	stābātis
	stābat	stābant
Fut.	stābō	stābimus
	stābis	stābitis
	stābit	stābunt
Perf.	stetī	stetimus
	stetistī	stetistis
	stetit	stetērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	steteram	steterāmus
	steterās	steterātis
	steterat	steterant
Fut. Perf.	steterō	steterimus
	steteris	steteritis
	steterit	steterint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	stem	stēmus
	stēs	stētis
	stet	stent
Impf.	stārem	stārēmus
	stārēs	stārētis
	stāret	stārent
Perf.	steterim	steterimus
	steteris	steteritis
	steterit	steterint
Plup.	stetissem	stetissēmus
	stetissēs	stetissētis
	stetisset	stetissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	stā	stāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	stāre
Perf.	stetisse
Fut.	stātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	stans, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	stātūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND standī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE statum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

stō

Related Words

antistes, antistitis, m. overseer

constantia, constantiae, f. steadiness

stabilis, stabile steady

stabulum, stabuli, n. stable

statio, stationis, f. station

superstes, superstitis surviving

Although this verb itself appears with some frequency, its compounds are *extremely* common! Its basic idea is *to **be** in an upright position.* Compare this verb to **statuo**, the basic meaning of which is *to **put** in an upright position.*

COMPOUNDS:

absto, abstare to stand at a distance

asto, astare, asteti to stand nearby

circumsto, circumstare, circumsteti to surround

consto, constare, consteti, constatum to agree

disto, distare to be apart

exsto, exstare to stand out

insto, instare, insteti to be close

obsto, obstare, obsteti, obstaturus to obstruct

praesto, praestare, praesteti, praestatum to be superior

resto, restare, resteti to resist

MODEL SENTENCE:

*Colossus magnitudinem suam servabit etiam si **steterit** in puteo.* —Seneca

make a noise

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	strepō	strepimus
	strepis	strepitis
	strepit	strepunt
Impf.	strepēbam	strepēbāmus
	strepēbās	strepēbātis
	strepēbat	strepēbant
Fut.	strepam	strepēmus
	strepēs	strepētis
	strepet	strepent
Perf.	strepuī	strepuimus
	strepuistī	strepuistis
	strepuit	strepuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	strepueram	strepuerāmus
	strepuerās	strepuerātis
	strepuerat	strepuerant
Fut. Perf.	strepuerō	strepuerimus
	strepueris	strepueritis
	strepuerit	strepuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	strepam	strepāmus
	strepās	strepātis
	strepat	strepant
Impf.	streperem	streperēmus
	streperēs	streperētis
	streperet	streperent
Perf.	strepuerim	strepuerimus
	strepueris	strepueritis
	strepuerit	strepuerint
Plup.	strepuissem	strepuissēmus
	strepuissēs	strepuissētis
	strepuisset	strepuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	strepe	strepite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	strepere
Perf.	strepuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	strepens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	strependus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND strependī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **obstrepo (3)** to make a noise; **strepitus, -us, m.** noise
Model sentence: *Apes in alvo **strepunt**.* —Pliny

draw, bind, touch, prune

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	stringō	stringimus	stringor	stringimur
	stringis	stringitis	stringeris (-re)	stringiminī
	stringit	stringunt	stringitur	stringuntur
Impf.	stringēbam	stringēbāmus	stringēbar	stringēbāmur
	stringēbās	stringēbātis	stringēbāris (-re)	stringēbāminī
	stringēbat	stringēbant	stringēbātur	stringēbantur
Fut.	stringam	stringēmus	stringar	stringēmur
	stringēs	stringētis	stringēris (-re)	stringēminī
	stringet	stringent	stringētur	stringentur
Perf.	strinxī	strinximus	strictus sum	strictī sumus
	strinxistī	strinxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	strinxit	strinxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	strinxeram	strinxerāmus	strictus eram	strictī erāmus
	strinxerās	strinxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	strinxerat	strinxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	strinxerō	strinxerimus	strictus erō	strictī erimus
	strinxeris	strinxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	strinxerit	strinxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	stringam	stringāmus	stringar	stringāmur
	stringās	stringātis	stringāris (-re)	stringāminī
	stringat	stringant	stringātur	stringantur
Impf.	stringerem	stringerēmus	stringerer	stringerēmur
	stringerēs	stringerētis	stringerēris (-re)	stringerēminī
	stringeret	stringerent	stringerētur	stringerentur
Perf.	strinxerim	strinxerimus	strictus sim	strictī sīmus
	strinxeris	strinxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	strinxerit	strinxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	strinxissem	strinxissēmus	strictus essem	strictī essēmus
	strinxissēs	strinxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	strinxisset	strinxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	stringe	stringite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	stringere		stringī	
Perf.	strinxisse		strictus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	strictūrus (-a, -um) esse		strictum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	stringens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			strictus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	strictūrus (-a, -um)		stringendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND stringendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE strictum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **astringo** (3) to tighten; **constringo** (3) to restrain

Model sentence: *Gladium cum Arria de visceribus* ***strinxerat*** *ipsa suis,...* —Martial

pile up, build, prepare

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	struō	struimus	struor	struimur
	struis	struitis	strueris (-re)	struiminī
	struit	struunt	struitur	struuntur
Impf.	struēbam	struēbāmus	struēbar	struēbāmur
	struēbās	struēbātis	struēbāris (-re)	struēbāminī
	struēbat	struēbant	struēbātur	struēbantur
Fut.	struam	struēmus	struar	struēmur
	struēs	struētis	struēris (-re)	struēminī
	struet	struent	struētur	struentur
Perf.	struxī	struximus	structus sum	structī sumus
	struxistī	struxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	struxit	struxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	struxeram	struxerāmus	structus eram	structī erāmus
	struxerās	struxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	struxerat	struxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	struxerō	struxerimus	structus erō	structī erimus
	struxeris	struxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	struxerit	struxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	struam	struāmus	struar	struāmur
	struās	struātis	struāris (-re)	struāminī
	struat	struant	struātur	struantur
Impf.	struerem	struerēmus	struerer	struerēmur
	struerēs	struerētis	struerēris (-re)	struerēminī
	strueret	struerent	struerētur	struerentur
Perf.	struxerim	struxerimus	structus sim	structī sīmus
	struxeris	struxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	struxerit	struxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	struxissem	struxissēmus	structus essem	structī essēmus
	struxissēs	struxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	struxisset	struxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	strue	struite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	struere		struī	
Perf.	struxisse		structus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	structūrus (-a, -um) esse		structum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	struens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			structus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	structūrus (-a, -um)		struendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND struendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE structum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **construo (3)** to build; **destruo (3)** to tear down; **exstruo (3)** to heap up; **instrumentum, -i, n.** tool; **instruo (3)** to erect; **obstruo (3)** to block

Model sentence: *"Marmore sicanio **struxi** tibi, Delphice, templum."* —Petronius

be eager for, desire

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	studeō	studēmus
	studēs	studētis
	studet	student
Impf.	studēbam	studēbāmus
	studēbās	studēbātis
	studēbat	studēbant
Fut.	studēbō	studēbimus
	studēbis	studēbitis
	studēbit	studēbunt
Perf.	studuī	studuimus
	studuistī	studuistis
	studuit	studuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	studueram	studuerāmus
	studuerās	studuerātis
	studuerat	studuerant
Fut. Perf.	studuerō	studuerimus
	studueris	studueritis
	studuerit	studuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	studeam	studeāmus
	studeās	studeātis
	studeat	studeant
Impf.	studērem	studērēmus
	studērēs	studērētis
	studēret	studērent
Perf.	studuerim	studuerimus
	studueris	studueritis
	studuerit	studuerint
Plup.	studuissem	studuissēmus
	studuissēs	studuissētis
	studuisset	studuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	studē	studēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	studēre
Perf.	studuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	studens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND studendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**
Alternate forms: **studivi** = studui
Compounds and related words: **studiosus, -a, -um** eager; **studium, -i, n.** eagerness
Model sentence: *Omnis homines qui sese* ***student*** *praestare ceteris animalibus summa ope niti decet ne vitam silentio transeant veluti percora.* —Sallust

S

be stunned

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	stupeō	stupēmus
	stupēs	stupētis
	stupet	stupent
Impf.	stupēbam	stupēbāmus
	stupēbās	stupēbātis
	stupēbat	stupēbant
Fut.	stupēbō	stupēbimus
	stupēbis	stupēbitis
	stupēbit	stupēbunt
Perf.	stupuī	stupuimus
	stupuistī	stupuistis
	stupuit	stupuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	stupueram	stupuerāmus
	stupuerās	stupuerātis
	stupuerat	stupuerant
Fut. Perf.	stupuerō	stupuerimus
	stupueris	stupueritis
	stupuerit	stupuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	stupeam	stupeāmus
	stupeās	stupeātis
	stupeat	stupeant
Impf.	stupērem	stupērēmus
	stupērēs	stupērētis
	stupēret	stupērent
Perf.	stupuerim	stupuerimus
	stupueris	stupueritis
	stupuerit	stupuerint
Plup.	stupuissem	stupuissēmus
	stupuissēs	stupuissētis
	stupuisset	stupuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	stupē	stupēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	stupēre
Perf.	stupuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	stupens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	stupendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND stupendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **obstipesco (3)** to be astounded; **stupor, is, m.** bewilderment
Model sentence: *Curae leves loquuntur, ingentes* ***stupent.*** —Seneca

advise

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	suādeō suādēs suādet	suādēmus suādētis suādent	suādeor suādēris (-re) suādētur	suādēmur suādēminī suadentur
Impf.	suādēbam suādēbās suādēbat	suādēbāmus suādēbātis suādēbant	suādēbar suādēbāris (-re) suādēbātur	suādēbāmur suādēbāminī suādēbantur
Fut.	suādēbō suādēbis suādēbit	suādēbimus suādēbitis suādēbunt	suādēbor suādēberis (-re) suādēbitur	suādēbimur suādēbiminī suādēbuntur
Perf.	suāsī suāsistī suāsit	suāsimus suāsistis suāsērunt (-ēre)	suāsus (-a, -um) sum es est	suāsī (-ae, -a) sumus estis sunt
Plup.	suāseram suāserās suāserat	suāserāmus suāserātis suāserant	suāsus (-a, -um) eram erās erat	suāsī (-ae, -a) erāmus erātis erant
Fut. Perf.	suāserō suāseris suāserit	suāserimus suāseritis suāserint	suāsus (-a, -um) erō eris erit	suāsī (-ae, -a) erimus eritis erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	suādeam suādeās suādeat	suādeāmus suādeātis suādeant	suādear suādeāris (-re) suādeātur	suādeāmur suādeāminī suādeantur
Impf.	suādērem suādērēs suādēret	suādērēmus suādērētis suādērent	suādērer suādērēris (-re) suādērētur	suādērēmur suādērēminī suādērentur
Perf.	suāserim suāseris suāserit	suāserimus suāseritis suāserint	suāsus (-a, -um) sim sīs sit	suāsī (-ae, -a) sīmus sītis sint
Plup.	suāsissem suāsissēs suāsisset	suāsissēmus suāsissētis suāsissent	suāsus (-a, -um) essem essēs esset	suāsī (-ae, -a) essēmus essētis essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	suādē	suādēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	suādēre		suādērī	
Perf.	suāsisse		suāsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	suāsūrus (-a, -um) esse		suāsum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	suādens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			suāsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	suāsūrus (-a, -um)		suādendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND suādendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE suāsum, -ū

Usage notes: generally used with the **dative**

Compounds and related words: **persuadeo (2)** to persuade; **suavis, -e** sweet; **suavitas, -tatis, f.** sweetness

Model sentence: *Quid mi igitur suades?* —Horace

S

approach, enter

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	subeō	subīmus	subeor	subīmur
	subīs	subītis	subīris (-re)	subīminī
	subit	subeunt	subītur	subeuntur
Impf.	subībam	subībāmus	subībar	subībāmur
	subībās	subībātis	subībāris (-re)	subībāminī
	subībat	subībant	subībātur	subībantur
Fut.	subībō	subībimus	subībor	subībimur
	subībis	subībitis	subīberis (-re)	subībiminī
	subībit	subībunt	subībitur	subībuntur
Perf.	subiī	subiimus	subitus sum	subitī sumus
	subiistī	subiistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	subiit	subiērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	subieram	subierāmus	subitus eram	subitī erāmus
	subierās	subierātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	subierat	subierant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	subierō	subierimus	subitus erō	subitī erimus
	subieris	subieritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	subierit	subierint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	subeam	subeāmus	subear	subeāmur
	subeās	subeātis	subeāris (-re)	subeāminī
	subeat	subeant	subeātur	subeantur
Impf.	subīrem	subīrēmus	subīrer	subīrēmur
	subīrēs	subīrētis	subīrēris (-re)	subīrēminī
	subīret	subīrent	subīrētur	subīrentur
Perf.	subierim	subierimus	subitus sim	subitī sīmus
	subieris	subieritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	subierit	subierint	sit	sint
Plup.	subīssem	subīssēmus	subitus essem	subitī essēmus
	subīssēs	subīssētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	subīsset	subīssent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	subī	subīte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	subīre		subīrī	
Perf.	subīsse		subitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	subitūrus (-a, -um) esse		subitum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	subiens, (-euntis)			
Perf.			subitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	subitūrus (-a, -um)		subeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND subeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE subitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **subivi** = subii
Compounds and related words: **subito** suddenly; **subitus, -a, -um** sudden
See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Albani subiere ad montes.* —Livy

throw or place under, lift, substitute

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	sūbiciō	sūbicimus	sūbicior	sūbicimur
	sūbicis	sūbicitis	sūbiceris (-re)	sūbiciminī
	sūbicit	sūbiciunt	sūbicitur	sūbiciuntur
Impf.	sūbiciēbam	sūbiciēbāmus	sūbiciēbar	sūbiciēbāmur
	sūbiciēbās	sūbiciēbātis	sūbiciēbāris (-re)	sūbiciēbāminī
	sūbiciēbat	sūbiciēbant	sūbiciēbātur	sūbiciēbantur
Fut.	sūbiciam	sūbiciēmus	sūbiciar	sūbiciēmur
	sūbiciēs	sūbiciētis	sūbiciēris (-re)	sūbiciēminī
	sūbiciet	sūbicient	sūbiciētur	sūbicientur
Perf.	sūbiēcī	sūbiēcimus	sūbiectus sum	sūbiectī sumus
	sūbiēcistī	sūbiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sūbiēcit	sūbiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sūbiēceram	sūbiēcerāmus	sūbiectus eram	sūbiectī erāmus
	sūbiēcerās	sūbiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sūbiēcerat	sūbiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sūbiēcerō	sūbiēcerimus	sūbiectus erō	sūbiectī erimus
	sūbiēceris	sūbiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sūbiēcerit	sūbiēcerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	sūbiciam	sūbiciāmus	sūbiciar	sūbiciāmur
	sūbiciās	sūbiciātis	sūbiciāris (-re)	sūbiciāminī
	sūbiciat	sūbiciant	sūbiciātur	sūbiciantur
Impf.	sūbicerem	sūbicesūbmus	sūbicerer	sūbicesūbmur
	sūbicesūbs	sūbicesūbtis	sūbicesūbris (-re)	sūbicesūbminī
	sūbiceret	sūbicerent	sūbicesūbtur	sūbicerentur
Perf.	sūbiēcerim	sūbiēcerimus	sūbiectus sim	sūbiectī sīmus
	sūbiēceris	sūbiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sūbiēcerit	sūbiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	sūbiēcissem	sūbiēcissēmus	sūbiectus essem	sūbiectī essēmus
	sūbiēcissēs	sūbiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sūbiēcisset	sūbiēcissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	sūbice	sūbicite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	sūbicere		sūbicī	
Perf.	sūbiēcisse		sūbiectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sūbiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		sūbiectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	sūbiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sūbiectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sūbiectūrus (-a, -um)		sūbiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND sūbiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sūbiectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **subiectio, -onis, f.** a placing under; **subiecto (1)** to place under; **subiector, -is, m.** a forger

See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Ligna et sarmenta circumdare ignemque circum* ***subicere*** *coeperunt.* —Cicero

S

be under or close by

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	subsum	subsumus
	subes	subestis
	subest	subsunt
Impf.	suberam	suberāmus
	suberās	suberātis
	suberat	suberant
Fut.	suberō	suberimus
	suberis	suberitis
	suberit	suberunt
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	subsim	subsīmus
	subsīs	subsītis
	subsit	subsint
Impf.	subessem	subessēmus
	subessēs	subessētis
	subesset	subessent
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	subes	subeste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	subesse
Perf.	
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Tandem vulneribus defessi et pedem referre et, quod mons* ***suberat*** *circiter mille passuum, eo se recipere coeperunt.* —Caesar

become accustomed

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	suescō	suescimus
	suescis	suescitis
	suescit	suescunt
Impf.	suescēbam	suescēbāmus
	suescēbās	suescēbātis
	suescēbat	suescēbant
Fut.	suescam	suescēmus
	suescēs	suescētis
	suescēt	suescēnt
Perf.	suēvī	suēvimus
	suēvistī	suēvistis
	suēvit	suēvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	suēveram	suēverāmus
	suēverās	suēverātis
	suēverat	suēverant
Fut. Perf.	suēverō	suēverimus
	suēveris	suēveritis
	suēverit	suēverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	suescam	suescāmus
	suescās	suescātis
	suescat	suescant
Impf.	suescerem	suescerēmus
	suescerēs	suescerētis
	suesceret	suescerent
Perf.	suēverim	suēverimus
	suēveris	suēveritis
	suēverit	suēverint
Plup.	suēvissem	suēvissēmus
	suēvissēs	suēvissētis
	suēvisset	suēvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	suesce	suescite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	suescere
Perf.	suēvisse
Fut.	suētūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	suescens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		suētus (-a, -um)
Fut.	suētūrus (-a, -um)	suescendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND suescendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE suētum, -ū

Usage notes: often used with the **dative**
Alternate forms: **suerunt** = sueverunt; **suesse** = suevisse; **suesti** = suevisti
Compounds and related words: **assuetus, -a, -um** accustomed; **consuesco (3)** to accustom; **consuetudo, -inis, f.** habit; **insuesco (3)** to accustom; **mansuesco (3)** to tame
Model sentence: *Drusus in Illyricum missus est, ut **suesceret** militiae.* —Tacitus

hold up, endure, suffer

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	sufferō	sufferimus	sufferor	sufferimur
	suffers	suffertis	sufferris (-re)	sufferiminī
	suffert	sufferunt	suffertur	sufferuntur
Impf.	sufferēbam	sufferēbāmus	sufferēbar	sufferēbāmur
	sufferēbās	sufferēbātis	sufferēbāris (-re)	sufferēbāminī
	sufferēbat	sufferēbant	sufferēbātur	sufferēbantur
Fut.	sufferam	sufferēmus	sufferar	sufferēmur
	sufferēs	sufferētis	sufferēris (-re)	sufferēminī
	sufferet	sufferent	sufferētur	sufferentur
Perf.	sustulī	sustulimus	sublātus sum	sublātī sumus
	sustulistī	sustulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sustulit	sustulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sustuleram	sustulerāmus	sublātus eram	sublātī erāmus
	sustulerās	sustulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sustulerat	sustulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sustulerō	sustulerimus	sublātus erō	sublātī erimus
	sustuleris	sustuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sustulerit	sustulerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	sufferam	sufferāmus	sufferar	sufferāmur
	sufferās	sufferātis	sufferāris (-re)	sufferāminī
	sufferat	sufferant	sufferātur	sufferantur
Impf.	sufferrem	sufferrēmus	sufferrer	sufferrēmur
	sufferrēs	sufferrētis	sufferrēris (-re)	sufferrēminī
	sufferret	sufferrent	sufferrētur	sufferrentur
Perf.	sustulerim	sustulerimus	sublātus sim	sublātī sīmus
	sustuleris	sustuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sustulerit	sustulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	sustulissem	sustulissēmus	sublātus essem	sublātī essēmus
	sustulissēs	sustulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sustulisset	sustulissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	suffer	sufferte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	sufferre		sufferrī	
Perf.	sustulisse		sublātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sublātūrus (-a, -um) esse		sublātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	sufferens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sublātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sublātūrus (-a, -um)		sufferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND sufferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sublātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **subfero** = suffero
See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Instat vi patria Pyrrhus: nec claustra nec ipsi custodes* ***sufferre*** *valent.* —Vergil

be

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	sum	sumus
	es	estis
	est	sunt
Impf.	eram	erāmus
	erās	erātis
	erat	erant
Fut.	erō	erimus
	eris	eritis
	erit	erunt
Perf.	fuī	fuimus
	fuistī	fuistis
	fuit	fuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	fueram	fuerāmus
	fuerās	fuerātis
	fuerat	fuerant
Fut.	fuerō	fuerimus
Perf.	fueris	fueritis
	fuerit	fuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	sim	sīmus
	sīs	sītis
	sit	sint
Impf.	essem (forem)	essēmus (forēmus)
	essēs (forēs)	essētis (forētis)
	esset (foret)	essent (forent)
Perf.	fuerim	fuerimus
	fueris	fueritis
	fuerit	fuerint
Plup.	fuissem	fuissēmus
	fuissēs	fuissētis
	fuisset	fuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	es	este

INFINITIVE

Pres. esse
Perf. fuisse
Fut. futūrus (-a, -um) esse (fore)

PARTICIPLE

Pres. ens, -ntis
Perf.
Fut. futūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND SUPINE

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

sum

COMPOUNDS:
absum, abesse, afui, afuturus to be away

adsum, adesse, adfui to be present

desum, deesse, defui, defuturus to fail

insum, inesse, infui to be in or on

intersum, interesse, interfui to be amongst

obsum, obesse, obfui to be in the way

possum, posse, potui to be able

praesum, praeesse, praefui to be in charge

prosum, prodesse, profui to be useful

subsum, subesse, subfui to be close to

supersum, superesse, superfui, superfuturus to survive

ALTERNATE FORMS:
escit = erit

escunt = erunt

esit = erit

essis = es

esum = sum

forem, etc. = essem, etc.

fuam, etc. = sim, etc.

fueit = fuit

fuvimus = fuimus

fuvisset = fuisset

siem, etc. = sim, etc.

simus = sumus

This verb is hands down the most essential verb in the Latin language! It appears on its own, in compounds, and is used to form all the perfect passive tense forms among other things. It is also the most irregular of Latin verbs, but its peculiarities become less peculiar if you are familiar with a linguistic phenomenon called *rhotacism*.

Rhotacism is when an **s** changes to an **r** when it appears between two vowels. You can see an example of this in English with the verb forms *was* and *were*. The actual root of the verb sum is **es-**. In archaic Latin the present tense went like this:

esum	**esumus**
es	**estis**
est	**esunt**

Over time, the forms followed by an **m** or an **n** dropped the initial **e**. In the imperfect and future tenses, however, the **es-** remained, but became rhotacized with the addition of endings, so **esam** became **eram**, **esas** became **eras**, and so on. Same thing for the future tense form **eso** becoming **ero**, etc.

The root **fu-** in **fui** and **futurus** came from a completely different verb, just like what happened for the English verb of the same meaning. The forms *am, is,* and *are* are from a different verb than the forms *was* and *were*, which are from yet another different verb than *be, being,* and *been.*

MODEL SENTENCE:
Dulce et decorum ***est*** *pro patria mori.*
—Horace

take

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
		INDICATIVE				
Pres.	sūmō	sūmimus	sūmor		sūmimur	
	sūmis	sūmitis	sūmeris (-re)		sūmiminī	
	sūmit	sūmunt	sūmitur		sūmuntur	
Impf.	sūmēbam	sūmēbāmus	sūmēbar		sūmēbāmur	
	sūmēbās	sūmēbātis	sūmēbāris (-re)		sūmēbāminī	
	sūmēbat	sūmēbant	sūmēbātur		sūmēbantur	
Fut.	sūmam	sūmēmus	sūmar		sūmēmur	
	sūmēs	sūmētis	sūmēris (-re)		sūmēminī	
	sūmet	sūment	sūmētur		sūmentur	
Perf.	sumpsī	sumpsimus	sumptus	sum	sumptī	sumus
	sumpsistī	sumpsistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	sumpsit	sumpsērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	sumpseram	sumpserāmus	sumptus	eram	sumptī	erāmus
	sumpserās	sumpserātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	sumpserat	sumpserant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	sumpserō	sumpserimus	sumptus	erō	sumptī	erimus
	sumpseris	sumpseritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	sumpserit	sumpserint		erit		erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	sūmam	sūmāmus	sūmar		sūmāmur	
	sūmās	sūmātis	sūmāris (-re)		sūmāminī	
	sūmat	sūmant	sūmātur		sūmantur	
Impf.	sūmerem	sūmerēmus	sūmerer		sūmerēmur	
	sūmerēs	sūmerētis	sūmerēris (-re)		sūmerēminī	
	sūmeret	sūmerent	sūmerētur		sūmerentur	
Perf.	sumpserim	sumpserimus	sumptus	sim	sumptī	sīmus
	sumpseris	sumpseritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	sumpserit	sumpserint		sit		sint
Plup.	sumpsissem	sumpsissēmus	sumptus	essem	sumptī	essēmus
	sumpsissēs	sumpsissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	sumpsisset	sumpsissent		esset		essent
		IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	sūme	sūmite				
		INFINITIVE				
Pres.	sūmere		sūmī			
Perf.	sumpsisse		sumptus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	sumptūrus (-a, -um) esse		sumptum īrī			
		PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	sūmens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			sumptus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	sumptūrus (-a, -um)		sūmendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND sūmendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sumptum, -ū

Alternate forms: **serempsit** = sumpserit; **sumpse** = sumpisse; **suremit** = sumpsit; (con)sumpsti = (con)sumpisti

Compounds and related words: **absumo (3)** to consume; **assumo (3)** to receive; **consumo (3)** to consume; **praesumo (3)** to anticipate; **resumo (3)** to take up again; **sumptus, -us, m.** expense

Model sentence: *Litteras ad te a M. Lepido consule quasi commendaticias* ***sumpsimus.*** —Cicero

S

overcome, surpass

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	superō	superāmus	superor	superāmur
	superās	superātis	superāris (-re)	superāminī
	superat	superant	superātur	superantur
Impf.	superābam	superābāmus	superābar	superābāmur
	superābās	superābātis	superābāris (-re)	superābāminī
	superābat	superābant	superābātur	superābantur
Fut.	superābō	superābimus	superābor	superābimur
	superābis	superābitis	superāberis (-re)	superābiminī
	superābit	superābunt	superābitur	superābuntur
Perf.	superāvī	superāvimus	superātus sum	superātī sumus
	superāvistī	superāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	superāvit	superāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	superāveram	superāverāmus	superātus eram	superātī erāmus
	superāverās	superāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	superāverat	superāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	superāverō	superāverimus	superātus erō	superātī erimus
	superāveris	superāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	superāverit	superāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	superem	superēmus	superer	superēmur
	superēs	superētis	superēris (-re)	superēminī
	superet	superent	superētur	superentur
Impf.	superārem	superārēmus	superārer	superārēmur
	superārēs	superārētis	superārēris (-re)	superārēminī
	superāret	superārent	superārētur	superārentur
Perf.	superāverim	superāverimus	superātus sim	superātī sīmus
	superāveris	superāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	superāverit	superāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	superāvissem	superāvissēmus	superātus essem	superātī essēmus
	superāvissēs	superāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	superāvisset	superāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	superā	superāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	superāre		superārī	
Perf.	superāvisse		superātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	superātūrus (-a, -um) esse		superātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	superans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			superātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	superātūrus (-a, -um)		superandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND superandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE superātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **exsupero (1)** to surpass; **super** above; **superbia, -ae, f.** arrogance; **superbus, -a, -um** arrogant; **superus, -a, -um** upper

Model sentence: *Materiam* ***superabat*** *opus.* —Ovid

be left over, survive, abound

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	supersum	supersumus
	superes	superestis
	superest	supersunt
Impf.	supereram	supererāmus
	supererās	supererātis
	supererat	supererant
Fut.	supererō	supererimus
	superereris	supereritis
	supererit	supererunt
Perf.	superfuī	superfuimus
	superfuistī	superfuistis
	superfuit	superfuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	superfueram	superfuerāmus
	superfuerās	superfuerātis
	superfuerat	superfuerant
Fut. Perf.	superfuerō	superfuerimus
	superfueris	superfueritis
	superfuerit	superfuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	supersim	supersīmus
	supersīs	supersītis
	supersit	supersint
Impf.	superessem	superessēmus
	superessēs	superessētis
	superesset	superessent
Perf.	superfuerim	superfuerimus
	superfueris	superfueritis
	superfuerit	superfuerint
Plup.	superfuissem	superfuissēmus
	superfuissēs	superfuissētis
	superfuisset	superfuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	superes	supereste

INFINITIVE

Pres.	superesse
Perf.	superfuisse
Fut.	superfutūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	
Perf.	
Fut.	superfutūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND SUPINE

Alternate forms: **superescit** = superest

See **sum** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Nil actum reputa si quid **superest** agendum.* —Lucan

raise, stand up, ascend

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	surgō	surgimus	surgor	surgimur
	surgis	surgitis	surgeris (-re)	surgiminī
	surgit	surgunt	surgitur	surguntur
Impf.	surgēbam	surgēbāmus	surgēbar	surgēbāmur
	surgēbās	surgēbātis	surgēbāris (-re)	surgēbāminī
	surgēbat	surgēbant	surgēbātur	surgēbantur
Fut.	surgam	surgēmus	surgar	surgēmur
	surgēs	surgētis	surgēris (-re)	surgēminī
	surget	surgent	surgētur	surgentur
Perf.	surrexī	surreximus	surrectus sum	surrectī sumus
	surrexistī	surrexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	surrexit	surrexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	surrexeram	surrexerāmus	surrectus eram	surrectī erāmus
	surrexerās	surrexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	surrexerat	surrexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	surrexerō	surrexerimus	surrectus erō	surrectī erimus
	surrexeris	surrexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	surrexerit	surrexerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	surgam	surgāmus	surgar	surgāmur
	surgās	surgātis	surgāris (-re)	surgāminī
	surgat	surgant	surgātur	surgantur
Impf.	surgerem	surgerēmus	surgerer	surgerēmur
	surgerēs	surgerētis	surgerēris (-re)	surgerēminī
	surgeret	surgerent	surgerētur	surgerentur
Perf.	surrexerim	surrexerimus	surrectus sim	surrectī sīmus
	surrexeris	surrexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	surrexerit	surrexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	surrexissem	surrexissēmus	surrectus essem	surrectī essēmus
	surrexissēs	surrexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	surrexisset	surrexissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	surge	surgite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	surgere		surgī	
Perf.	surrexisse		surrectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	surrectūrus (-a, -um) esse		surrectum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	surgens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			surrectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	surrectūrus (-a, -um)		surgendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND surgendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE surrectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **subrectum** = surrectum; **subrexi** = surrexi; **subrigo** = surgo; **surregit** = surrexit; **surrexe** = surrexisse; **surrexti** = surrexisti; **surrigo** = surgo

Compounds and related words: **assurgo (3)** to stand up; **consurgo (3)** to stand up; **exsurgo (3)** to stand up; **insurgo (3)** to rise up; **resurgo (3)** to stand back up

See **rego** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Plaudite, valete, lumbos* ***surgite*** *atque extollite.* —Plautus

hang

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	suspendō	suspendimus	suspendor	suspendimur
	suspendis	suspenditis	suspenderis (-re)	suspendiminī
	suspendit	suspendunt	suspenditur	suspenduntur
Impf.	suspendēbam	suspendēbāmus	suspendēbar	suspendēbāmur
	suspendēbās	suspendēbātis	suspendēbāris (-re)	suspendēbāminī
	suspendēbat	suspendēbant	suspendēbātur	suspendēbantur
Fut.	suspendam	suspendēmus	suspendar	suspendēmur
	suspendēs	suspendētis	suspendēris (-re)	suspendēminī
	suspendet	suspendent	suspendētur	suspendentur
Perf.	suspendī	suspendimus	suspensus sum	suspensī sumus
	suspendistī	suspendistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	suspendit	suspendērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	suspenderam	suspenderāmus	suspensus eram	suspensī erāmus
	suspenderās	suspenderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	suspenderat	suspenderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	suspenderō	suspenderimus	suspensus erō	suspensī erimus
	suspenderis	suspenderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	suspenderit	suspenderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	suspendam	suspendāmus	suspendar	suspendāmur
	suspendās	suspendātis	suspendāris (-re)	suspendāminī
	suspendat	suspendant	suspendātur	suspendantur
Impf.	suspenderem	suspenderēmus	suspenderer	suspenderēmur
	suspenderēs	suspenderētis	suspenderēris (-re)	suspenderēminī
	suspenderet	suspenderent	suspenderētur	suspenderentur
Perf.	suspenderim	suspenderimus	suspensus sim	suspensī sīmus
	suspenderis	suspenderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	suspenderit	suspenderint	sit	sint
Plup.	suspendissem	suspendissēmus	suspensus essem	suspensī essēmus
	suspendissēs	suspendissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	suspendisset	suspendissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	suspende	suspendite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	suspendere		suspendī	
Perf.	suspendisse		suspensus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	suspensūrus (-a, -um) esse		suspensum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	suspendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			suspensus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	suspensūrus (-a, -um)		suspendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND suspendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE suspensum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **pendo (3)** to hang; **suspendium, -i, n.** a hanging
See **pendo** for other compounds of this verb.
Model sentence: *Rusticus emeritum palo **suspendat** aratrum.* —Ovid

S

be silent, keep still

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	taceō	tacēmus		
	tacēs	tacētis		
	tacet	tacent	tacētur	tacentur
Impf.	tacēbam	tacēbāmus		
	tacēbās	tacēbātis		
	tacēbat	tacēbant	tacēbātur	tacēbantur
Fut.	tacēbō	tacēbimus		
	tacēbis	tacēbitis		
	tacēbit	tacēbunt	tacēbitur	tacēbuntur
Perf.	tacuī	tacuimus		
	tacuistī	tacuistis		
	tacuit	tacuērunt (-ēre)	tacitus (-a, -um) est	tacitī (-ae, -a) sunt
Plup.	tacueram	tacuerāmus		
	tacuerās	tacuerātis		
	tacuerat	tacuerant	tacitus (-a, -um) erat	tacitī (-ae, -a) erant
Fut. Perf.	tacuerō	tacuerimus		
	tacueris	tacueritis		
	tacuerit	tacuerint	tacitus (-a, -um) erit	tacitī (-ae, -a) erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	taceam	taceāmus		
	taceās	taceātis		
	taceat	taceant	taceātur	taceantur
Impf.	tacērem	tacērēmus		
	tacērēs	tacērētis		
	tacēret	tacērent	tacērētur	tacērentur
Perf.	tacuerim	tacuerimus		
	tacueris	tacueritis		
	tacuerit	tacuerint	tacitus (-a, -um) sit	tacitī (-ae, -a) sint
Plup.	tacuissem	tacuissēmus		
	tacuissēs	tacuissētis		
	tacuisset	tacuissent	tacitus (-a, -um) esset	tacitī (-ae, -a) essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	tacē	tacēte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	tacēre		tacērī	
Perf.	tacuisse		tacitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	tacitūrus (-a, -um) esse		tacitum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	tacens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			tacitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tacitūrus (-a, -um)		tacendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND tacendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tacitum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **reticentia, -ae, f.** a keeping quiet; **reticeo (2)** to keep quiet; **taciturnitas, -tatis, f.** silence; **taciturnus, -a, -um** quiet; **tacitus, -a, -um** quiet

Model sentence: *Quae vera audivi, **taceo.*** —Terence

touch

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	tangō	tangimus	tangor		tangimur	
	tangis	tangitis	tangeris (-re)		tangiminī	
	tangit	tangunt	tangitur		tanguntur	
Impf.	tangēbam	tangēbāmus	tangēbar		tangēbāmur	
	tangēbās	tangēbātis	tangēbāris (-re)		tangēbāminī	
	tangēbat	tangēbant	tangēbātur		tangēbantur	
Fut.	tangam	tangēmus	tangar		tangēmur	
	tangēs	tangētis	tangēris (-re)		tangēminī	
	tanget	tangent	tangētur		tangentur	
Perf.	tetigī	tetigimus	tactus	sum	tactī	sumus
	tetigistī	tetigistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	tetigit	tetigērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	tetigeram	tetigerāmus	tactus	eram	tactī	erāmus
	tetigerās	tetigerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	eratis
	tetigerat	tetigerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	tetigerō	tetigerimus	tactus	erō	tactī	erimus
	tetigeris	tetigeritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	tetigerit	tetigerint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	tangam	tangāmus	tangar		tangāmur	
	tangās	tangātis	tangāris (-re)		tangāminī	
	tangat	tangant	tangātur		tangantur	
Impf.	tangerem	tangerēmus	tangerer		tangerēmur	
	tangerēs	tangerētis	tangerēris (-re)		tangerēminī	
	tangeret	tangerent	tangerētur		tangerentur	
Perf.	tetigerim	tetigerimus	tactus	sim	tactī	sīmus
	tetigeris	tetigeritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	tetigerit	tetigerint		sit		sint
Plup.	tetigissem	tetigissēmus	tactus	essem	tactī	essēmus
	tetigissēs	tetigissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	tetigisset	tetigissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	tange	tangite				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	tangere		tangī			
Perf.	tetigisse		tactus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	tactūrus (-a, -um) esse		tactum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	tangens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			tactus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	tactūrus (-a, -um)		tangendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND tangendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tactum, -ū

Alternate forms: **tago, tagere, taxi** = tango, tangere, tetigi

Compounds and related words: **attingo (3)** to touch; **contingo (3)** touch; **contiguus, -a, -um** adjoining; **tactilis, -e** that which can be touched; **tactio, -onis, f.** the sense of touch; **tactus, -us, m.** a touch

Model sentence: *Praedam non **tetigere** canes.* —Martial

cover, conceal

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	tegō	tegimus	tegor		tegimur	
	tegis	tegitis	tegeris (-re)		tegiminī	
	tegit	tegunt	tegitur		teguntur	
Impf.	tegēbam	tegēbāmus	tegēbar		tegēbāmur	
	tegēbās	tegēbātis	tegēbāris (-re)		tegēbāminī	
	tegēbat	tegēbant	tegēbātur		tegēbantur	
Fut.	tegam	tegēmus	tegar		tegēmur	
	tegēs	tegētis	tegēris (-re)		tegēminī	
	teget	tegent	tegētur		tegentur	
Perf.	texī	teximus	tectus	sum	tectī	sumus
	texistī	texistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	texit	texērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	texeram	texerāmus	tectus	eram	tectī	erāmus
	texerās	texerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	texerat	texerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	texerō	texerimus	tectus	erō	tectī	erimus
	texeris	texeritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	texerit	texerint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	tegam	tegāmus	tegar		tegāmur	
	tegās	tegātis	tegāris (-re)		tegāminī	
	tegat	tegant	tegātur		tegantur	
Impf.	tegerem	tegerēmus	tegerer		tegerēmur	
	tegerēs	tegerētis	tegerēris (-re)		tegerēminī	
	tegeret	tegerent	tegerētur		tegerentur	
Perf.	texerim	texerimus	tectus	sim	tectī	sīmus
	texeris	texeritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	texerit	texerint		sit		sint
Plup.	texissem	texissēmus	tectus	essem	tectī	essēmus
	texissēs	texissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	texisset	texissent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	tege	tegite				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	tegere		tegī			
Perf.	texisse		tectus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	tectūrus (-a, -um) esse		tectum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	tegens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			tectus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	tectūrus (-a, -um)		tegendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND tegendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tectum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **contego (3)** to cover up; **detego (3)** to uncover; **protego (3)** to shield; **retego (3)** to uncover; **tectum, -i, n.** roof; **tegmen, -minis, n.** covering; **toga, -ae, f.** toga; **togatus, -a, -um** wearing a toga

Model sentence: *Incustoditis et apertis, Lesbia, semper liminibus peccas nec tua furta* ***tegis.*** —Martial

try

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	temptō	temptāmus	temptor	temptāmur
	temptās	tempātis	temptāris (-re)	temptāminī
	temptat	temptant	temptātur	temptantur
Impf.	temptābam	temptābāmus	temptābar	temptābāmur
	temptābās	temptābātis	temptābāris (-re)	temptābāminī
	temptābat	temptābant	temptābātur	temptābantur
Fut.	temptābō	temptābimus	temptābor	temptābimur
	temptābis	temptābitis	temptāberis (-re)	temptābiminī
	temptābit	temptābunt	temptābitur	temptābuntur
Perf.	temptāvī	temptāvimus	temptātus sum	temptātī sumus
	temptāvistī	temptāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	temptāvit	temptāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	temptāveram	temptāverāmus	temptātus eram	temptātī erāmus
	temptāverās	temptāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	temptāverat	temptāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	temptāverō	temptāverimus	temptātus erō	temptātī erimus
	temptāveris	temptāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	temptāverit	temptāverint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	temptem	temptēmus	tempter	temptēmur
	temptēs	temptētis	temptēris (-re)	temptēminī
	temptet	temptent	temptētur	temptentur
Impf.	temptārem	temptārēmus	temptārer	temptārēmur
	temptārēs	temptārētis	temptārēris (-re)	temptārēminī
	temptāret	temptārent	temptārētur	temptārentur
Perf.	temptāverim	temptāverimus	temptātus sim	temptātī sīmus
	temptāveris	temptāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	temptāverit	temptāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	temptāvissem	temptāvissēmus	temptātus essem	temptātī essēmus
	temptāvissēs	temptāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	temptāvisset	temptāvissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	temptā	temptāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	temptāre	temptārī
Perf.	temptāvisse	temptātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	temptātūrus (-a, -um) esse	temptātum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	temptans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		temptātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	temptātūrus (-a, -um)	temptandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND temptandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE temptātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **tento, tentare, tentavi, tentatum** = tempto, temptare, temptavi, temptatum

Compounds and related words: **temptabundus, -a, -um** trying; **temptamen, -minis, n.** an attempt; **temptamentum, -i, n.** an attempt; **temptatio, -onis, f.** an attack; **temptator, -is, m.** one who attempts

Model sentence: *Saepius fortunam* ***temptare*** *Galba nolebat.* —Caesar

T

stretch, strive, aim

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	tendō	tendimus	tendor	tendimur
	tendis	tenditis	tenderis (-re)	tendiminī
	tendit	tendunt	tenditur	tenduntur
Impf.	tendēbam	tendēbāmus	tendēbar	tendēbāmur
	tendēbās	tendēbātis	tendēbāris (-re)	tendēbāminī
	tendēbat	tendēbant	tendēbātur	tendēbantur
Fut.	tendam	tendēmus	tendar	tendēmur
	tendēs	tendētis	tendēris (-re)	tendēminī
	tendet	tendent	tendētur	tendentur
Perf.	tetendī	tetendimus	tentus sum	tentī sumus
	tetendistī	tetendistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	tetendit	tetendērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	tetenderam	tetenderāmus	tentus eram	tentī erāmus
	tetenderās	tetenderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	tetenderat	tetenderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	tetenderō	tetenderimus	tentus erō	tentī erimus
	tetenderis	tetenderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	tetenderit	tetenderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	tendam	tendāmus	tendar	tendāmur
	tendās	tendātis	tendāris (-re)	tendāminī
	tendat	tendant	tendātur	tendantur
Impf.	tenderem	tenderēmus	tenderer	tenderēmur
	tenderēs	tenderētis	tenderēris (-re)	tenderēminī
	tenderet	tenderent	tenderētur	tenderentur
Perf.	tetenderim	tetenderimus	tentus sim	tentī sīmus
	tetenderis	tetenderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	tetenderit	tetenderint	sit	sint
Plup.	tetendissem	tetendissēmus	tentus essem	tentī essēmus
	tetendissēs	tetendissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	tetendisset	tetendissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	tende	tendite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	tendere		tendī	
Perf.	tetendisse		tentus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	tentūrus (-a, -um) esse		tentum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	tendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			tentus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tentūrus (-a, -um)		tendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND tendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tentum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

tendō

Related Words

intentio, intentionis, f. exertion

portentum, portentum, n. omen

This verb is essential because of how commonly it and its compounds occur. Its central idea involves *stretching*.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
tenno = tendo
tensum = tentum

COMPOUNDS:
attendo, attendere, attendi, attentum to pay attention to

contendo, contendere, contendi, contentum to strain

distendo, distendere, distendi, distentum to stretch out

extendo, extendere, extendi, extentum to stretch out

intendo, intendere, intendi, intentum to aim

ostendo, ostendere, ostendi, ostentum to show

portendo, portendere, portendi, portentum to predict

praetendo, praetendere, praetendi, praetentum to spread out in front

protendo, protendere, protendi, protentum to stretch out

MODEL SENTENCE:
Tympana ***tenta*** *tonant palmis.* —Lucretius

hold, keep

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	teneō	tenēmus	teneor	tenēmur
	tenēs	tenētis	tenēris (-re)	tenēminī
	tenet	tenent	tenētur	tenentur
Impf.	tenēbam	tenēbāmus	tenēbar	tenēbāmur
	tenēbās	tenēbātis	tenēbāris (-re)	tenēbāminī
	tenēbat	tenēbant	tenēbātur	tenēbantur
Fut.	tenēbō	tenēbimus	tenēbor	tenēbimur
	tenēbis	tenēbitis	tenēberis (-re)	tenēbiminī
	tenēbit	tenēbunt	tenēbitur	tenēbuntur
Perf.	tenuī	tenuimus		
	tenuistī	tenuistis		
	tenuit	tenuērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	tenueram	tenuerāmus		
	tenuerās	tenuerātis		
	tenuerat	tenuerant		
Fut. Perf.	tenuerō	tenuerimus		
	tenueris	tenueritis		
	tenuerit	tenuerint		
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	teneam	teneāmus	tenear	teneāmur
	teneās	teneātis	teneāris (-re)	teneāminī
	teneat	teneant	teneātur	teneantur
Impf.	tenērem	tenērēmus	tenērer	tenērēmur
	tenērēs	tenērētis	tenērēris (-re)	tenērēminī
	tenēret	tenērent	tenērētur	tenērentur
Perf.	tenuerim	tenuerimus		
	tenueris	tenueritis		
	tenuerit	tenuerint		
Plup.	tenuissem	tenuissēmus		
	tenuissēs	tenuissētis		
	tenuisset	tenuissent		
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	tenē	tenēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	tenēre		tenērī	
Perf.	tenuisse			
Fut.				
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	tenens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			tenendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND tenendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tentum, -ū

Alternate forms: **tenivi** = tenui; **tetinerim** = tenuerim; **tetinerit** = tenuerit; **tetinero** = tenuero; **tetinisse** = tenuisse

Compounds and related words: **abstinentia, -ae, f.** abstinence; **abstineo (2)** to hold back; **contineo (2)** to contain; **detineo (2)** to detain; **obtineo (2)** to obtain; **pertinax, -acis** stubborn; **pertineo (2)** to extend; **retineo (2)** to hold back; **sustineo (2)** to support; **sustento (1)** to support; **tenax, -acis** tenacious

Model sentence: *Quos amor verus **tenuit, tenebit.*** —Seneca

rub, wear down

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	terō	terimus	teror	terimur
	teris	teritis	tereris (-re)	teriminī
	terit	terunt	teritur	teruntur
Impf.	terēbam	terēbāmus	terēbar	terēbāmur
	terēbās	terēbātis	terēbāris (-re)	terēbāminī
	terēbat	terēbant	terēbātur	terēbantur
Fut.	teram	terēmus	terar	terēmur
	terēs	terētis	terēris (-re)	terēminī
	teret	terent	terētur	terentur
Perf.	trīvī	trīvimus	trītus sum	trītī sumus
	trīvistī	trīvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	trīvit	trīvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	trīveram	trīverāmus	trītus eram	trītī erāmus
	trīverās	trīverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	trīverat	trīverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	trīverō	trīverimus	trītus erō	trītī erimus
	trīveris	trīveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	trīverit	trīverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	teram	terāmus	terar	terāmur
	terās	terātis	terāris (-re)	terāminī
	terat	terant	terātur	terantur
Impf.	tererem	tererēmus	tererer	tererēmur
	tererēs	tererētis	tererēris (-re)	tererēminī
	tereret	tererent	tererētur	tererentur
Perf.	trīverim	trīverimus	trītus sim	trītī sīmus
	trīveris	trīveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	trīverit	trīverint	sit	sint
Plup.	trīvissem	trīvissēmus	trītus essem	trītī essēmus
	trīvissēs	trīvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	trīvisset	trīvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	tere	terite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	terere		terī	
Perf.	trīvisse		trītus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	trītūrus (-a, -um) esse		trītum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	terens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			trītus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	trītūrus (-a, -um)		terendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND terendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE trītum, -ū

Alternate forms: **terii** = trivi; **tristi** = trivisti

Compounds and related words: **attero (3)** to wear away; **contero (3)** to grind; **obtero (3)** to trample on; **protero (3)** to crush

Model sentence: *Ambulator porticum terit.* —Martial

frighten

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	terreō	terrēmus	terreor	terrēmur
	terrēs	terrētis	terrēris (-re)	terrēminī
	terret	terrent	terrētur	terrentur
Impf.	terrēbam	terrēbāmus	terrēbar	terrēbāmur
	terrēbās	terrēbātis	terrēbāris (-re)	terrēbāminī
	terrēbat	terrēbant	terrēbātur	terrēbantur
Fut.	terrēbō	terrēbimus	terrēbor	terrēbimur
	terrēbis	terrēbitis	terrēberis (-re)	terrēbiminī
	terrēbit	terrēbunt	terrēbitur	terrēbuntur
Perf.	terruī	terruimus	territus sum	territī sumus
	terruistī	terruistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	terruit	terruērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	terrueram	terruerāmus	territus eram	territī erāmus
	terruerās	terruerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	terruerat	terruerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	terruerō	terruerimus	territus erō	territī erimus
	terrueris	terrueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	terruerit	terruerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	terream	terreāmus	terrear	terreāmur
	terreās	terreātis	terreāris (-re)	terreāminī
	terreat	terreant	terreātur	terreantur
Impf.	terrērem	terrērēmus	terrērer	terrērēmur
	terrērēs	terrērētis	terrērēris (-re)	terrērēminī
	terrēret	terrērent	terrērētur	terrērentur
Perf.	terruerim	terruerimus	territus sim	territī sīmus
	terrueris	terrueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	terruerit	terruerint	sit	sint
Plup.	terruissem	terruissēmus	territus essem	territī essēmus
	terruissēs	terruissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	terruisset	terruissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	terrē	terrēte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	terrēre		terrērī	
Perf.	terruisse		territus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	territūrus (-a, -um) esse		territum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	terrens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			territus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	territūrus (-a, -um)		terrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND terrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE territum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **absterreo (2)** to scare away; **deterreo (2)** to scare away; **exterreo (2)** to scare thoroughly; **perterreo (2)** to frighten; **terribilis, -e** frightening; **terror, -is, m.** terror

Model sentence: *Maris subita tempestas **terret** navigantes.* —Cicero

weave, braid

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
			INDICATIVE			
Pres.	texō	teximus	texor		teximur	
	texis	texitis	texeris (-re)		teximinī	
	texit	texunt	texitur		texuntur	
Impf.	texēbam	texēbāmus	texēbar		texēbāmur	
	texēbās	texēbātis	texēbāris (-re)		texēbāminī	
	texēbat	texēbant	texēbātur		texēbantur	
Fut.	texam	texēmus	texar		texēmur	
	texēs	texētis	texēris (-re)		texēminī	
	texet	texent	texētur		texentur	
Perf.	texuī	texuimus	textus	sum	textī	sumus
	texuistī	texuistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	texuit	texuērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	texueram	texuerāmus	textus	eram	textī	erāmus
	texuerās	texuerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	texuerat	texuerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	texuerō	texuerimus	textus	erō	textī	erimus
	texueris	texueritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	texuerit	texuerint		erit		erunt
			SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	texam	texāmus	texar		texāmur	
	texās	texātis	texāris (-re)		texāminī	
	texat	texant	texātur		texantur	
Impf.	texerem	texerēmus	texerer		texerēmur	
	texerēs	texerētis	texerēris (-re)		texerēminī	
	texeret	texerent	texerētur		texerentur	
Perf.	texuerim	texuerimus	textus	sim	textī	sīmus
	texueris	texueritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	texuerit	texuerint		sit		sint
Plup.	texuissem	texuissēmus	textus	essem	textī	essēmus
	texuissēs	texuissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	texuisset	texuissent		esset		essent
			IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	texe	texite				
			INFINITIVE			
Pres.	texere		texī			
Perf.	texuisse		textus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	textūrus (-a, -um) esse		textum īrī			
			PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	texens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			textus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	textūrus (-a, -um)		texendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND texendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE textum, -ū

Alternate forms: **texier** = texi

Compounds and related words: **contexo (3)** to weave together; **detexo (3)** to braid; **praetexo (3)** to disguise; **textilis, -e** woven; **textor, -is, m.** weaver; **textrix, -tricis, f.** a female weaver; **textura, -ae, f.** construction; **textus, -us, m.** web

Model sentence: *In vacuo* ***texetur*** *aranea lecto.* —Propertius

fear

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	timeō	timēmus	timeor	timēmur
	timēs	timētis	timēris (-re)	timēminī
	timet	timent	timētur	timentur
Impf.	timēbam	timēbāmus	timēbar	timēbāmur
	timēbās	timēbātis	timēbāris (-re)	timēbāminī
	timēbat	timēbant	timēbātur	timēbantur
Fut.	timēbō	timēbimus	timēbor	timēbimur
	timēbis	timēbitis	timēberis (-re)	timēbiminī
	timēbit	timēbunt	timēbitur	timēbuntur
Perf.	timuī	timuimus		
	timuistī	timuistis		
	timuit	timuērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	timueram	timuerāmus		
	timuerās	timuerātis		
	timuerat	timuerant		
Fut. Perf.	timuerō	timuerimus		
	timueris	timueritis		
	timuerit	timuerint		
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	timeam	timeāmus	timear	timeāmur
	timeās	timeātis	timeāris (-re)	timeāminī
	timeat	timeant	timeātur	timeantur
Impf.	timērem	timērēmus	timērer	timērēmur
	timērēs	timērētis	timērēris (-re)	timērēminī
	timēret	timērent	timērētur	timērentur
Perf.	timuerim	timuerimus		
	timueris	timueritis		
	timuerit	timuerint		
Plup.	timuissem	timuissēmus		
	timuissēs	timuissētis		
	timuisset	timuissent		
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	timē	timēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	timēre		timērī	
Perf.	timuisse			
Fut.				
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	timens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			timendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND timendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **pertimesco (3)** to be very afraid; **timidus, -a, -um** afraid; **timor, -is, m.** fear

Model sentence: *Sedet qui **timuit** ne non succederet.* —Horace

lift, raise

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	tollō	tollimus	tollor	tollimur
	tollis	tollitis	tolleris (-re)	tolliminī
	tollit	tollunt	tollitur	tolluntur
Impf.	tollēbam	tollēbāmus	tollēbar	tollēbāmur
	tollēbās	tollēbātis	tollēbāris (-re)	tollēbāminī
	tollēbat	tollēbant	tollēbātur	tollēbantur
Fut.	tollam	tollēmus	tollar	tollēmur
	tollēs	tollētis	tollēris (-re)	tollēminī
	tollet	tollent	tollētur	tollentur
Perf.	sustulī	sustulimus	sublātus sum	sublātī sumus
	sustulistī	sustulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	sustulit	sustulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	sustuleram	sustulerāmus	sublātus eram	sublātī erāmus
	sustulerās	sustulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	sustulerat	sustulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	sustulerō	sustulerimus	sublātus erō	sublātī erimus
	sustuleris	sustuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	sustulerit	sustulerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	tollam	tollāmus	tollar	tollāmur
	tollās	tollātis	tollāris (-re)	tollāminī
	tollat	tollant	tollātur	tollantur
Impf.	tollerem	tollerēmus	tollerer	tollerēmur
	tollerēs	tollerētis	tollerēris (-re)	tollerēminī
	tolleret	tollerent	tollerētur	tollerentur
Perf.	sustulerim	sustulerimus	sublātus sim	sublātī sīmus
	sustuleris	sustuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sustulerit	sustulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	sustulissem	sustulissēmus	sublātus essem	sublātī essēmus
	sustulissēs	sustulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	sustulisset	sustulissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	tolle	tollite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	tollere		tollī	
Perf.	sustulisse		sublātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	sublātūrus (-a, -um) esse		sublātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	tollens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			sublātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	sublātūrus (-a, -um)		tollendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND tollendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE sublātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **tollisse** = sustulisse; **tollit** = sustulit

Compounds and related words: **attollo (3)** to lift up; **extollo (3)** to lift up; **intolerabilis, -e** unbearable; **tolerabilis, -e** bearable; **tolerantia, -ae, f.** an enduring; **toleratio, -onis, f.** an enduring; **tolero (1)** to carry; **tolleno, -onis, m.** a crane

Model sentence: ***Sustulerat** raptas taurus in astra pilas.* —Martial

T

shear, crop, shave, trim

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	tondeō	tondēmus	tondeor		tondēmur	
	tondēs	tondētis	tondēris (-re)		tondēminī	
	tondet	tondent	tondētur		tondentur	
Impf.	tondēbam	tondēbāmus	tondēbar		tondēbāmur	
	tondēbās	tondēbātis	tondēbāris (-re)		tondēbāminī	
	tondēbat	tondēbant	tondēbātur		tondēbantur	
Fut.	tondēbō	tondēbimus	tondēbor		tondēbimur	
	tondēbis	tondēbitis	tondēberis (-re)		tondēbiminī	
	tondēbit	tondēbunt	tondēbitur		tondēbuntur	
Perf.	totondī	totondimus	tonsus	sum	tonsī	sumus
	totondistī	totondistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	totondit	totondērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	totonderam	totonderāmus	tonsus	eram	tonsī	erāmus
	totonderās	totonderātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	totonderat	totonderant		erat		erant
Fut.	totonderō	totonderimus	tonsus	erō	tonsī	erimus
Perf.	totonderis	totonderitis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	totonderit	totonderint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	tondeam	tondeāmus	tondear		tondeāmur	
	tondeās	tondeātis	tondeāris (-re)		tondeāminī	
	tondeat	tondeant	tondeātur		tondeantur	
Impf.	tondērem	tondērēmus	tondērer		tondērēmur	
	tondērēs	tondērētis	tondērēris (-re)		tondērēminī	
	tondēret	tondērent	tondērētur		tondērentur	
Perf.	totonderim	totonderimus	tonsus	sim	tonsī	sīmus
	totonderis	totonderitis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	totonderit	totonderint		sit		sint
Plup.	totondissem	totondissēmus	tonsus	essem	tonsī	essēmus
	totondissēs	totondissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	totondisset	totondissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	tondē	tondēte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	tondēre		tondērī			
Perf.	totondisse		tonsus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	tonsūrus (-a, -um) esse		tonsum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	tondens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			tonsus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	tonsūrus (-a, -um)		tondendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND tondendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tonsum, -ū

Usage notes: Passive forms often with middle sense

Compounds and related words: **tonsilis, -e** that which can be clipped; **tonsito (1)** to clip repeatedly; **tonsor, -is, m.** barber; **tonsorius, -a, -um** pertaining to clipping; **tonstrina, -ae, f.** a barber shop; **tonstrix, -tricis, f.** a female barber; **tonsura, -ae, f.** a clipping; **tonsus, -us, m.** a hair-do

Model sentence: *Lavamur et* ***tondemur*** *et convivimus ex consuetudine.* —Quintilian

thunder

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	tonō	tonāmus
	tonās	tonātis
	tonat	tonant
Impf.	tonābam	tonābāmus
	tonābās	tonābātis
	tonābat	tonābant
Fut.	tonābō	tonāmus
	tonābis	tonābitis
	tonābit	tonābunt
Perf.	tonuī	tonuimus
	tonuistī	tonuistis
	tonuit	tonuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	tonueram	tonuerāmus
	tonuerās	tonuerātis
	tonuerat	tonuerant
Fut. Perf.	tonuerō	tonuerimus
	tonueris	tonueritis
	tonuerit	tonuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	tonem	tonēmus
	tonēs	tonētis
	tonet	tonent
Impf.	tonārem	tonārēmus
	tonārēs	tonārētis
	tonāret	tonārent
Perf.	tonuerim	tonuerimus
	tonueris	tonueritis
	tonuerit	tonuerint
Plup.	tonuissem	tonuissēmus
	tonuissēs	tonuissētis
	tonuisset	tonuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	tonā	tonāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	tonāre
Perf.	tonuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	tonans, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	tonandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND tonandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: third person may be used impersonally.
Alternate forms: **tonimus** = tonamus
Compounds and related words: **attonitus, -a, -um** stunned; **attono (1)** to stun; **tonitrus, -us, m.** thunder; **tonitruum, -i, n.** thunder
Model sentence: *Tympana tenta **tonant** palmis.* —Lucretius

twist

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	torqueō	torquēmus	torqueor	torquēmur
	torquēs	torquētis	torquēris (-re)	torquēminī
	torquet	torquent	torquētur	torquentur
Impf.	torquēbam	torquēbāmus	torquēbar	torquēbāmur
	torquēbās	torquēbātis	torquēbāris (-re)	torquēbāminī
	torquēbat	torquēbant	torquēbātur	torquēbantur
Fut.	torquēbō	torquēbimus	torquēbor	torquēbimur
	torquēbis	torquēbitis	torquēberis (-re)	torquēbiminī
	torquēbit	torquēbunt	torquēbitur	torquēbuntur
Perf.	torsī	torsimus	tortus sum	tortī sumus
	torsistī	torsistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	torsit	torsērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	torseram	torserāmus	tortus eram	tortī erāmus
	torserās	torserātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	torserat	torserant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	torserō	torserimus	tortus erō	tortī erimus
	torseris	torseritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	torserit	torserint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	torqueam	torqueāmus	torquear	torqueāmur
	torqueās	torqueātis	torqueāris (-re)	torqueāminī
	torqueat	torqueant	torqueātur	torqueantur
Impf.	torquērem	torquērēmus	torquērer	torquērēmur
	torquērēs	torquērētis	torquērēris (-re)	torquērēminī
	torquēret	torquērent	torquērētur	torquērentur
Perf.	torserim	torserimus	tortus sim	tortī sīmus
	torseris	torseritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	torserit	torserint	sit	sint
Plup.	torsissem	torsissēmus	tortus essem	tortī essēmus
	torsissēs	torsissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	torsisset	torsissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	torquē	torquēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	torquēre		torquērī	
Perf.	torsisse		tortus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	tortūrus (-a, -um) esse		tortum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	torquens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			tortus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tortūrus (-a, -um)		torquendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND torquendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tortum, -ū

Alternate forms: **torquerier** = torqueri

Compounds and related words: **extorqueo (2)** to wrench out; **torquatus, -a, -um** wearing a twisted collar; **torquis, -is, m./f.** a twisted collar; **tortilis, -e** twisted; **torto (1)** to torture; **tortor, -is, m.** torturer; **tortuosus, -a, -um** full of twists; **tortus, -a, -um** twisted

Model sentence: *Torsit lenta tristia fata fame.* —Martial

burn, dry

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	torreō	torrēmus	torreor	torrēmur
	torrēs	torrētis	torrēris (-re)	torrēminī
	torret	torrent	torrētur	torrentur
Impf.	torrēbam	torrēbāmus	torrēbar	torrēbāmur
	torrēbās	torrēbātis	torrēbāris (-re)	torrēbāminī
	torrēbat	torrēbant	torrēbātur	torrēbantur
Fut.	torrēbō	torrēbimus	torrēbor	torrēbimur
	torrēbis	torrēbitis	torrēberis (-re)	torrēbiminī
	torrēbit	torrēbunt	torrēbitur	torrēbuntur
Perf.	torruī	torruimus	tostus sum	tostī sumus
	torruistī	torruistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	torruit	torruērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	torrueram	torruerāmus	tostus eram	tostī erāmus
	torruerās	torruerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	torruerat	torruerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	torruerō	torruerimus	tostus erō	tostī erimus
	torrueris	torrueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	torruerit	torruerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	torream	torreāmus	torrear	torreāmur
	torreās	torreātis	torreāris (-re)	torreāminī
	torreat	torreant	torreātur	torreantur
Impf.	torrērem	torrērēmus	torrērer	torrērēmur
	torrērēs	torrērētis	torrērēris (-re)	torrērēminī
	torrēret	torrērent	torrērētur	torrērentur
Perf.	torruerim	torruerimus	tostus sim	tostī sīmus
	torrueris	torrueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	torruerit	torruerint	sit	sint
Plup.	torruissem	torruissēmus	tostus essem	tostī essēmus
	torruissēs	torruissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	torruisset	torruissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	torrē	torrēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	torrēre		torrērī	
Perf.	torruisse		tostus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	tostūrus (-a, -um) esse		tostum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	torrens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			tostus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tostūrus (-a, -um)		torrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND torrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tostum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **torresco (3)** to become parched; **torridus, -a, -um** burnt; **torris, -is, m.** torch

Model sentence: *Femineus pectora **torret** amor.* —Ovid

drag, draw

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	trahō	trahimus	trahor	trahimur
	trahis	trahitis	traheris (-re)	trahiminī
	trahit	trahunt	trahitur	trahuntur
Impf.	trahēbam	trahēbāmus	trahēbar	trahēbāmur
	trahēbās	trahēbātis	trahēbāris (-re)	trahēbāminī
	trahēbat	trahēbant	trahēbātur	trahēbantur
Fut.	traham	trahēmus	trahar	trahēmur
	trahēs	trahētis	trahēris (-re)	trahēminī
	trahet	trahent	trahētur	trahentur
Perf.	traxī	traximus	tractus sum	tractī sumus
	traxistī	traxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	traxit	traxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	traxeram	traxerāmus	tractus eram	tractī erāmus
	traxerās	traxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	traxerat	traxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	traxerō	traxerimus	tractus erō	tractī erimus
	traxeris	traxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	traxerit	traxerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	traham	trahāmus	trahar	trahāmur
	trahās	trahātis	trahāris (-re)	trahāminī
	trahat	trahant	trahātur	trahantur
Impf.	traherem	traherēmus	traherer	traherēmur
	traherēs	traherētis	traherēris (-re)	traherēminī
	traheret	traherent	traherētur	traherentur
Perf.	traxerim	traxerimus	tractus sim	tractī sīmus
	traxeris	traxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	traxerit	traxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	traxissem	traxissēmus	tractus essem	tractī essēmus
	traxissēs	traxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	traxisset	traxissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	trahe	trahite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	trahere		trahī	
Perf.	traxisse		tractus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	tractūrus (-a, -um) esse		tractum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	trahens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			tractus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tractūrus (-a, -um)		trahendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND trahendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tractum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

trahō

Related Words

detrecto, detrectare, detrectavi, detrectatum to decline

tractabilis, tractabile manageable

tractatio, tractationis, f. management

tractator, tractatoris, m. masseur

tractatrix, tractatricis, f. masseuse

tractatus, tractatus, m. management

tractim by degrees

tracto, tractare, tractavi, tractatum to handle

tractus, tractus, m. a dragging

trahax, trahacis greedy

Expressions

lanam trahere to spin wool

This verb is essential because of how often it and its compounds appear. Its central meaning is like that of **duco**, to take someone or something from point A to point B, but whereas **duco** gets someone or thing to move in accompaniment under its own power, **traho** forces it along, hence the ideas of *drag* or *pull.*

ALTERNATE FORMS:
traxe = traxisse

COMPOUNDS:
abstraho, abstrahere, abstraxi, abstractum to drag away

contraho, contrahere, contraxi, contractum to pull together

detraho, detrahere, detraxi, detractum to drag down

extraho, extrahere, extraxi, extractum to pull out

retraho, retrahere, retraxi, retractum to pull back

subtraho, subtrahere, subtraxi, subtractum to remove

MODEL SENTENCE:
***Trahimur** omnes laudis studio.* —Cicero

pierce

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	trāiciō	trāicimus	trāicior	trāicimur
	trāicis	trāicitis	trāiceris (-re)	trāiciminī
	trāicit	trāiciunt	trāicitur	trāiciuntur
Impf.	trāiciēbam	trāiciēbāmus	trāiciēbar	trāiciēbāmur
	trāiciēbās	trāiciēbātis	trāiciēbāris (-re)	trāiciēbāminī
	trāiciēbat	trāiciēbant	trāiciēbātur	trāiciēbantur
Fut.	trāiciam	trāiciēmus	trāiciar	trāiciēmur
	trāiciēs	trāiciētis	trāiciēris (-re)	trāiciēminī
	trāiciet	trāicient	trāiciētur	trāicientur
Perf.	trāiēcī	trāiēcimus	trāiectus sum	trāiectī sumus
	trāiēcistī	trāiēcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	trāiēcit	trāiēcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	trāiēceram	trāiēcerāmus	trāiectus eram	trāiectī erāmus
	trāiēcerās	trāiēcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	trāiēcerat	trāiēcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	trāiēcerō	trāiēcerimus	trāiectus erō	trāiectī erimus
	trāiēceris	trāiēceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	trāiēcerit	trāiēcerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	trāiciam	trāiciāmus	trāiciar	trāiciāmur
	trāiciās	trāiciātis	trāiciāris (-re)	trāiciāminī
	trāiciat	trāiciant	trāiciātur	trāiciantur
Impf.	trāicerem	trāicerēmus	trāicerer	trāicerēmur
	trāicerēs	trāicerētis	trāicerēris (-re)	trāicerēminī
	trāiceret	trāicerent	trāicerētur	trāicerentur
Perf.	trāiēcerim	trāiēcerimus	trāiectus sim	trāiectī sīmus
	trāiēceris	trāiēceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	trāiēcerit	trāiēcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	trāiēcissem	trāiēcissēmus	trāiectus essem	trāiectī essēmus
	trāiēcissēs	trāiēcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	trāiēcisset	trāiēcissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	trāice	trāicite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	trāicere		trāicī	
Perf.	trāiēcisse		trāiectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	trāiectūrus (-a, -um) esse		trāiectum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	trāiciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			trāiectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	trāiectūrus (-a, -um)		trāiciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND trāiciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE trāiectum, -ū

Alternate forms: **transicio** = traicio

Compounds and related words: **traiectio, -onis, f.** passage; **traiectus, -us, m.** passage

See **iacio** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Arreptum vexillum trans vallum hostium **traiecit**.* —Livy

cross

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	transeō	transīmus	transeor	transīmur
	transīs	transītis	transīris (-re)	transīminī
	transit	transeunt	transītur	transeuntur
Impf.	transībam	transībāmus	transībar	transībāmur
	transībās	transībātis	transībāris (-re)	transībāminī
	transībat	transībant	transībātur	transībantur
Fut.	transībō	transībimus	transībor	transībimur
	transībis	transībitis	transīberis (-re)	transībiminī
	transībit	transībunt	transībitur	transībuntur
Perf.	transiī	transiimus	transitus sum	transitī sumus
	transiistī	transiistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	transiit	transiērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	transieram	transierāmus	transitus eram	transitī erāmus
	transierās	transierātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	transierat	transierant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	transierō	transierimus	transitus erō	transitī erimus
	transieris	transieritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	transierit	transierint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	transeam	transeāmus	transear	transeāmur
	transeās	transeātis	transeāris (-re)	transeāminī
	transeat	transeant	transeātur	transeantur
Impf.	transīrem	transīrēmus	transīrer	transīrēmur
	transīrēs	transīrētis	transīrēris (-re)	transīrēminī
	transīret	transīrent	transīrētur	transīrentur
Perf.	transierim	transierimus	transitus sim	transitī sīmus
	transieris	transieritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	transierit	transierint	sit	sint
Plup.	transīssem	transīssēmus	transitus essem	transitī essēmus
	transīssēs	transīssētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	transīsset	transīssent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	transī	transīte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	transīre		transīrī	
Perf.	transīsse		transitus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	transitūrus (-a, -um) esse		transitum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	transiens, (-euntis)			
Perf.			transitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	transitūrus (-a, -um)		transeundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND transeundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE transitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **transiet** = transibit; **transivi** = transii

Compounds and related words: **transitans, -ntis** passing over; **transitio, -onis, f.** a going across; **transitorius, -a, -um** providing passage through; **transitus, -us, m.** transit

See **eo** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Si per vim navibus flumen* ***transire*** *conentur, prohibeat.* —Caesar

T

carry over

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	transferō	transferimus	transferor	transferimur
	transfers	transfertis	transferris (-re)	transferiminī
	transfert	transferunt	transfertur	transferuntur
Impf.	transferēbam	transferēbāmus	transferēbar	transferēbāmur
	transferēbās	transferēbātis	transferēbāris (-re)	transferēbāminī
	transferēbat	transferēbant	transferēbātur	transferēbantur
Fut.	transferam	transferēmus	transferar	transferēmur
	transferēs	transferētis	transferēris (-re)	transferēminī
	transferet	transferent	transferētur	transferentur
Perf.	transtulī	transtulimus	translātus sum	translātī sumus
	transtulistī	transtulistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	transtulit	transtulērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	transtuleram	transtulerāmus	translātus eram	translātī erāmus
	transtulerās	transtulerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	transtulerat	transtulerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	transtulerō	transtulerimus	translātus erō	translātī erimus
	transtuleris	transtuleritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	transtulerit	transtulerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	transferam	transferāmus	transferar	transferāmur
	transferās	transferātis	transferāris (-re)	transferāminī
	transferat	transferant	transferātur	transferantur
Impf.	transferrem	transferrēmus	transferrer	transferrēmur
	transferrēs	transferrētis	transferrēris (-re)	transferrēminī
	transferret	transferrent	transferrētur	transferrentur
Perf.	transtulerim	transtulerimus	translātus sim	translātī sīmus
	transtuleris	transtuleritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	transtulerit	transtulerint	sit	sint
Plup.	transtulissem	transtulissēmus	translātus essem	translātī essēmus
	transtulissēs	transtulissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	transtulisset	transtulissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	transfer	transferte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	transferre		transferrī	
Perf.	transtulisse		translātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	translātūrus (-a, -um) esse		translātum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	transferens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			translātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	translātūrus (-a, -um)		transferendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND transferendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE translātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **tralatum** = translatum

Compounds and related words: **translatio, -onis, f.** a transferring; **translativus, -a, -um** transferable; **translator, -is, m.** transferrer

See **fero** for other compounds of this verb.

Model sentence: *Mustela catulos suos cottidie **transfert** mutatque sedem.* —Pliny

tremble

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	tremō	tremimus
	tremis	tremitis
	tremit	tremunt
Impf.	tremēbam	tremēbāmus
	tremēbās	tremēbātis
	tremēbat	tremēbant
Fut.	tremam	tremēmus
	tremēs	tremētis
	tremet	trement
Perf.	tremuī	tremuimus
	tremuistī	tremuistis
	tremuit	tremuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	tremueram	tremuerāmus
	tremuerās	tremuerātis
	tremuerat	tremuerant
Fut. Perf.	tremuerō	tremuerimus
	tremueris	tremueritis
	tremuerit	tremuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	tremam	tremāmus
	tremās	tremātis
	tremat	tremant
Impf.	tremerem	tremerēmus
	tremerēs	tremerētis
	tremeret	tremerent
Perf.	tremuerim	tremuerimus
	tremueris	tremueritis
	tremuerit	tremuerint
Plup.	tremuissem	tremuissēmus
	tremuissēs	tremuissētis
	tremuisset	tremuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	treme	tremite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	tremere
Perf.	tremuisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	tremens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	tremendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND tremendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **tremefacio (3)** to cause to shake; **tremesco (3)** to tremble; **tremor, -is, m.** shaking; **tremulus, -a, -um** trembling

Model sentence: *Corde et genibus **tremit.*** —Horace

assign, allow, give

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	tribuō	tribuimus	tribuor	tribuimur
	tribuis	tribuitis	tribueris (-re)	tribuiminī
	tribuit	tribuunt	tribuitur	tribuuntur
Impf.	tribuēbam	tribuēbāmus	tribuēbar	tribuēbāmur
	tribuēbās	tribuēbātis	tribuēbāris (-re)	tribuēbāminī
	tribuēbat	tribuēbant	tribuēbātur	tribuēbantur
Fut.	tribuam	tribuēmus	tribuar	tribuēmur
	tribuēs	tribuētis	tribuēris (-re)	tribuēminī
	tribuet	tribuent	tribuētur	tribuentur
Perf.	tribuī	tribuimus	tribūtus sum	tribūtī sumus
	tribuistī	tribuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	tribuit	tribuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	tribueram	tribuerāmus	tribūtus eram	tribūtī erāmus
	tribuerās	tribuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	tribuerat	tribuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	tribuerō	tribuerimus	tribūtus erō	tribūtī erimus
	tribueris	tribueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	tribuerit	tribuerint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	tribuam	tribuāmus	tribuar	tribuāmur
	tribuās	tribuātis	tribuāris (-re)	tribuāminī
	tribuat	tribuant	tribuātur	tribuantur
Impf.	tribuerem	tribuerēmus	tribuerer	tribuerēmur
	tribuerēs	tribuerētis	tribuerēris (-re)	tribuerēminī
	tribueret	tribuerent	tribuerētur	tribuerentur
Perf.	tribuerim	tribuerimus	tribūtus sim	tribūtī sīmus
	tribueris	tribueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	tribuerit	tribuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	tribuissem	tribuissēmus	tribūtus essem	tribūtī essēmus
	tribuissēs	tribuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	tribuisset	tribuissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	tribue	tribuite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	tribuere		tribuī	
Perf.	tribuisse		tribūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	tribūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		tribūtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	tribuens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			tribūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tribūtūrus (-a, -um)		tribuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND tribuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tribūtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **attribuo (3)** to assign; **distribuo (3)** to distribute; **tribunal, -is, n.** platform; **tribunus, -i, m.** tribune; **tribus, -us, f.** tribe; **tributio, -onis, f.** distribution

Model sentence: *Praemia bene meritis et viritim et publice **tribuit.*** —Caesar

watch, protect

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	tueor		tuēmur	
	tuēris (-re)		tuēminī	
	tuētur		tuentur	
Impf.	tuēbar		tuēbāmur	
	tuēbāris (-re)		tuēbāminī	
	tuēbātur		tuēbantur	
Fut.	tuēbor		tuēbimur	
	tuēberis (-re)		tuēbiminī	
	tuēbitur		tuēbuntur	
Perf.	tuitus	sum	tuitī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	tuitus	eram	tuitī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	tuitus	erō	tuitī	erimus
	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	tuear		tueāmur	
	tueāris (-re)		tueāminī	
	tueātur		tueantur	
Impf.	tuērer		tuērēmur	
	tuērēris (-re)		tuērēminī	
	tuērētur		tuērentur	
Perf.	tuitus	sim	tuitī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	tuitus	essem	tuitī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	tuēre	tuēminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	tuērī
Perf.	tuitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	tuitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	tuens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	tuitus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tuitūrus (-a, -um)	tuendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND tuendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tuitum, -ū

Usage notes: rare active forms exist, with regular passive forms and sense.
Alternate forms: **tuamur** = tueamur; **tuantur** = tueantur; **tuerier** = tueri; **tueris** = tueberis; **tuimur** = tuemur; **tuor** = tueor; **tutus** = tuitus
Compounds and related words: **intueor (2)** to look at; **tutela, -ae, f.** guardianship; **tutus, -a, -um** safe

T

strike

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	tundō	tundimus	tundor	tundimur
	tundis	tunditis	tunderis (-re)	tundiminī
	tundit	tundunt	tunditur	tunduntur
Impf.	tundēbam	tundēbāmus	tundēbar	tundēbāmur
	tundēbās	tundēbātis	tundēbāris (-re)	tundēbāminī
	tundēbat	tundēbant	tundēbātur	tundēbantur
Fut.	tundam	tundēmus	tundar	tundēmur
	tundēs	tundētis	tundēris (-re)	tundēminī
	tundet	tundent	tundētur	tundentur
Perf.	tutudī	tutudimus	tunsus sum	tunsī sumus
	tutudistī	tutudistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	tutudit	tutudērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	tutuderam	tutuderāmus	tunsus eram	tunsī erāmus
	tutuderās	tutuderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	tutuderat	tutuderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	tutuderō	tutuderimus	tunsus erō	tunsī erimus
	tutuderis	tutuderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	tutuderit	tutuderint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	tundam	tundāmus	tundar	tundāmur
	tundās	tundātis	tundāris (-re)	tundāminī
	tundat	tundant	tundātur	tundantur
Impf.	tunderem	tunderēmus	tunderer	tunderēmur
	tunderēs	tunderētis	tunderēris (-re)	tunderēminī
	tunderet	tunderent	tunderētur	tunderentur
Perf.	tutuderim	tutuderimus	tunsus sim	tunsī sīmus
	tutuderis	tutuderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	tutuderit	tutuderint	sit	sint
Plup.	tutudissem	tutudissēmus	tunsus essem	tunsī essēmus
	tutudissēs	tutudissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	tutudisset	tutudissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	tunde	tundite		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	tundere		tundī	
Perf.	tutudisse		tunsus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	tunsūrus (-a, -um) esse		tunsum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	tundens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			tunsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	tunsūrus (-a, -um)		tundendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND tundendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE tunsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **tundier** = tundi; **tuserunt** = tutuderunt; **tussum** = tunsum; **tusum** = tunsum
Compounds and related words: **contundo** (3) to pound; **pertundo** (3) to bore through
Model sentence: *Adspice ut pectora infesta **tundat** aperta manu!* —Ovid

disturb, throw into confusion

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	turbō	turbāmus	turbor	turbāmur
	turbās	turbātis	turbāris (-re)	turbāminī
	turbat	turbant	turbātur	turbantur
Impf.	turbābam	turbābāmus	turbābar	turbābāmur
	turbābās	turbābātis	turbābāris (-re)	turbābāminī
	turbābat	turbābant	turbābātur	turbābantur
Fut.	turbābō	turbābimus	turbābor	turbābimur
	turbābis	turbābitis	turbāberis (-re)	turbābiminī
	turbābit	turbābunt	turbābitur	turbābuntur
Perf.	turbāvī	turbāvimus	turbātus sum	turbātī sumus
	turbāvistī	turbāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	turbāvit	turbāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	turbāveram	turbāverāmus	turbātus eram	turbātī erāmus
	turbāverās	turbāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	turbāverat	turbāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	turbāverō	turbāverimus	turbātus erō	turbātī erimus
	turbāveris	turbāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	turbāverit	turbāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	turbem	turbēmus	turber	turbēmur
	turbēs	turbētis	turbēris (-re)	turbēminī
	turbet	turbent	turbētur	turbentur
Impf.	turbārem	turbārēmus	turbārer	turbārēmur
	turbārēs	turbārētis	turbārēris (-re)	turbārēminī
	turbāret	turbārent	turbārētur	turbārentur
Perf.	turbāverim	turbāverimus	turbātus sim	turbātī sīmus
	turbāveris	turbāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	turbāverit	turbāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	turbāvissem	turbāvissēmus	turbātus essem	turbātī essēmus
	turbāvissēs	turbāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	turbāvisset	turbāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	turbā	turbāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	turbāre		turbārī	
Perf.	turbāvisse		turbātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	turbātūrus (-a, -um) esse		turbātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	turbans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			turbātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	turbātūrus (-a, -um)		turbandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND turbandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE turbātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **turbassit** = turbaverit; **turbassitur** = turbatus (-a, -um) erit

Compounds and related words: **conturbo (1)** to disturb; **perturbo (1)** to throw into confusion; **turba, -ae, f.** crowd; **turbidus, -a, -um** confused; **turbo, -inis, m.** rotation

Model sentence: *Protinus eversae **turbant** convivia mensae.* —Ovid

avenge, punish

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	ulciscor	ulciscimur
	ulcisceris (-re)	ulcisciminī
	ulciscitur	ulciscuntur
Impf.	ulciscēbar	ulciscēbāmur
	ulciscēbāris (-re)	ulciscēbāminī
	ulciscēbātur	ulciscēbantur
Fut.	ulciscar	ulciscēmur
	ulciscēris (-re)	ulciscēminī
	ulciscētur	ulciscentur
Perf.	ultus sum	ultī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	ultus eram	ultī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	ultus erō	ultī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	ulciscar	ulciscāmur
	ulciscāris (-re)	ulciscāminī
	ulciscātur	ulciscantur
Impf.	ulciscerer	ulciscerēmur
	ulciscerēris (-re)	ulciscerēminī
	ulciscerētur	ulciscerentur
Perf.	ultus sim	ultī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	ultus essem	ultī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	ulciscere	ulciscimini

INFINITIVE

Pres.	ulciscī
Perf.	ultus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ultūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	ulciscens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	ultus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ultūrus (-a, -um)	ulciscendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ulciscendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ultum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **inultus, -a, -um** unavenged; **ultor, -is, m.** avenger

Model sentence: *Odi hominem et odero: Utinam* ***ulcisci*** *possem! Sed illum* ***ulciscentur*** *mores sui.* —Cicero

drive, burden

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	urgeō	urgēmus	urgeor	urgēmur
	urgēs	urgētis	urgēris (-re)	urgēminī
	urget	urgent	urgētur	urgentur
Impf.	urgēbam	urgēbāmus	urgēbar	urgēbāmur
	urgēbās	urgēbātis	urgēbāris (-re)	urgēbāminī
	urgēbat	urgēbant	urgēbātur	urgēbantur
Fut.	urgēbō	urgēbimus	urgēbor	urgēbimur
	urgēbis	urgēbitis	urgēberis (-re)	urgēbiminī
	urgēbit	urgēbunt	urgēbitur	urgēbuntur
Perf.	ursī	ursimus		
	ursistī	ursistis		
	ursit	ursērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	urseram	urserāmus		
	urserās	urserātis		
	urserat	urserant		
Fut. Perf.	ursero	urserimus		
	urseris	urseritis		
	urserit	urserint		
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	urgeam	urgeāmus	urgear	urgeāmur
	urgeās	urgeātis	urgeāris (-re)	urgeāminī
	urgeat	urgeant	urgeātur	urgeantur
Impf.	urgērem	urgērēmus	urgērer	urgērēmur
	urgērēs	urgērētis	urgērēris (-re)	urgērēminī
	urgēret	urgērent	urgērētur	urgērentur
Perf.	urserim	urserimus		
	urseris	urseritis		
	urserit	urserint		
Plup.	ursissem	ursissēmus		
	ursissēs	ursissētis		
	ursisset	ursissent		
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	urgē	urgēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	urgēre		urgērī	
Perf.	ursisse			
Fut.				
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	urgens, (-ntis)			
Perf.				
Fut.			urgendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND urgendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Alternate forms: **urgueo** = urgeo
Compounds and related words: **urgens, -ntis** pressing; **urgenter** pressingly
Model sentence: *Unda impellitur unda **urgetur**que eadem veniens **urget**que priorem.* —Ovid

burn

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	ūrō	ūrimus	ūror		ūrimur	
	ūris	ūritis	ūreris (-re)		ūriminī	
	ūrit	ūrunt	ūritur		ūruntur	
Impf.	ūrēbam	ūrēbāmus	ūrēbar		ūrēbāmur	
	ūrēbās	ūrēbātis	ūrēbāris (-re)		ūrēbāminī	
	ūrēbat	ūrēbant	ūrēbātur		ūrēbantur	
Fut.	ūram	ūrēmus	ūrar		ūrēmur	
	ūrēs	ūrētis	ūrēris (-re)		ūrēminī	
	ūret	ūrent	ūrētur		ūrentur	
Perf.	ussī	ussimus	ustus	sum	ustī	sumus
	ussistī	ussistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	ussit	ussērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	usseram	usserāmus	ustus	eram	ustī	erāmus
	usserās	usserātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	usserat	usserant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	usserō	usserimus	ustus	erō	ustī	erimus
	usseris	usseritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	usserit	usserint		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive			
Pres.	ūram	ūrāmus	ūrar		ūrāmur	
	ūrās	ūrātis	ūrāris (-re)		ūrāminī	
	ūrat	ūrant	ūrātur		ūrantur	
Impf.	ūrerem	ūrerēmus	ūrerer		ūrerēmur	
	ūrerēs	ūrerētis	ūrerēris (-re)		ūrerēminī	
	ūreret	ūrerent	ūrerētur		ūrerentur	
Perf.	usserim	usserimus	ustus	sim	ustī	sīmus
	usseris	usseritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	usserit	usserint		sit		sint
Plup.	ussissem	ussissēmus	ustus	essem	ustī	essēmus
	ussissēs	ussissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	ussisset	ussissent		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	ūre	ūrite	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	ūrere	ūrī
Perf.	ussisse	ustus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ustūrus (-a, -um) esse	ustum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	ūrens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		ustus (-a, -um)
Fut.	ustūrus (-a, -um)	ūrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ūrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ustum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **exuro (3)** to burn up; **ustor, -is, m.** a cremator; **ustulo (1)** to singe
Model sentence: *Urere manum potuit contempto Mucius igne.* —Martial

use

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	ūtor		ūtimur	
	ūteris (-re)		ūtiminī	
	ūtitur		ūtuntur	
Impf.	ūtēbar		ūtēbāmur	
	ūtēbāris (-re)		ūtēbāminī	
	ūtēbatur		ūtēbantur	
Fut.	ūtar		ūtēmur	
	ūtēris (-re)		ūtēminī	
	ūtētur		ūtentur	
Perf.	ūsus	sum	ūsī	sumus
	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
		est		sunt
Plup.	ūsus	eram	ūsī	erāmus
	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
		erat		erant
Fut.	ūsus	erō	ūsī	erimus
Perf.	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
		erit		erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	ūtar		ūtāmur	
	ūtāris (-re)		ūtāminī	
	ūtātur		ūtantur	
Impf.	ūterer		ūterēmur	
	ūterēris (-re)		ūterēminī	
	ūterētur		ūterentur	
Perf.	ūsus	sim	ūsī	sīmus
	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
		sit		sint
Plup.	ūsus	essem	ūsī	essēmus
	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
		esset		essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	ūtere	ūtiminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	ūtī
Perf.	ūsus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	ūsūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	ūtens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	ūsus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	ūsūrus (-a, -um)	ūtendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND ūtendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ūsum, -ū

ūtor

Related Words

abusus, abusus, m. a wasting

inutilis, inutile useless

usucapio, usucapere, usucepi, usucaptum to gain ownership through use

usucapio, usucapionis, f. ownership gained through use

usura, usurae, f. use

usurpatio, usurpationis, f. use

usurpo, usurpare, usurpavi, usurpatum to make use of

usus, usus, m. use

utibilis, utibile useful

utilis, utile useful

utilitas, utilitatis, f. usefulness

The core idea behind this verb is *to benefit oneself*, which makes it clear why it takes an ablative of means for an object. This also makes it a quintessential example of the middle voice nature of deponent verbs, which are the ones that seem to have passive forms but active meanings.

Deponent verbs have *middle voice* forms with *middle voice* meanings. In *active* voice, the subject performs the action. In *passive* voice the subject receives the action. In *middle* voice the subject performs the action for his, her, or its own benefit, or has some deeply personal involvement or investment in the action. Middle voice forms in Latin are identical to passive voice forms. They may translate as if they were active voice, but middle voice lends them a flavor all their own.

USAGE NOTES:
generally used with the **ablative**

ALTERNATE FORMS:
oetier = uti
oetor, oeti, oesus sum = utor, uti, usus sum
utier = uti

MODEL SENTENCE:
Utere velis, totos pande sinus. —Juvenal

go, walk

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	vādō	vādimus
	vādis	vāditis
	vādit	vādunt
Impf.	vādēbam	vādēbāmus
	vādēbās	vādēbātis
	vādēbat	vādēbant
Fut.	vādam	vādēmus
	vādēs	vādētis
	vādet	vādent
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	vādam	vādāmus
	vādās	vādātis
	vādat	vādant
Impf.	vāderem	vāderēmus
	vāderēs	vāderētis
	vāderet	vāderent
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	vāde	vādite

INFINITIVE

Pres.	vādere
Perf.	
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	vādens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	vādendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND vādendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: perfect forms appear in compounds only: **-vāsī, -vāsum**
Compounds and related words: **evado (3)** to manoeuvre; **invado (3)** to attack; **vadum, -i, n.** ford
Model sentence: *Vade salutatum pro me, liber.* —Martial

be well, be strong

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	valeō	valēmus
	valēs	valētis
	valet	valent
Impf.	valēbam	valēbāmus
	valēbās	valēbātis
	valēbat	valēbant
Fut.	valēbō	valēbimus
	valēbis	valēbitis
	valēbit	valēbunt
Perf.	valuī	valuimus
	valuistī	valuistis
	valuit	valuērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	valueram	valuerāmus
	valuerās	valuerātis
	valuerat	valuerant
Fut. Perf.	valuerō	valuerimus
	valueris	valueritis
	valuerit	valuerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	valeam	valeāmus
	valeās	valeātis
	valeat	valeant
Impf.	valērem	valērēmus
	valērēs	valērētis
	valēret	valērent
Perf.	valuerim	valuerimus
	valueris	valueritis
	valuerit	valuerint
Plup.	valuissem	valuissēmus
	valuissēs	valuissētis
	valuisset	valuissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	valē	valēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	valēre
Perf.	valuisse
Fut.	valitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	valens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	valitūrus (-a, -um)

GERUND valendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **praevaleo (2)** to be very powerful; **valde** very much; **valedico (1)** to say good-bye; **valesco (3)** to grow strong; **valetudo, -inis, f.** state of health; **validus, -a, -um** strong

Model sentence: *Non est vivere sed **valere** vita est.* —Martial

bear, draw, ride

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	vehō	vehimus	vehor	vehimur
	vehis	vehitis	veheris (-re)	vehiminī
	vehit	vehunt	vehitur	vehuntur
Impf.	vehēbam	vehēbāmus	vehēbar	vehēbāmur
	vehēbās	vehēbātis	vehēbāris (-re)	vehēbāminī
	vehēbat	vehēbant	vehēbātur	vehēbantur
Fut.	veham	vehēmus	vehar	vehēmur
	vehēs	vehētis	vehēris (-re)	vehēminī
	vehet	vehent	vehētur	vehentur
Perf.	vexī	veximus	vectus sum	vectī sumus
	vexistī	vexistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vexit	vexērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vexeram	vexerāmus	vectus eram	vectī erāmus
	vexerās	vexerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vexerat	vexerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vexerō	vexerimus	vectus erō	vectī erimus
	vexeris	vexeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vexerit	vexerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	veham	vehāmus	vehar	vehāmur
	vehās	vehātis	vehāris (-re)	vehāminī
	vehat	vehant	vehātur	vehantur
Impf.	veherem	veherēmus	veherer	veherēmur
	veherēs	veherētis	veherēris (-re)	veherēminī
	veheret	veherent	veherētur	veherentur
Perf.	vexerim	vexerimus	vectus sim	vectī sīmus
	vexeris	vexeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vexerit	vexerint	sit	sint
Plup.	vexissem	vexissēmus	vectus essem	vectī essēmus
	vexissēs	vexissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vexisset	vexissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	vehe	vehite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	vehere		vehī	
Perf.	vexisse		vectus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	vectūrus (-a, -um) esse		vectum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	vehens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			vectus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	vectūrus (-a, -um)		vehendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vehendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vectum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

vehō

Related Words

vectabilis, vectabile portable

vectatio, vectationis, f. a ride

vectigal, vectigalis, n. a tax

vectio, vectionis, f. a carrying

vectis, vectis, m. lever

vecto, vectare to carry

vector, vectoris, m. carrier

vectura, vecturae, f. transportation

vehiculum, vehiculi, n. vehicle

This verb is very often found in passive voice forms. Its central idea does involve carrying, but very often in a middle voice sense, making it more akin to *riding* than *being carried.* Think of the Latin noun **vehiculum** and its English derivative.

USAGE NOTES:
passive forms often used in a middle voice sense with the meaning *ride*

COMPOUNDS:

adveho, advehere, advexi, advectum to carry (in a vehicle)

eveho, evehere, evexi, evectum to carry out

inveho, invehere, invexi, invectum to carry in

proveho, provehere, provexi, provectum to carry along

reveho, revehere, revexi, revectum to carry back

subveho, subvehere, subvexi, subvectum to remove

MODEL SENTENCE:
... curro aurato per urbem ***vectus*** *in Capitolium ascenderit.* —Livy

pluck

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	vellō	vellimus	vellor		vellimur	
	vellis	vellitis	velleris (-re)		velliminī	
	vellit	vellunt	vellitur		velluntur	
Impf.	vellēbam	vellēbāmus	vellēbar		vellēbāmur	
	vellēbās	vellēbātis	vellēbāris (-re)		vellēbāminī	
	vellēbat	vellēbant	vellēbātur		vellēbantur	
Fut.	vellam	vellēmus	vellar		vellēmur	
	vellēs	vellētis	vellēris (-re)		vellēminī	
	vellet	vellent	vellētur		vellentur	
Perf.	vulsī	vulsimus	vulsus	sum	vulsī	sumus
	vulsistī	vulsistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	vulsit	vulsērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	vulseram	vulserāmus	vulsus	eram	vulsī	erāmus
	vulserās	vulserātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	vulserat	vulserant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	vulserō	vulserimus	vulsus	erō	vulsī	erimus
	vulseris	vulseritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	vulserit	vulserint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	vellam	vellāmus	vellar		vellāmur	
	vellās	vellātis	vellāris (-re)		vellāminī	
	vellat	vellant	vellātur		vellantur	
Impf.	vellerem	vellerēmus	vellerer		vellerēmur	
	vellerēs	vellerētis	vellerēris (-re)		vellerēminī	
	velleret	vellerent	vellerētur		vellerentur	
Perf.	vulserim	vulserimus	vulsus	sim	vulsī	sīmus
	vulseris	vulseritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	vulserit	vulserint		sit		sint
Plup.	vulsissem	vulsissēmus	vulsus	essem	vulsī	essēmus
	vulsissēs	vulsissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	vulsisset	vulsissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	velle	vellite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	vellere		vellī			
Perf.	vulsisse		vulsus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	vulsūrus (-a, -um) esse		vulsum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	vellens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			vulsus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	vulsūrus (-a, -um)		vellendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND vellendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vulsum, -ū

Alternate forms: **velli** = vulsi; **volsum** = vulsum

Compounds and related words: **avello** (3) to tear off; **convello** (3) to wrench; **evello** (3) to tear out; **revello** (3) to tear off

Model sentence: *Dextra pectus pulsat et comam **vellit**.* —Martial

sell, betray

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	vendō	vendimus	vendor	vendimur
	vendis	venditis	venderis (-re)	vendiminī
	vendit	vendunt	venditur	venduntur
Impf.	vendēbam	vendēbāmus	vendēbar	vendēbāmur
	vendēbās	vendēbātis	vendēbāris (-re)	vendēbāminī
	vendēbat	vendēbant	vendēbātur	vendēbantur
Fut.	vendam	vendēmus		
	vendēs	vendētis		
	vendet	vendent		
Perf.	vendidī	vendidimus		
	vendidistī	vendidistis		
	vendidit	vendidērunt (-ēre)		
Plup.	vendideram	vendiderāmus		
	vendiderās	vendiderātis		
	vendiderat	vendiderant		
Fut. Perf.	vendiderō	vendiderimus		
	vendideris	vendideritis		
	vendiderit	vendiderint		
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	vendam	vendāmus	vendar	vendāmur
	vendās	vendātis	vendāris (-re)	vendāminī
	vendat	vendant	vendātur	vendantur
Impf.	venderem	venderēmus	venderer	venderēmur
	venderēs	venderētis	venderēris (-re)	venderēminī
	venderet	venderent	venderētur	venderentur
Perf.	vendiderim	vendiderimus		
	vendideris	vendideritis		
	vendiderit	vendiderint		
Plup.	vendidissem	vendidissēmus		
	vendidissēs	vendidissētis		
	vendidisset	vendidissent		
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	vende	vendite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	vendere		vendī	
Perf.	vendidisse		venditus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	venditūrus (-a, -um) esse		venditum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	vendens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			venditus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	venditūrus (-a, -um)		vendendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vendendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE venditum, -ū

Usage notes: The usual passive of *vendo* is *veneo* (q.v.). After the time of Augustus, however, the above passive forms for the present and imperfect tenses are used.

Compounds and related words: **venalis, -e** for sale; **vendor, -is, m.** seller

Model sentence: *Non potes, ut cupias,* ***vendere,*** *copo, merum.* —Martial

be sold

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	vēneō	vēnīmus
	vēnīs	vēnītis
	vēnit	vēneunt
Impf.	vēnībam	vēnībāmus
	vēnībās	vēnībātis
	vēnībat	vēnībant
Fut.	vēnībō	vēnībimus
	vēnībis	vēnībitis
	vēnībit	vēnībunt
Perf.	vēniī	vēniimus
	vēniistī	vēniistis
	vēniit	vēniērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	vēnieram	vēnierāmus
	vēnierās	vēnierātis
	vēnierat	vēnierant
Fut. Perf.	vēnierō	vēnierimus
	vēnieris	vēnieritis
	vēnierit	vēnierint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	vēneam	vēneāmus
	vēneās	vēneātis
	vēneat	vēneant
Impf.	vēnīrem	vēnīrēmus
	vēnīrēs	vēnīrētis
	vēnīret	vēnīrent
Perf.	vēnierim	vēnierimus
	vēnieris	vēnieritis
	vēnierit	vēnierint
Plup.	vēnīssem	vēnīssēmus
	vēnīssēs	vēnīssētis
	vēnīsset	vēnīssent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	vēnī	vēnīte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	vēnīre
Perf.	vēnīsse
Fut.	vēnitūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	vēniens, (-euntis)	
Perf.		vēnītus (-a, -um)
Fut.	vēnitūrus (-a, -um)	vēneundus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND vēneundī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vēnītum, -ū

Usage notes: This verb serves as the usual passive of *vendo* (q.v.).
Alternate forms: **vaeneo** = veneo; **vaeniri** = venire; **veneatur** = veneat; **vener** = veneo; **veniet** = venibit; **venivi** = venii
Compounds and related words: **venalis, -e** for sale; **vendor, -is, m.** seller
Model sentence: *Auctio fiet;* ***venibunt*** *servi, supellex, fundi, aedes, omnia* ***venibunt.*** —Plautus

V

worship, beg

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	veneror	venerāmur
	venerāris (-re)	venerāminī
	venerātur	venerantur
Impf.	venerābar	venerābāmur
	venerābāris (-re)	venerābāminī
	venerābātur	venerābantur
Fut.	venerābor	venerābimur
	venerāberis (-re)	venerābiminī
	venerābitur	venerābuntur
Perf.	venerātus sum	venerātī sumus
	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	est	sunt
Plup.	venerātus eram	venerātī erāmus
	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	venerātus erō	venerātī erimus
	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	venerer	venerēmur
	venerēris (-re)	venerēminī
	venerētur	venerentur
Impf.	venerārer	venerārēmur
	venerārēris (-re)	venerārēminī
	venerārētur	venerārentur
Perf.	venerātus sim	venerātī sīmus
	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	sit	sint
Plup.	venerātus essem	venerātī essēmus
	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	venerāre	venerāminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	venerārī
Perf.	venerātus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	venerātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	venerans, (-ntis)	
Perf.	venerātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	venerātūrus (-a, -um)	venerandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND venerandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE venerātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **venerabilis, -e** honorable; **veneratio, -onis, f.** respect; **venia, -ae, f.** kindness

Model sentence: *Sacro* ***veneranda*** *petes Palatia clivo, plurima qua summi fulget imago ducis.* —Martial

come

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	veniō	venīmus	
	venīs	venītis	
	venit	veniunt	venitur (Impers.)
Impf.	veniēbam	veniēbāmus	
	veniēbās	veniēbātis	
	veniēbat	veniēbant	veniēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	veniam	veniēmus	
	veniēs	veniētis	
	veniet	venient	veniētur (Impers.)
Perf.	vēnī	vēnimus	
	vēnistī	vēnistis	
	vēnit	vēnērunt (-ēre)	ventum est (Impers.)
Plup.	vēneram	vēnerāmus	
	vēnerās	vēnerātis	
	vēnerat	vēnerant	ventum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	vēnerō	vēnerimus	
	vēneris	vēneritis	
	vēnerit	vēnerint	ventum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	veniam	veniāmus	
	veniās	veniātis	
	veniat	veniant	veniātur (Impers.)
Impf.	venīrem	venīrēmus	
	venīrēs	venīrētis	
	venīret	venīrent	venīrētur (Impers.)
Perf.	vēnerim	vēnerimus	
	vēneris	vēneritis	
	vēnerit	vēnerint	ventum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	vēnissem	vēnissēmus	
	vēnissēs	vēnissētis	
	vēnisset	vēnissent	ventum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	venī	venīte	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	venīre		venīrī
Perf.	vēnisse		ventum esse
Fut.	ventūrus (-a, -um) esse		ventum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	veniens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			
Fut.	ventūrus (-a, -um)		veniendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND veniendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE ventum, -ū

V

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

veniō

Related Words

adventus, adventus, m. arrival

ventio, ventionis, f. a coming

ventito, ventitare to keep coming

COMPOUNDS:

advenio, advenire, adveni, adventum to arrive

circumvenio, circumvenire, circumveni, circumventum to surround

convenio, convenire, conveni, conventum to assemble

devenio, devenire, deveni, deventum to come

evenio, evenire, eveni, eventum to come out

invenio, invenire, inveni, inventum to find

pervenio, pervenire, perveni, perventum to arrive

praevenio, praevenire, praeveni, praeventum to anticipate

provenio, provenire, proveni, proventum to come forth

subvenio, subvenire, subveni, subventum to come to the aid of

supervenio, supervenire, superveni, superventum to overtake

This verb and its compounds are extremely essential to learn!

Very often students find the compound **invenio** *to find* a challenge to remember. If thinking of its literal meaning *to come upon* doesn't jog your memory, imagine Alexander Graham Bell out for a walk in the woods and falling face down after tripping over a telephone. There's an *invention*!

ALTERNATE FORMS:
venibat = veniebat
venibo = veniam

MODEL SENTENCE:
Spectatum ***veniunt, veniunt*** *spectentur et ipsae.*
—Ovid

fear, respect

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	vereor verēris (-re) verētur	verēmur verēminī verentur
Impf.	verēbār verēbāris (-re) verēbātur	verēbāmur verēbāminī verēbantur
Fut.	verēbor verēberis (-re) verēbitur	verēbimur verēbiminī verēbuntur
Perf.	veritus sum (-a, -um) es est	veritī sumus (-ae, -a) estis sunt
Plup.	veritus eram (-a, -um) erās erat	veritī erāmus (-ae, -a) erātis erant
Fut. Perf.	veritus erō (-a, -um) eris erit	veritī erimus (-ae, -a) eritis erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	verear vereāris (-re) vereātur	vereāmur vereāminī vereantur
Impf.	verērer verērēris (-re) verērētur	verērēmur verērēminī verērentur
Perf.	veritus sim (-a, -um) sīs sit	veritī sīmus (ae-, -a) sītis sint
Plup.	veritus essem (-a, -um) essēs esset	veritī essēmus (-ae, -a) essētis essent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	verēre	verēminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	verērī
Perf.	veritus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	veritūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	verens, (-ntis)	
Perf.	veritus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	veritūrus (-a, -um)	verendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND verendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE veritum, -ū

Usage notes: may take the **accusative** or the **dative** or *de* with the **ablative**

Compounds and related words: **reverentia, -ae, f.** respect; **revereor (2)** to respect

Model sentence: *Contra nos ambae faciunt, summa gratia et eloquentia; quarum alteram* ***vereor,*** *alteram metro.* —Cicero

V

sweep, cover

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
	INDICATIVE					
Pres.	verrō	verrimus	verror		verrimur	
	verris	verritis	verreris (-re)		verriminī	
	verrit	verrunt	verritur		verruntur	
Impf.	verrēbam	verrēbāmus	verrēbar		verrēbāmur	
	verrēbās	verrēbātis	verrēbāris (-re)		verrēbāminī	
	verrēbat	verrēbant	verrēbātur		verrēbantur	
Fut.	verram	verrēmus	verrar		verrēmur	
	verrēs	verrētis	verrēris (-re)		verrēminī	
	verret	verrent	verrētur		verrentur	
Perf.	verrī	verrimus	versus	sum	versī	sumus
	verristī	verristis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	verrit	verrērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	verreram	verrerāmus	versus	eram	versī	erāmus
	verrerās	verrerātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	verrerat	verrerant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	verrerō	verrerimus	versus	erō	versī	erimus
	verreris	verreritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	verrerit	verrerint		erit		erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE					
Pres.	verram	verrāmus	verrar		verrāmur	
	verrās	verrātis	verrāris (-re)		verrāminī	
	verrat	verrant	verrātur		verrantur	
Impf.	verrerem	verrerēmus	verrerer		verrerēmur	
	verrerēs	verrerētis	verrerēris (-re)		verrerēminī	
	verreret	verrerent	verrerētur		verrerentur	
Perf.	verrerim	verrerimus	versus	sim	versī	sīmus
	verreris	verreritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	verrerit	verrerint		sit		sint
Plup.	verrissem	verrissēmus	versus	essem	versī	essēmus
	verrissēs	verrissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	verrisset	verrissent		esset		essent
	IMPERATIVE					
Pres.	verre	verrite				
	INFINITIVE					
Pres.	verrere		verrī			
Perf.	verrisse		versus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	versūrus (-a, -um) esse		versum īrī			
	PARTICIPLE					
Pres.	verrens, (-ntis)					
Perf.			versus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	versūrus (-a, -um)		verrendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND verrendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE versum, -ū

Alternate forms: **versi** = verri
Compounds and related words: **converro (3)** to sweep together; **everro (3)** to sweep out
Model sentence: *Argentum inter reliqua purgamenta scopis coepit verrere.* —Petronius

turn, twist (often or violently)

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	versō	versāmus	versor	versāmur
	versās	versātis	versāris (-re)	versāminī
	versat	versant	versātur	versantur
Impf.	versābam	versābāmus	versābar	versābāmur
	versābās	versābātis	versābāris (-re)	versābāminī
	versābat	versābant	versābātur	versābantur
Fut.	versābō	versābimus	versābor	versābimur
	versābis	versābitis	versāberis (-re)	versābiminī
	versābit	versābunt	versābitur	versābuntur
Perf.	versāvī	versāvimus	versātus sum	versātī sumus
	versāvistī	versāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	versāvit	versāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	versāveram	versāverāmus	versātus eram	versātī erāmus
	versāverās	versāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	versāverat	versāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	versāverō	versāverimus	versātus erō	versātī erimus
	versāveris	versāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	versāverit	versāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	versem	versēmus	verser	versēmur
	versēs	versētis	versēris (-re)	versēminī
	verset	versent	versētur	versentur
Impf.	versārem	versārēmus	versārer	versārēmur
	versārēs	versārētis	versārēris (-re)	versārēminī
	versāret	versārent	versārētur	versārentur
Perf.	versāverim	versāverimus	versātus sim	versātī sīmus
	versāveris	versāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	versāverit	versāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	versāvissem	versāvissēmus	versātus essem	versātī essēmus
	versāvissēs	versāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	versāvisset	versāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	versā	versāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	versāre		versārī	
Perf.	versāvisse		versātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	versātūrus (-a, -um) esse		versātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	versans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			versātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	versātūrus (-a, -um)		versandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND versandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE versātum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms may be used with middle sense.
Alternate forms: **vorsarier** = versari; **vorso, vorsare, etc.** = verso, versare, etc.
Compounds and related words: **converso (1)** to turn around frequently; **obversor (1)** to appear before
Model sentence: *"dies" inquit "nihil est. Dum versas te, nox fit."* —Petronius

V

turn

	ACTIVE		**PASSIVE**	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	vertō	vertimus	vertor	vertimur
	vertis	vertitis	verteris (-re)	vertiminī
	vertit	vertunt	vertitur	vertuntur
Impf.	vertēbam	vertēbāmus	vertēbar	vertēbāmur
	vertēbās	vertēbātis	vertēbāris (-re)	vertēbāminī
	vertēbat	vertēbant	vertēbātur	vertēbantur
Fut.	vertam	vertēmus	vertar	vertēmur
	vertēs	vertētis	vertēris (-re)	vertēminī
	vertet	vertent	vertētur	vertentur
Perf.	vertī	vertimus	versus sum	versī sumus
	vertistī	vertistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vertit	vertērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	verteram	verterāmus	versus eram	versī erāmus
	verterās	verterātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	verterat	verterant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	verterō	verterimus	versus erō	versī erimus
	verteris	verteritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	verterit	verterint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	vertam	vertāmus	vertar	vertāmur
	vertās	vertātis	vertāris (-re)	vertāminī
	vertat	vertant	vertātur	vertantur
Impf.	verterem	verterēmus	verterer	verterēmur
	verterēs	verterētis	verterēris (-re)	verterēminī
	verteret	verterent	verterētur	verterentur
Perf.	verterim	verterimus	versus sim	versī sīmus
	verteris	verteritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	verterit	verterint	sit	sint
Plup.	vertissem	vertissēmus	versus essem	versī essēmus
	vertissēs	vertissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vertisset	vertissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	verte	vertite		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	vertere		vertī	
Perf.	vertisse		versus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	versūrus (-a, -um) esse		versum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	vertens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			versus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	versūrus (-a, -um)		vertendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vertendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE versum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

vertō

This verb and its compounds are quite common. It also rather frequently appears in forms that appear passive but actually are active. This is *middle voice*.

In *active* voice, the subject performs the action. In *passive* voice the subject receives the action. In *middle* voice the subject performs the action upon itself, for his, her, or its own benefit, or has some deeply personal involvement or investment in the action. Middle voice forms in Latin are identical to passive voice forms. They may translate as if they were active voice, but middle voice lends them a flavor all their own. With **verto**, in middle voice sense the subject is turning itself.

USAGE NOTES:
passive voice forms can be used in middle voice sense

ALTERNATE FORMS:
vorsum = versum
vortere = vertere
vorti = verti
vortier = verti
vorto = verto

MODEL SENTENCE:
Sinit hic violentis omnia ***verti*** *Turbinibus.*
—Lucretius

Related Words

adversarius, adversarii, m. opponent

adversus, adversa, adversum opposing

controversia, controversiae, f. dispute

conversatio, conversationis, f. conversation

converso, conversare to turn around

diversus, diversa, diversum different

universus, universa, universum general

verso, versare to twirl

versus (adverb) turned

versus, versus, m. verse

vertex, verticis, m. whirl

COMPOUNDS:

adverto, advertere, adverti, adversum to turn toward

animadverto, animadvertere, animadverti, animadversum to pay attention to

averto, avertere, averti, aversum to turn away

converto, convertere, converti, conversum to turn around

everto, evertere, everti, eversum to overturn

perverto, pervertere, perverti, perversum to overturn

reverto, revertere, reverti, reversum to turn back

subverto, subvertere, subverti, subversum to overturn

eat

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	vescor	vescimur
	vesceris (-re)	vesciminī
	vescitur	vescuntur
Impf.	vescēbar	vescēbāmur
	vescēbāris (-re)	vescēbāminī
	vescēbātur	vescēbantur
Fut.	vescar	vescēmur
	vescēris (-re)	vescēminī
	vescētur	vescentur
Perf.		
Plup.		
Fut. Perf.		

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	vescar	vescāmur
	vescāris (-re)	vescāminī
	vescātur	vescantur
Impf.	vescerer	vescerēmur
	vescerēris (-re)	vescerēminī
	vescerētur	vescerentur
Perf.		
Plup.		

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	vescere	vesciminī

INFINITIVE

Pres.	vescī
Perf.	
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	vescens, (-ntis)	
Perf.		
Fut.		vescendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND vescendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Usage notes: generally used with the **ablative**

Compounds and related words: **esca, -ae, f.** food; **escarius, -a, -um** relating to food; **esculentus, -a, -um** edible; **vescus, -a, -um** consuming, wasted

Model sentence: *Dii nec cibis nec potionibus **vescuntur.*** —Cicero

forbid

ACTIVE / PASSIVE

INDICATIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	vetō	vetāmus	vetor	vetāmur
	vetās	vetātis	vetāris (-re)	vetāminī
	vetat	vetant	vetātur	vetantur
Impf.	vetābam	vetābāmus	vetābar	vetābāmur
	vetābās	vetābātis	vetābāris (-re)	vetābāminī
	vetābat	vetābant	vetābātur	vetābantur
Fut.	vetābō	vetābimus	vetābor	vetābimur
	vetābis	vetābitis	vetāberis (-re)	vetābiminī
	vetābit	vetābunt	vetābitur	vetābuntur
Perf.	vetuī	vetuimus	vetitus sum	vetitī sumus
	vetuistī	vetuistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vetuit	vetuērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vetueram	vetuerāmus	vetitus eram	vetitī erāmus
	vetuerās	vetuerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vetuerat	vetuerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vetuerō	vetuerimus	vetitus erō	vetitī erimus
	vetueris	vetueritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vetuerit	vetuerint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	Active		Passive	
Pres.	vetem	vetēmus	veter	vetēmur
	vetēs	vetētis	vetēris (-re)	vetēminī
	vetet	vetent	vetētur	vetentur
Impf.	vetārem	vetārēmus	vetārer	vetārēmur
	vetārēs	vetārētis	vetārēris (-re)	vetārēminī
	vetāret	vetārent	vetārētur	vetārentur
Perf.	vetuerim	vetuerimus	vetitus sim	vetitī sīmus
	vetueris	vetueritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vetuerit	vetuerint	sit	sint
Plup.	vetuissem	vetuissēmus	vetitus essem	vetitī essēmus
	vetuissēs	vetuissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vetuisset	vetuissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	Active		Passive
Pres.	vetā	vetāte	

INFINITIVE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	vetāre	vetārī
Perf.	vetuisse	vetitus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	vetitūrus (-a, -um) esse	vetitum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	Active	Passive
Pres.	vetans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		vetitus (-a, -um)
Fut.	vetitūrus (-a, -um)	vetandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND vetandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vetitum, -ū

Alternate forms: **vetati sunt** = vetiti sunt; **vetavi** = vetuit; **votes** = vetes; **votitus** = vetitus; **voto** = veto

Model sentence: *Ab opere legatos Caesar discedere **vetuerat.*** —Caesar

see, seem

INDICATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	videō	vidēmus	videor	vidēmur
	vidēs	vidētis	vidēris (-re)	vidēminī
	videt	vident	vidētur	videntur
Impf.	vidēbam	vidēbāmus	vidēbar	vidēbāmur
	vidēbās	vidēbātis	vidēbāris (-re)	vidēbāminī
	vidēbat	vidēbant	vidēbātur	vidēbantur
Fut.	vidēbō	vidēbimus	vidēbor	vidēbimur
	vidēbis	vidēbitis	vidēberis (-re)	vidēbiminī
	vidēbit	vidēbunt	vidēbitur	vidēbuntur
Perf.	vīdī	vīdimus	vīsus sum	vīsī sumus
	vīdistī	vīdistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vīdit	vīdērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vīderam	vīderāmus	vīsus eram	vīsī erāmus
	vīderās	vīderātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vīderat	vīderant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vīderō	vīderimus	vīsus erō	vīsī erimus
	vīderis	vīderitis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vīderit	vīderint	erit	erunt

SUBJUNCTIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
Pres.	videam	videāmus	videar	videāmur
	videās	videātis	videāris (-re)	videāminī
	videat	videant	videātur	videantur
Impf.	vidērem	vidērēmus	vidērer	vidērēmur
	vidērēs	vidērētis	vidērēris (-re)	vidērēminī
	vidēret	vidērent	vidērētur	vidērentur
Perf.	vīderim	vīderimus	vīsus sim	vīsī sīmus
	vīderis	vīderitis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vīderit	vīderint	sit	sint
Plup.	vīdissem	vīdissēmus	vīsus essem	vīsī essēmus
	vīdissēs	vīdissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vīdisset	vīdissent	esset	essent

IMPERATIVE

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
Pres.	vidē	vidēte	

INFINITIVE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	vidēre	vidērī
Perf.	vīdisse	vīsus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	vīsūrus (-a, -um) esse	vīsum īrī

PARTICIPLE

	ACTIVE	PASSIVE
Pres.	videns, (-ntis)	
Perf.		vīsus (-a, -um)
Fut.	vīsūrus (-a, -um)	videndus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND videndī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vīsum, -ū

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

videō

Related Words

improvisus, improvisa, improvisum unexpected

invidia, invidiae, f. hatred

invidus, invida, invidum envious

providentia, providentiae, f. foresight

prudens, prudentis wise

prudentia, prudentiae, f. discretion

reviso, revisare to come back to

visito, visitare to see often

viso, visare to look at

This verb is essential because it and its related words are common.

In passive voice this verb has the idea *to seem.*

The compounds beginning with **in-** are negative because they reflect the Romans' belief in the "evil eye." You can see the cultural persistence of this fear in *The Tell-Tale Heart* by Edgar Allan Poe.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
viden = videsne
viderier = videri

COMPOUNDS:
invideo, invidere, invidi, invisum to hate
provideo, providere, providi, provisum to foresee

MODEL SENTENCE:
Senes mori sic ***videntur*** *ut sua sponte nulla adhibita vi consumptus ignis exstinguitur.*
—Cicero

thrive

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	vigeō	vigēmus
	vigēs	vigētis
	viget	vigent
Impf.	vigēbam	vigēbāmus
	vigēbās	vigēbātis
	vigēbat	vigēbant
Fut.	vigēbō	vigēbimus
	vigēbis	vigēbitis
	vigēbit	vigēbunt
Perf.	viguī	viguimus
	viguistī	viguistis
	viguit	viguērunt
Plup.	vigueram	viguerāmus
	viguerās	viguerātis
	viguerat	viguerant
Fut. Perf.	viguerō	viguerimus
	vigueris	vigueritis
	viguerit	viguerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	vigeam	vigeāmus
	vigeās	vigeātis
	vigeat	vigeant
Impf.	vigērem	vigērēmus
	vigērēs	vigērētis
	vigēret	vigērent
Perf.	viguerim	viguerimus
	vigueris	vigueritis
	viguerit	viguerint
Plup.	viguissem	viguissēmus
	viguissēs	viguissētis
	viguisset	viguissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	vigē	vigēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	vigēre
Perf.	viguisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	vigens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	vigendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND vigendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **vigesco (3)** to thrive; **vigil, -is** awake; **vigilantia, -ae, f.** watchfulness; **vigilarium, -i, n.** watch-house; **vigilax, -acis** watchful; **vigilia, -ae, f.** watch; **vigor, -is, m.** vigor

Model sentence: *Audacia, largitio, avaritia* ***vigebant.*** —Sallust

keep awake, watch

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	vigilō	vigilāmus	vigilor	vigilāmur
	vigilās	vigilātis	vigilāris (-re)	vigilāminī
	vigilat	vigilant	vigilātur	vigilantur
Impf.	vigilābam	vigilābāmus	vigilābar	vigilābāmur
	vigilābās	vigilābātis	vigilābāris (-re)	vigilābāminī
	vigilābat	vigilābant	vigilābātur	vigilābantur
Fut.	vigilābō	vigilābimus	vigilābor	vigilābimur
	vigilābis	vigilābitis	vigilāberis (-re)	vigilābiminī
	vigilābit	vigilābunt	vigilābitur	vigilābuntur
Perf.	vigilāvī	vigilāvimus	vigilātus sum	vigilātī sumus
	vigilāvistī	vigilāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vigilāvit	vigilāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vigilāveram	vigilāverāmus	vigilātus eram	vigilātī erāmus
	vigilāverās	vigilāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vigilāverat	vigilāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vigilāverō	vigilāverimus	vigilātus erō	vigilātī erimus
	vigilāveris	vigilāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vigilāverit	vigilāverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	vigilem	vigilēmus	vigiler	vigilēmur
	vigilēs	vigilētis	vigilēris (-re)	vigilēminī
	vigilet	vigilent	vigilētur	vigilentur
Impf.	vigilārem	vigilārēmus	vigilārer	vigilārēmur
	vigilārēs	vigilārētis	vigilārēris (-re)	vigilārēminī
	vigilāret	vigilārent	vigilārētur	vigilārentur
Perf.	vigilāverim	vigilāverimus	vigilātus sim	vigilātī sīmus
	vigilāveris	vigilāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vigilāverit	vigilāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	vigilāvissem	vigilāvissēmus	vigilātus essem	vigilātī essēmus
	vigilāvissēs	vigilāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vigilāvisset	vigilāvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	vigilā	vigilāte		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	vigilāre		vigilārī	
Perf.	vigilāvisse		vigilātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	vigilātūrus (-a, -um) esse		vigilātum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	vigilans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			vigilātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	vigilātūrus (-a, -um)		vigilandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vigilandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vigilātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **evigilo (1)** to be wide awake; **vigil, -is** awake; **vigilantia, -ae, f.** watchfulness; **vigilarium, -i, n.** watch-house; **vigilax, -acis** watchful; **vigilia, -ae, f.** watch

Model sentence: ***Vigilandum** est semper: multae insidiae sunt bonis.* —Attius

bind, compress

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
		INDICATIVE		
Pres.	vinciō	vincīmus	vincior	vincīmur
	vincīs	vincītis	vincīris (-re)	vincīminī
	vincit	vinciunt	vincītur	vinciuntur
Impf.	vinciēbam	vinciēbāmus	vinciēbar	vinciēbāmur
	vinciēbās	vinciēbātis	vinciēbāris (-re)	vinciēbāminī
	vinciēbat	vinciēbant	vinciēbātur	vinciēbantur
Fut.	vinciam	vinciēmus	vinciar	vinciēmur
	vinciēs	vinciētis	vinciēris (-re)	vinciēminī
	vinciet	vincient	vinciētur	vincientur
Perf.	vinxī	vinximus	vinctus sum	vinctī sumus
	vinxistī	vinxistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vinxit	vinxērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vinxeram	vinxerāmus	vinctus eram	vinctī erāmus
	vinxerās	vinxerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vinxerat	vinxerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vinxerō	vinxerimus	vinctus erō	vinctī erimus
	vinxeris	vinxeritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vinxerit	vinxerint	erit	erunt
		SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	vinciam	vinciāmus	vinciar	vinciāmur
	vinciās	vinciātis	vinciāris (-re)	vinciāminī
	vinciat	vinciant	vinciātur	vinciantur
Impf.	vincīrem	vincīrēmus	vincīrer	vincīrēmur
	vincīrēs	vincīrētis	vincīrēris (-re)	vincīrēminī
	vincīret	vincīrent	vincīrētur	vincīrentur
Perf.	vinxerim	vinxerimus	vinctus sim	vinctī sīmus
	vinxeris	vinxeritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vinxerit	vinxerint	sit	sint
Plup.	vinxissem	vinxissēmus	vinctus essem	vinctī essēmus
	vinxissēs	vinxissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vinxisset	vinxissent	esset	essent
		IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	vincī	vincīte		
		INFINITIVE		
Pres.	vincīre		vincīrī	
Perf.	vinxisse		vinctus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	vinctūrus (-a, -um) esse		vinctum īrī	
		PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	vinciens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			vinctus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	vincitūrus (-a, -um)		vinciendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vinciendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vinctum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **devincio (4)** to bind; **evincio (4)** to bind; **revincio (4)** to tie back; **vinculum, -i, n.** bond

Model sentence: *Facinus est vincire civem Romanum.* —Cicero

conquer

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	vincō	vincimus	vincor	vincimur
	vincis	vincitis	vinceris (-re)	vinciminī
	vincit	vincunt	vincitur	vincuntur
Impf.	vincēbam	vincēbāmus	vincēbar	vincēbāmur
	vincēbās	vincēbātis	vincēbāris (-re)	vincēbāminī
	vincēbat	vincēbant	vincēbātur	vincēbantur
Fut.	vincam	vincēmus	vincar	vincēmur
	vincēs	vincētis	vincēris (-re)	vincēminī
	vincet	vincent	vincētur	vincentur
Perf.	vīcī	vīcimus	victus sum	victī sumus
	vīcistī	vīcistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vīcit	vīcērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vīceram	vīcerāmus	victus eram	victī erāmus
	vīcerās	vīcerātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vīcerat	vīcerant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vīcerō	vīcerimus	victus erō	victī erimus
	vīceris	vīceritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vīcerit	vīcerint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	vincam	vincāmus	vincar	vincāmur
	vincās	vincātis	vincāris (-re)	vincāminī
	vincat	vincant	vincātur	vincantur
Impf.	vincerem	vincerēmus	vincerer	vincerēmur
	vincerēs	vincerētis	vincerēris (-re)	vincerēminī
	vinceret	vincerent	vincerētur	vincerentur
Perf.	vīcerim	vīcerimus	victus sim	victī sīmus
	vīceris	vīceritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vīcerit	vīcerint	sit	sint
Plup.	vīcissem	vīcissēmus	victus essem	victī essēmus
	vīcissēs	vīcissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vīcisset	vīcissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	vince	vincite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	vincere		vincī	
Perf.	vīcisse		victus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	victūrus (-a, -um) esse		victum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	vincens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			victus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	victūrus (-a, -um)		vincendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vincendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE victum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **convinco (3)** to refute; **devinco (3)** to defeat; **invictus, -a, -um** unconquerable; **victor, -is, m.** victor; **victoria, -ae, f.** victory; **victrix, -tricis, f.** victor (female)

Model sentence: *Ius est belli ut qui vicissent iis quos vicissent quemadmodum vellent imperarent.* —Caesar

flourish, be green

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	vireō	virēmus
	virēs	virētis
	viret	virent
Impf.	virēbam	virēbāmus
	virēbās	virēbātis
	virēbat	virēbant
Fut.	virēbō	virēbimus
	virēbis	virēbitis
	virēbit	virēbunt
Perf.	viruī	viruimus
	viruistī	viruistis
	viruit	viruērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	virueram	viruerāmus
	viruerās	viruerātis
	viruerat	viruerant
Fut. Perf.	viruerō	viruerimus
	virueris	virueritis
	viruerit	viruerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	viream	vireāmus
	vireās	vireātis
	vireat	vireant
Impf.	virērem	virērēmus
	virērēs	virērētis
	virēret	virērent
Perf.	viruerim	viruerimus
	virueris	virueritis
	viruerit	viruerint
Plup.	viruissem	viruissēmus
	viruissēs	viruissētis
	viruisset	viruissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	virē	virēte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	virēre
Perf.	viruisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	virens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	virendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND virendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE

Compounds and related words: **ver, -is, n.** spring; **viresco (3)** to turn green; **viridans, -ntis** green; **viridis, -e** green; **viriditas, -tatis, f.** greenness;

Model sentence: ***Virent** lacrimis roscida prata meis.* —Martial

live, be alive

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE
	INDICATIVE		
Pres.	vīvō	vīvimus	
	vīvis	vīvitis	
	vīvit	vīvunt	vīvitur (Impers.)
Impf.	vīvēbam	vīvēbāmus	
	vīvēbās	vīvēbātis	
	vīvēbat	vīvēbant	vīvēbātur (Impers.)
Fut.	vīvam	vīvēmus	
	vīvēs	vīvētis	
	vīvet	vīvent	vīvētur (Impers.)
Perf.	vixī	viximus	
	vixistī	vixistis	
	vixit	vixērunt (-ēre)	victum est (Impers.)
Plup.	vixeram	vixerāmus	
	vixerās	vixerātis	
	vixerat	vixerant	victum erat (Impers.)
Fut. Perf.	vixerō	vixerimus	
	vixeris	vixeritis	
	vixerit	vixerint	victum erit (Impers.)
	SUBJUNCTIVE		
Pres.	vīvam	vīvāmus	
	vīvās	vīvātis	
	vīvat	vīvant	vīvātur (Impers.)
Impf.	vīverem	vīverēmus	
	vīverēs	vīverētis	
	vīveret	vīverent	vīverētur (Impers.)
Perf.	vixerim	vixerimus	
	vixeris	vixeritis	
	vixerit	vixerint	victum sit (Impers.)
Plup.	vixissem	vixissēmus	
	vixissēs	vixissētis	
	vixisset	vixissent	victum esset (Impers.)
	IMPERATIVE		
Pres.	vīve	vīvite	
	INFINITIVE		
Pres.	vīvere		vīvī
Perf.	vixisse		victus (-a, -um) esse
Fut.	victūrus (-a, -um) esse		victum īrī
	PARTICIPLE		
Pres.	vīvens, (-ntis)		
Perf.			victus (-a, -um)
Fut.	victūrus (-a, -um)		vivendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND vīvendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE victum, -ū

Alternate forms: **vixet** = vixisset

Compounds and related words: **convictus, -us, m.** party; **conviva, -ae, m.** guest; **convivium, -i, n.** party; **victus, -us, m.** livelihood; **vivus, -a, -um** alive

Model sentence: *Vixere fortes ante Agamemnona.* —Horace

V

call

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE			
INDICATIVE						
Pres.	vocō	vocāmus	vocor		vocāmur	
	vocās	vocātis	vocāris (-re)		vocāminī	
	vocat	vocant	vocātur		vocantur	
Impf.	vocābam	vocābāmus	vocābar		vocābāmur	
	vocābās	vocābātis	vocābāris (-re)		vocābāminī	
	vocābat	vocābant	vocābātur		vocābantur	
Fut.	vocābō	vocābimus	vocābor		vocābimur	
	vocābis	vocābitis	vocāberis (-re)		vocābiminī	
	vocābit	vocābunt	vocābitur		vocabuntur	
Perf.	vocāvī	vocāvimus	vocātus	sum	vocātī	sumus
	vocāvistī	vocāvistis	(-a, -um)	es	(-ae, -a)	estis
	vocāvit	vocāvērunt (-ēre)		est		sunt
Plup.	vocāveram	vocāverāmus	vocātus	eram	vocātī	erāmus
	vocāverās	vocāverātis	(-a, -um)	erās	(-ae, -a)	erātis
	vocāverat	vocāverant		erat		erant
Fut. Perf.	vocāverō	vocāverimus	vocātus	erō	vocātī	erimus
	vocāveris	vocāveritis	(-a, -um)	eris	(-ae, -a)	eritis
	vocāverit	vocāverint		erit		erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE						
Pres.	vocem	vocēmus	vocer		vocēmur	
	vocēs	vocētis	vocēris (-re)		vocēminī	
	vocet	vocent	vocētur		vocentur	
Impf.	vocārem	vocārēmus	vocārer		vocārēmur	
	vocārēs	vocārētis	vocārēris (-re)		vocārēminī	
	vocāret	vocārent	vocārētur		vocārentur	
Perf.	vocāverim	vocāverimus	vocātus	sim	vocātī	sīmus
	vocāveris	vocāveritis	(-a, -um)	sīs	(-ae, -a)	sītis
	vocāverit	vocāverint		sit		sint
Plup.	vocāvissem	vocāvissēmus	vocātus	essem	vocātī	essēmus
	vocāvissēs	vocāvissētis	(-a, -um)	essēs	(-ae, -a)	essētis
	vocāvisset	vocāvissent		esset		essent
IMPERATIVE						
Pres.	vocā	vocāte				
INFINITIVE						
Pres.	vocāre		vocārī			
Perf.	vocāvisse		vocātus (-a, -um) esse			
Fut.	vocātūrus (-a, -um) esse		vocātum īrī			
PARTICIPLE						
Pres.	vocans, (-ntis)					
Perf.			vocātus (-a, -um)			
Fut.	vocātūrus (-a, -um)		vocandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)			

GERUND vocandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vocātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **vocarier** = vocari

Compounds and related words: **advoco (1)** summon; **convoco (1)** summon; **evoco (1)** summon; **invoco (1)** summon; **provoco (1)** challenge; **revoco (1)** call back; **vocabulum, -i, n.** name; **vocalis, -e** pertaining to the voice; **vociferor (1)** shout; **vocito (1)** shout; **vox, vocis, f.** voice

Model sentence: *Mirabar quare nunquam me, Cotta, vocasses: iam scio me nudum displicuisse tibi.* —Martial

fly

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	volō	volāmus
	volās	volātis
	volat	volant
Impf.	volābam	volābāmus
	volābās	volābātis
	volābat	volābant
Fut.	volābō	volābimus
	volābis	volābitis
	volābit	volābunt
Perf.	volāvī	volāvimus
	volāvistī	volāvistis
	volāvit	volāvērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	volāveram	volāverāmus
	volāverās	volāverātis
	volāverat	volāverant
Fut. Perf.	volāverō	volāverimus
	volāveris	volāveritis
	volāverit	volāverint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	volem	volēmus
	volēs	volētis
	volet	volent
Impf.	volārem	volārēmus
	volārēs	volārētis
	volāret	volārent
Perf.	volāverim	volāverimus
	volāveris	volāveritis
	volāverit	volāverint
Plup.	volāvissem	volāvissēmus
	volāvissēs	volāvissētis
	volāvisset	volāvissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	volā	volāte

INFINITIVE

Pres.	volāre
Perf.	volāvisse
Fut.	volātūrus (-a, -um) esse

PARTICIPLE

	Active	**Passive**
Pres.	volans, (-ntis)	
Perf.		volātus (-a, -um)
Fut.	volātūrus (-a, -um)	volandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)

GERUND volandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE volātum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **evolo (1)** to fly out; **pervolo (1)** to fly over; **velocitas, -tatis, f.** speed; **velox, -ocis** swift; **volito (1)** to fly around; **volucer, -cris, -cre** winged

Model sentence: *Verba volant, scripta manent.* —proverb

wish

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE

Pres.	volō	volumus
	vīs	vultis
	vult	volunt
Impf.	volēbam	volēbāmus
	volēbās	volēbātis
	volēbat	volēbant
Fut.	volam	volēmus
	volēs	volētis
	volet	volent
Perf.	voluī	voluimus
	voluistī	voluistis
	voluit	voluērunt (-ēre)
Plup.	volueram	voluerāmus
	voluerās	voluerātis
	voluerat	voluerant
Fut. Perf.	voluerō	voluerimus
	volueris	volueritis
	voluerit	voluerint

SUBJUNCTIVE

Pres.	velim	velīmus
	velīs	velītis
	velit	velint
Impf.	vellem	vellēmus
	vellēs	vellētis
	vellet	vellent
Perf.	voluerim	voluerimus
	volueris	volueritis
	voluerit	voluerint
Plup.	voluissem	voluissēmus
	voluissēs	voluissētis
	voluisset	voluissent

IMPERATIVE

Pres.	

INFINITIVE

Pres.	velle
Perf.	voluisse
Fut.	

PARTICIPLE

Pres.	volens, (-ntis)
Perf.	
Fut.	

GERUND SUPINE

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

AN ESSENTIAL 55 VERB

volō

Related Words

benevolentia, benevolentiae, f. kindness

quamvis however

quivis any

voluntas, voluntatis, f. willingness

voluptas, voluptatis, f. pleasure

This verb is among the most essential in the entire language. Its basic idea is *to be willing*. Although it can be translated as *to want*, it actually has little to do with desire. Consider the English word *volunteer*. It expresses willingness, not necessarily desire.

There are two other irregular verbs which are contractions with **volo**. They are **nolo** *to be unwilling*, which is **non + volo**, and **malo** to prefer, **magis + volo**. Each has its own page in this book.

ALTERNATE FORMS:
veis = vis
vin = visne
volim, etc. = velim, etc.
volimus = volumus
sis = si vis
sultis = si vultis
voliturus (future active participle)

MODEL SENTENCE:
Libenter homines id quod ***volunt*** *credunt.*
—Caesar

volvō

volvō, volvere, volvī, volūtum

roll, unroll, ponder

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
INDICATIVE				
Pres.	volvō	volvimus	volvor	volvimur
	volvis	volvitis	volveris (-re)	volviminī
	volvit	volvunt	volvitur	volvuntur
Impf.	volvēbam	volvēbāmus	volvēbar	volvēbāmur
	volvēbās	volvēbātis	volvēbāris (-re)	volvēbāminī
	volvēbat	volvēbant	volvēbātur	volvēbantur
Fut.	volvam	volvēmus	volvar	volvēmur
	volvēs	volvētis	volvēris (-re)	volvēminī
	volvet	volvent	volvētur	volventur
Perf.	volvī	volvimus	volūtus sum	volūtī sumus
	volvistī	volvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	volvit	volvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	volveram	volverāmus	volūtus eram	volūtī erāmus
	volverās	volverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	volverat	volverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	volverō	volverimus	volūtus erō	volūtī erimus
	volveris	volveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	volverit	volverint	erit	erunt
SUBJUNCTIVE				
Pres.	volvam	volvāmus	volvar	volvāmur
	volvās	volvātis	volvāris (-re)	volvāminī
	volvat	volvant	volvātur	volvantur
Impf.	volverem	volverēmus	volverer	volverēmur
	volverēs	volverētis	volverēris (-re)	volverēminī
	volveret	volverent	volverētur	volverentur
Perf.	volverim	volverimus	volūtus sim	volūtī sīmus
	volveris	volveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	volverit	volverint	sit	sint
Plup.	volvissem	volvissēmus	volūtus essem	volūtī essēmus
	volvissēs	volvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	volvisset	volvissent	esset	essent
IMPERATIVE				
Pres.	volve	volvite		
INFINITIVE				
Pres.	volvere		volvī	
Perf.	volvisse		volūtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	volūtūrus (-a, -um) esse		volūtum īrī	
PARTICIPLE				
Pres.	volvens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			volūtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	volūtūrus (-a, -um)		volvendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND volvendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE volūtum, -ū

Usage notes: passive forms often with middle sense
Alternate forms: **volvier** = volvi
Compounds and related words: **advolvo (3)** to roll to; **convolvo (3)** to roll together; **devolvo (3)** to roll down; **evolvo (3)** to unroll; **involvo (3)** to envelop; **pervolvo (3)** to roll around; **provolvo (3)** to roll forward; **revolvo (3)** to roll backwards, unroll; **volumen, -minis, n.** roll; **voluto (1)** to roll over
Model sentence: *Volvit sub undis grandia saxa.* —Lucretius

vow, consecrate

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	voveō	vovēmus	voveor	vovēmur
	vovēs	vovētis	vovēris (-re)	vovēminī
	vovet	vovent	vovētur	voventur
Impf.	vovēbam	vovēbāmus	vovēbar	vovēbāmur
	vovēbās	vovēbātis	vovēbāris (-re)	vovēbāminī
	vovēbat	vovēbant	vovēbātur	vovēbantur
Fut.	vovēbō	vovēbimus	vovēbor	vovēbimur
	vovēbis	vovēbitis	vovēberis (-re)	vovēbiminī
	vovēbit	vovēbunt	vovēbitur	vovēbuntur
Perf.	vōvī	vōvimus	vōtus sum	vōtī sumus
	vōvistī	vōvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vōvit	vōvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vōveram	vōverāmus	vōtus eram	vōtī erāmus
	vōverās	vōverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vōverat	vōverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vōverō	vōverimus	vōtus erō	vōtī erimus
	vōveris	vōveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vōverit	vōverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	voveam	voveāmus	vovear	voveāmur
	voveās	voveātis	voveāris (-re)	voveāminī
	voveat	voveant	voveātur	voveantur
Impf.	vovērem	vovērēmus	vovērer	vovērēmur
	vovērēs	vovērētis	vovērēris (-re)	vovērēminī
	vovēret	vovērent	vovērētur	vovērentur
Perf.	vōverim	vōverimus	vōtus sim	vōtī sīmus
	vōveris	vōveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vōverit	vōverint	sit	sint
Plup.	vōvissem	vōvissēmus	vōtus essem	vōtī essēmus
	vōvissēs	vōvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vōvisset	vōvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	vovē	vovēte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	vovēre		vovērī	
Perf.	vōvisse		vōtus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	vōtūrus (-a, -um) esse		vōtum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	vovens, (-ntis)			
Perf.			vōtus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	vōtūrus (-a, -um)		vovendus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vovendī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vōtum, -ū

Compounds and related words: **devoveo (2)** to consecrate; **votivus, -a, -um** relating to a vow; **votum, -i, n.** vow

Model sentence: *Tullus in re trepida decem* ***vovit*** *Salios fanaque Pallori ac Pavori.* —Livy

wound

	ACTIVE		PASSIVE	
	INDICATIVE			
Pres.	vulnerō	vulnerāmus	vulneror	vulnerāmur
	vulnerās	vulnerātis	vulnerāris (-re)	vulnerāminī
	vulnerat	vulnerant	vulnerātur	vulnerantur
Impf.	vulnerābam	vulnerābāmus	vulnerābar	vulnerābāmur
	vulnerābās	vulnerābātis	vulnerābāris (-re)	vulnerābāminī
	vulnerābat	vulnerābant	vulnerābātur	vulnerābantur
Fut.	vulnerābō	vulnerābimus	vulnerābor	vulnerābimur
	vulnerābis	vulnerābitis	vulnerāberis (-re)	vulnerābiminī
	vulnerābit	vulnerābunt	vulnerābitur	vulnerābuntur
Perf.	vulnerāvī	vulnerāvimus	vulnerātus sum	vulnerātī sumus
	vulnerāvistī	vulnerāvistis	(-a, -um) es	(-ae, -a) estis
	vulnerāvit	vulnerāvērunt (-ēre)	est	sunt
Plup.	vulnerāveram	vulnerāverāmus	vulnerātus eram	vulnerātī erāmus
	vulnerāverās	vulnerāverātis	(-a, -um) erās	(-ae, -a) erātis
	vulnerāverat	vulnerāverant	erat	erant
Fut. Perf.	vulnerāverō	vulnerāverimus	vulnerātus erō	vulnerātī erimus
	vulnerāveris	vulnerāveritis	(-a, -um) eris	(-ae, -a) eritis
	vulnerāverit	vulnerāverint	erit	erunt
	SUBJUNCTIVE			
Pres.	vulnerem	vulnerēmus	vulnerer	vulnerēmur
	vulnerēs	vulnerētis	vulnerēris (-re)	vulnerēminī
	vulneret	vulnerent	vulnerētur	vulnerentur
Impf.	vulnerārem	vulnerārēmus	vulnerārer	vulnerārēmur
	vulnerārēs	vulnerārētis	vulnerārēris (-re)	vulnerārēminī
	vulnerāret	vulnerārent	vulnerārētur	vulnerārentur
Perf.	vulnerāverim	vulnerāverimus	vulnerātus sim	vulnerātī sīmus
	vulnerāveris	vulnerāveritis	(-a, -um) sīs	(-ae, -a) sītis
	vulnerāverit	vulnerāverint	sit	sint
Plup.	vulnerāvissem	vulnerāvissēmus	vulnerātus essem	vulnerātī essēmus
	vulnerāvissēs	vulnerāvissētis	(-a, -um) essēs	(-ae, -a) essētis
	vulnerāvisset	vulnerāvissent	esset	essent
	IMPERATIVE			
Pres.	vulnerā	vulnerāte		
	INFINITIVE			
Pres.	vulnerāre		vulnerārī	
Perf.	vulnerāvisse		vulnerātus (-a, -um) esse	
Fut.	vulnerātūrus (-a, -um) esse		vulnerātum īrī	
	PARTICIPLE			
Pres.	vulnerans, (-ntis)			
Perf.			vulnerātus (-a, -um)	
Fut.	vulnerātūrus (-a, -um)		vulnerandus (-a, -um) (GERUNDIVE)	

GERUND vulnerandī, -ō, -um, -ō SUPINE vulnerātum, -ū

Alternate forms: **volnero, volnerare, etc.** = vulnero, vulnerare, etc.

Compounds and related words: **convulnero (1)** to wound severely; **vulnerabilis, -e** wounding; **vulneratio, -onis, f.** wound; **vulnerator, -is, m.** wounder; **vulnus, -eris, n.** wound

Model sentence: *Cotta legatus in adversum os funda* ***vulneratur.*** —Caesar

Appendixes